SHOUT
SHARE
IT

811 **WHITE** (Rev. Gilbert) The Natural History of Selborne, with its Antiquities, Naturalist's Calendar etc., edited by E. Blyth, *with map, vignette, and numerous illustrations,* post 8vo, *cloth,* 7s 6d 1850

Blyth's edition is one of the rarest, and his copious notes has greatly enhanced its value.

This ed. first published

in 1836.

The present (1858) is a

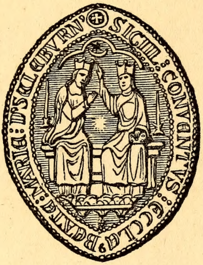
stereotyped reissue, with

same pagination etc. as

the original.

508.42
W58

THE
NATURAL HISTORY



AND ANTIQUITIES OF SELBORNE.

WITHDRAWN
Smithsonian Institution,
RICHMOND
COLLECTION,
196393
National Museum

THE NATURAL HISTORY OF SELBORNE,

WITH ITS

ANTIQUITIES, NATURALIST'S CALENDAR, &c.

BY

THE REV. GILBERT WHITE, A.M.

⁂

A New Edition,

WITH NOTES BY EDWARD BLYTH.

TO WHICH IS ADDED

A DESCRIPTION OF THE VILLAGE AND NEIGHBOURHOOD,
WRITTEN ON THE SPOT FOR THIS EDITION,
BY THE LATE ROBERT MUDIE.

THOMAS NELSON & SONS,
LONDON, EDINBURGH, AND NEW YORK.
MDCCCLVIII.

LONDON:
THOMAS HARRILD, PRINTER, SALISBURY SQUARE,
FLEET STREET.

QH
138
S4W584n
1858
SCNHRB

ADVERTISEMENT.

The Author of the following Letters takes the liberty, with all proper deference, of laying before the public his idea of parochial history, which, he thinks, ought to consist of natural productions and occurrences as well as antiquities. He is of opinion that if stationary men would pay some attention to the districts on which they reside, and would publish their thoughts respecting the objects that surround them, from such materials might be drawn the most complete county-histories, many of which are still wanting in several parts of this kingdom, and in particular in the county of Southampton.

And here he seizes the first opportunity, though a late one, of returning his most grateful acknowledgments to the reverend the President and the reverend and worthy the Fellows of Magdalen College in the university of Oxford, for their liberal behaviour in permitting their archives to be searched by a member of their own society, so far as the evidences therein contained might respect the parish and priory of Selborne. To that gentleman also, and his assistant, whose labours and attention could only be equalled by the very kind manner in which they were bestowed, many and great obligations are also due.

Of the authenticity of the documents above mentioned there can be no doubt, since they consist of the identical deeds and records that were removed to the College from the Priory at the time of its dissolution; and, being carefully copied on the spot, may be depended on as genuine; and, never having been made public before, they may gratify the curiosity of the antiquary, as well as establish the credit of the history.

If the writer should induce any of his readers to pay a more ready attention to the wonders of the Creation, too frequently overlooked as common occurrences; or if he should by any means, through his researches, have lent an helping hand towards the enlargement of the boundaries of historical and topographical knowledge; or if he should have thrown some small light upon ancient customs and manners, and especially on those that were monastic; his purpose will be fully answered. But if he should not have been successful in any of these his intentions, yet there remains this consolation behind—that these his pursuits, by keeping the body and mind employed, have, under Providence, contributed to much health and cheerfulness of spirits, even to old age: and, what still adds to his happiness, have led him to the knowledge of a circle of gentlemen whose intelligent communications, as they have afforded him much pleasing information, so, could he flatter himself with a continuation of them, would they ever be deemed a matter of singular satisfaction and improvement.

Such is the modest address with which the author of the following pages ushered his interesting work into the world, and no apology can be necessary for adding a complete edition of the work to the many already before the public. In furnishing notes to the work, I have been actuated by a warm desire to induce all who may honour them with a perusal, to apply personally to the investigation of the beautiful works of creation, every where so lavishly bestowed for our contemplation. It was this object, on the part of the author, quite unalloyed by any expectations of celebrity, which originally led him to the publication of his most interesting series of letters; and the popularity of this unassuming volume abundantly testifies to the well-merited success which has already (it may well be presumed) more than crowned the most ardent hopes indulged in by this faithful historian of his native village. I fear the annotations to the natural history portion attest too evidently the want of sufficient leisure, and bear the impress of a mind harassed by conflicting occupations; but which cleaves to its favourite pursuit in defiance of every obstacle and interruption, and eagerly avails itself of every occasion to contribute a mite to the stock of general information.

Having committed an error, at page 75, in asserting that the Coast chaffer *(Melolontha fallo)* does not occur in Britain, I gladly seize the opportunity which here offers to contradict the statement; having been since informed that this fine beetle has been met with, in considerable abundance, in two or three localities along the southern coast. This species pertains to the same generic division as the common May chaffer, so extremely plentiful throughout the British Islands.

I have been fortunate, too, in the course of subsequent researches, in having arrived at the true solution of a problem, which has greatly puzzled every natural historian; and have erroneously stated, at page 192, that the extraordinary habit of the cuckoo, in invariably entrusting its egg to the charge of other species of birds, "is not to be accounted for upon any structural peculiarity." Let it here suffice, that this depends primarily on a peculiarity of the vascular system (first intimated to me by my esteemed friend Mr. Yarrell), and more particularly on the comparative minuteness of those blood-vessels which supply the generative parts; in consequence of which—of the small portion of blood thereto determinated—these organs, as well as the egg, are most disproportionately small for the size of the species; and, what is more to the present purpose, each successive egg requires a much longer time (I believe full two or three weeks) to attain its development; wherefore it is clear that under these circumstances the species could but ill manage to incubate its own. Let it be observed, that all the habits of this interesting bird are in accordance with the foregoing explanation of the structural cause of its peculiarities.

In submitting the various additional observations on British Natural History, interspersed through this volume, to the wished-for impartial judgment of the world, it is hoped that they will at least find favour for their originality. Should they prove to be of any assistance to those who are engaged in studying the natural productions of our island, my principal object in penning them will be amply recompensed.

For the interesting account of Selborne in its present state, we are indebted to the elegant pen of Mr. Mudie, whose enthusiasm in the cause of natural science led him to visit Selborne in the autumn of the present year. We are also indebted to Mr. Dixon, who visited the village in 1835, for some interesting notes to the Antiquities.

EDWARD BLYTH.

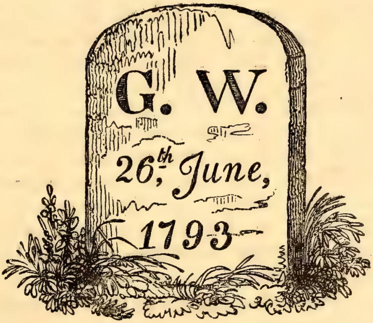
Lower Tooting,
Nov. 1836.

The heart is hard in nature, and unfit
For human fellowship, as being void
Of sympathy, that is not pleased
With sight of animals enjoying life,
Nor feels their happiness augment his own.

COWPER.

SELBORNE.

THE popularity of Gilbert White is so general, so durable, and so well founded, that a pilgrimage to his tomb in his native village of Selborne has become almost a necessary act of devotion on the part of every lover of nature. The monument which marks the resting-place of the bones of this most amiable, fascinating, and instructive describer of the country, is very humble; it is a small plain stone, placed erect at the head of the grave, of the following form, and with the following simple inscription:—



The mould and the sod which cover the mortal remains of this illustrious man, have evidently been undisturbed from the time that he was laid in the dust, as recorded on the little stone; and the grass upon his grave is as soft as velvet and as green as an emerald, more finely emblematical of the gentleness yet freshness of his mind, and his ardent love of nature, than the most sumptuous tomb which the art of the sculptor could have executed. Within the church there is indeed a simple mural slab of white marble, which has been transferred from the aisle to the chancel, because it was rather suffering in the former place; but this is not more instructive as to the character of the man than the humble little stone in the church-yard.

Gilbert White, however, needs no monument of stone or of marble, and though he never boasted in his life after the manner of the Roman Lyrist—

> "Exegi monumentum ære perennus,"

and probably never had one wish or expectation about the matter, no man ever left a more lasting memorial; the popularity of his book increases every day, and the whole parish of Selborne stands, and will stand, monumental to his memory.

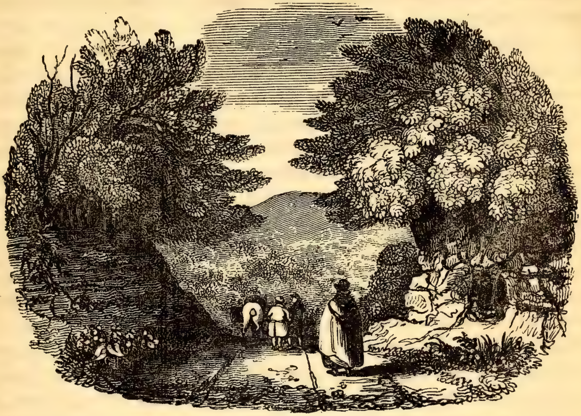
In proceeding along the Southampton road from Farnham towards Alton, several very delightful views of the valley of the Alton branch of the Wey present themselves; now the river is concealed in luxuriant copse and ozier holt, now winding slowly along in a clear stream between rich meadows, and then expanding into small ponds and lakes, slumbering in the most perfect repose. In passing along this delightful place, when one arrives within a short distance of Alton, two hills of more lofty elevation, and of an exceedingly rich character, appear over the southern heights which skirt the valley of the stream, and show by the intervening mass of air that some sheltered and pleasant place lies in the interval. Another mass of air, though less extensive than the former, breaks in between these two hills; and, as they both slope down abruptly at their eastern extremities, the contour of the nearer one "cuts" finely upon the more remote, and that again upon the sky; so that the expression is striking, and the character of the fore-ground throws back the hills in finely softened aërial perspective.

To the right—that is, immediately to the southward of Alton—the swelling fore-ground is more elevated, and the manner in which it cuts off the nearer hill leaves one to continue the picture in imagination, which is always a source of far greater delight to those who have a true feeling of scenery than if the whole were displayed at once. Of these two hills, the nearer one is Selborne Hill, rising to the west, or rather to the south-west of the village, and sheltering it from the south-west winds, which are the strongest in this part of England. From the road, the "Hanger," which is the general name given in this part of the country to a wood or copse on a steep slope, is the only portion of Selborne Hill that is seen, except the terminating slope eastwards, the upper part of which, the Hanger approaches but does not altogether reach, and on the intermediate part there appears a few scattered trees, which tell more distinctly against the sky than one would expect from their distance. The treeless portion of the surface is variegated with low brush-wood, and scattered grass, and cattle runs, and winding paths; but when seen from the road these are indistinct, and merely take off the tameness which a uniform surface would give to it.

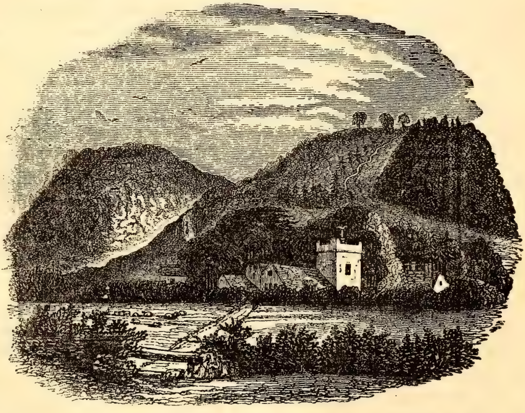
The more distant hill is Nore Hill, and its character contrasts well with that of Selborne Hill. Like that, it is wooded, but the wood is of a different character. Selborne Hanger is one unbroken mass of the most luxuriant foliage, in which, at a distance, no division of parts or distinction of tree from tree can be observed. The trees on Nore Hill, on the other hand, are clumpy, broken into distinct masses even where thickest, and melting away into scattered individual trees or bushes of smaller dimensions. On a sunny evening the light must tell beautifully on those hills, from the position in which they stand. Selborne Hill must then be in that indescribable shade of purplish green which is shown by the shadow upon very rich places; the eastern part and the same side of the clumps upon Nore Hill must partake of the gray; and then the sun beating brightly upon the naked part of Nore Hill westward, streaming in through the openings between, and touching a point here and a point there with mellowed light, till the whole fades away into the subdued tint of the eastern part, must present a *chiar' oscuro* at which an artist who can feel the natural grouping of lights in a landscape would be perfectly delighted. Such is the first, or, as we may call it, the "Pisgah" view that the pilgrim thitherward obtains of Selborne.

After this foretaste of the anticipated beauties of Selborne, slight though it be, one whose principal object is the further exploring of it can have little inducement to linger long at Alton; yet Alton is a very pretty place, pleasantly situated on a hill sloping southward, clean, snug, and comfortable, with a fine little stream in the bottom of the valley, and pleasant grounds on the opposite bank. Indeed there is a grouping about the general scenery in this part of the country which, whatever may be its more individual character, prevents it from monotony. The fields are open, and the woods are clustered and placed in the situations where one likes best to find them, that is, where the trees thrive best, and yet occupy those portions of the soil which from steepness or other qualities are least available for agricultural purposes.

The carriage road from Alton to Selborne is rather circuitous. It is the Southampton road for about five miles to Tisted; and then there is a winding country road of between three and four miles more to Selborne. The Southampton road is good, but the country road is very bad, lying along a winding hollow from which little or nothing can be seen; and by this approach there is no view of Selborne till one arrives at the village itself, and even there one can scarcely believe that it is a village at all, until the Playstow and the church are arrived at. Even here the twist of the road, or street as it is termed, takes off every thing like a view, and thus, if one wishes to receive the meanest first impression possible of Selborne, the most certain way of succeeding is to come to it by this the carriage road. The old carriage road across the hills from Alton is rather worse. It enters the village at the same point with the road from Tisted; and all the way from Harteley, which is at least two miles, the traveller sees little, save a narrow stripe of the sky, and steep banks, almost perpendicular, so near to each other that one carriage cannot pass another except at particular points, and presenting a mass of tangled roots interspersed with shivered rocks. This is one of the "deep lanes" described by White as being peculiarly characteristic of this part of the country. It is indeed the deepest of the whole, being eighteen or twenty feet near the Selborne end, and it continues not less than ten feet until Selborne is fairly out of view. The other approach from the eastward, from Woolmer Forest across the Temple farm, is also in a deep lane, not quite so deep as the former, and not so much tangled with brushwood; but still deep enough to put the obtaining of a general view of Selborne out of the question. The only road at all available for a carriage, from which the village or any part of it can be seen, is that from the south, which comes twining round the south-eastern extremity of Selborne Hill, but from this the village is not worth looking at; so that, though viewed as a whole Selborne is a very beautiful place, there is no possibility of obtaining even a tolerable first or general view of it and at the same time enjoying the luxury of a carriage. Hence, to understand and enjoy Selborne properly, the visitor must consent to be a pedestrian across the hills, or rather swelling grounds, from Alton, the distance being about from four to five miles.



From the nature of the soil, which is generally speaking very tough and retentive, winter travelling along the foot-path here must be a work of "difficulty and labour hard," as Milton expresses it; and even after a summer shower the path is greasy withal. It is also beset with a great number of stiles, with no steps to facilitate the crossing; but one journeying toward Selborne must not mind those little matters, and, as the foot-path is one of ups and downs, it is never very deep, or very long in drying after a shower. It is first up the slope from Alton, then down again to Trunchion, and so gradually up another slope by West Wordleham and Hartley Farm, which last slope is long but not steep, but all the while there is no appearance of Selborne. After the last long slope is turned, however, and the descent, which is also gradual, is so far made, Selborne, of which the hills have again been seen from the top of the slope, makes its appearance in exactly the manner which one would wish in order to have a general impression of it unbroken by details. A hedge forms the immediate fore-ground, over which the church and steeple, and a portion of the vicarage house, make their appearance. Clumps of trees conceal the village, but display over the vicarage a very finely wooded park of about twenty acres, which abuts upon the late residence of White, and forms part of what was held, and we believe is still held, along with the lease of the house which he occupied. The trees on this are luxuriant, but they stand apart or in well-arranged clusters, so that they have sufficient relief from the grassy surface. The trees near the church conceal most of the village; but the Hanger, the more naked part of Selborne Hill, and the Nore Hill beyond, come very finely out. The Hanger, which consists of beeches, as mentioned by White, exceedingly rich in their foliage, and with the shoots so long as at a distance to bear some resemblance to larches, lies immediately above the lawn or field already mentioned, and the extremity of it slants downward towards the church. On the lower part of the hill here, and immediately over the village, there are some larches, which contrast well with the deeper foliage of the adjoining beeches and the deciduous trees in the village, and also throw back the more naked part of Selborne Hill. The scattered trees on the top of this hill are also near enough for appearing pencilled on the sky, and the woods on Nore Hill are distinct though softened. In short, there is nothing but water wanting to render this a very pretty landscape. A slight idea of it may be formed from the cut



We have been somewhat minute in describing this general view of the village of Selborne, because this is the only one which gives a correct notion of the combined beauties of the place;

the sketch by Grimm inserted in the quarto edition of White's Selborne, published in 1789, and copied on a reduced scale for an edition superintended by Sir William Jardine in 1833, is calculated to give quite a wrong impression, as it makes the village appear to stand on the brow of a hill, omits the Nore Hill altogether, and reduces Selborne Hill absolutely to nothing.

As the above sketch brings before the reader, at one view, all the grand features of Selborne as described by its faithful historian, we shall recapitulate the leading points of it. The point of view is from a field, we believe on the farm of Harteley. The hedge separating the immediate foreground is one of those bordering the deep lane along which the carriage-road from Selborne to Harteley, or the old road from Selborne to Alton, passes; and, if the heights of the hedges are taken into account, no kind of carriage can be seen passing along the lane even by one situated within a few yards of its margin. Beyond this lane the ground ascends into what may be called the dell of Selborne, along which the north-western branch of the "Borne," or "Bourne," flows. This branch consists entirely of surface water, without any deep-seated springs; and consequently, as Mr. White remarks, it becomes dry in seasons of great drought.

Beyond this concealed dell the church appears, though only in part; and to the reader's right of the church there is seen a small portion of the vicarage. The trees around these completely conceal the village, which is rather an advantage, inasmuch as the houses are so straggling that they cannot be grouped with pictorial effect; and the consequence is that, in the sketch made by Grimm, and already alluded to, Selborne appears a scene of desolation, which is the very opposite of its real character; for, setting altogether aside the magical, and we may say immortal charm, with which the sylvan wand of the most delightful of enchanters has invested it, Selborne is a lovely place. Nor ought we to omit observing that a portion of that mantle which sat so gracefully upon Gilbert White appears to have been caught and retained by the population generally; for there is not, perhaps, on the face of the earth a rustic population more orderly in their conduct, more suave in their manners, or better informed in their minds, than at Selborne. Some visitors have asserted that this place is abandoned to wild nature,—doubtless meaning thereby to imply that improvement has not found its way there. Nothing can be more unfounded—more at variance with the fact, and from actual observation we say with confidence that the best way of securing for any rural place the maximum of rural intelligence and rural enjoyment would be to turn it to a Selborne.

The influence of locality upon character, though often overlooked, is much greater than those who have not made it the subject of direct and continued observation would be led to suppose. We can easily perceive the external differences of appearance which are produced by great differences of latitude and climate; and we can also observe how the expressions of features and the tones of voices vary in different countries or different districts of the same country. Those finer shades, however, in which the moral and intellectual characters of men are influenced by their localities, are not so open to common observation, though in themselves of more importance than the others. Those who are born and bred in towns are less affected by natural causes than those who are born and bred in the country, because their characters are altogether of a more artificial cast, and thus justify the remark of the amiable and philosophic Cowper:

> "God made the country, and man made the town."

In forming an estimate of the influence of locality, or of any other natural circumstance, we have therefore to attend chiefly to the difference between one rural district and another; and here it will invariably be found that the finer the air, the more beautiful the scenery, and the more nearly the whole population approximate to an equality with each other, the average character both intellectual and moral is always the higher.

Selborne enjoys all these advantages. Its air is exceedingly pure and healthy, its scenery beautiful and diversified, and there is no great man resident within the parish, beneath whose shadow the people grow up feeble and *etiolated*, as herbs do under the shade of a great tree. There is no doubt that those were the circumstances which so strongly prompted Gilbert White to the observation and study of nature, and which made him prefer following nature herself, in his lovely retreat at Selborne, to the ambitious wars and wranglings of College Sophs and Society's Councils. Learning, leisure, and the absence of worldly ambition, of course enabled White to carry his pursuits to that perfection which has so deservedly won him a name; but still he was indebted to Selborne for the germ and the impulse; and, though White has conferred more general celebrity on Selborne than perhaps any other man ever conferred upon any other village, yet his doing so must be considered as partaking much of the nature of discharging a debt of gratitude. This reciprocity of advantage between Selborne and White is a subject well worthy the attention of all who wish to promote the knowledge of nature, and those arts, and those amiable feelings of which the study of nature is so sure a foundation. Gilbert White did not possess that acuteness of critical discernment which he might have acquired had he been formally drawn into the vortex of science at this time, and there are many points upon which he shows a very strong leaning towards superstitions which are now exploded; but still, in every thing that came fully within the scope of his own observation, the words of White are the express image of nature; and, without the slightest straining after lofty figures or sounding phrases, his "Natural History of Selborne" is one of the most genuinely eloquent books in the English language.

Immediately over the part of the vicarage which is seen, there appears, as already hinted, a little park finely sprinkled with pretty large and very thriving trees, tastefully arranged in small clusters, and giving depth and breadth to the rich grassy turf between them. This beautiful piece of ground, which extends upwards to the foot of the Hanger, was in the occupation of White. The garden of his late residence abuts upon it by a "haha," or sunk fence, alluded to by him; but this is not perceived from the windows or the garden, so that the house has all the appearance of facing a park which extends to the Hanger.

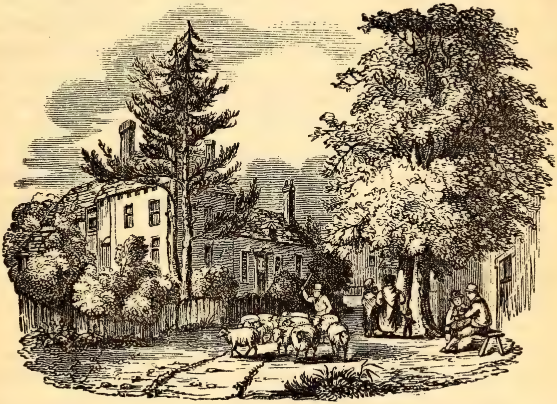
The Hanger, of which a small portion only is shown in the sketch, is one of the richest masses of foliage that can well be imagined, and has a very considerable effect upon the air at Selborne. The dry rock on which the town is situated, and the fields of white malmy clay, would make the summer air at Selborne intolerably hot, were it not that the Hanger sends down its cooling breeze, breathing freshness and health over the heated part of the surface, in the same manner as the sea-breeze fans the burning shores of tropical countries. The opposite side of the village answers in this respect to the call of the Hanger; for the Temple Hanger, and the hanging woods, on the left hand of the "Liths" as one looks to them from the village, furnish their complement of cool air for the mitigation of the heat.

To the left of the Hanger, there is the contour of the naked part of Selborne Hill. A road winds round the extremity of this; and there are various foot-paths and zig-zags, even on the steepest parts, some of which are inclined at an angle of fifty or even forty-five degrees from the horizon, and yet it is not long since an adventurous horseman dashed down at full speed without sustaining the slightest injury.

The two or three trees which appear against the sky are a few stragglers of the high wood, the trees upon which are scattered and stunted compared with those on the Hanger; but the place affords sweet though not rich pasturage; and the villagers have a cricket-ground on the summit, in one of the finest situations imaginable for that hearty and healthy rural exercise. Nore Hill appears to one's left, and with it the sketch terminates. There is not a deep and abrupt valley between this and Selborne Hill, but rather a sort of saddle, though the evening light, throwing a shadow upon Selborne Hill and a light immediately behind it, produces the same effect as if the one hill actually cut upon the other. Nore Hill is fine in its outline; and there is something particularly natural in the wood upon it. That wood fades off into small bushes toward the upper common, and also in great part along the lower margin; while the trees become larger, are closer together, and have a bolder outline upon the abrupt slope of the hill eastwards.

Such are the principal localities of Selborne as at first seen from the Alton foot-path; and, though there are many places not visible which are in themselves highly beautiful, yet this is perhaps the best of any as a general sketch upon which, as a tablet of artificial memory, to fix the details of what still remains, as well as to bring the others more clearly to the mind of the reader, or guide the visitor in surveying to the greatest advantage this classic ground of British natural history.

This view does not continue long; for, though Selborne appears to lie in a valley, it does not do so in fact, for it is rather on an elevation. The grounds sloping down from the Hanger are, toward the north at least, lower than that upon which the principal part of the town stands, and the church and vicarage stand on the brow of a steep acclivity, bearing some resemblance in elevation and in form to a mud-fort of the largest dimensions. After crossing the deep lane to Alton, the descent is rapid, so that the back-ground soon becomes concealed; and, were it not for Selborne Hill with its Hanger, the church would appear to occupy the highest ground southward of the visitor. The path at last merges in the carriage-road, not very far from where the Alton branch leaves the deep lane; and onward to the church the road is so deep and crooked, and the few houses so straggling, that though so well seen at a distance one is actually in Selborne before knowing it. Opposite to the Playstow, or "Plestor," as White calls it after the local pronunciation, the road makes a turn to the left and again to the right; and the second turn, which brings one in front of the church and the Playstow, with White's late residence on the other hand, though a little in advance, may be regarded as the "west end" of the village of Selborne. The road, or street as we may call it, is a natural pavement here as well as in the deep lanes; and this character extends to great part at least of the Playstow, which is rough, stony, and in bad order, and the sycamore tree is stunted and has its leaves half covered with dark spots of fungi as early as the end of August. The church, which is described by White himself, is finely situated, but the tower is stuccoed out of all keeping with the building. The vicarage appears remarkably clean and snug, and there are some good houses near the Playstow; and the late dwelling of the antiquary and naturalist, though the modern wings are



somewhat out of proportion to the central part, and the right one is much larger than the left, is substantial in its walls and its roof. But there is a melancholy touch of the finger of time upon it—though how much of the pain which this excites may arise from the feeling that there is *no Gilbert White there now* it would perhaps not be easy to ascertain.

The village continues straggling along for more than half a mile to the south-east of White's residence. The greater number of houses are on the left-hand side proceeding in this direction, and this is the side on which there is a sort of foot-pavement composed of pieces of rag-stone set up on edge. The tough malmy clay at the bottom of the hill comes very nearly down to the right side of the road here; and the black vegetable mould, so favourable both for garden stuffs and for grass, occurs on the other side. The best inn, "The Compasses," is situated on the left-hand side, a little way beyond the church, and, though it accords with the rural character of the place, it is very comfortable for so retired a situation; and any one who may happen to visit Selborne may make sure of cleanliness and plenty, moderate charges, and most hospitable treatment. The back apartments of the inn overlook the very beautiful winding dell of the Liths, and there is no point from which this dell can be seen to more advantage than from the garden behind the inn.

Lith, "Lithe," or "Lythe," means a joint or bend, which is very expressive of the character of this dell. It may be said to begin at the north-west or Alton end of the village, where one branch of the "Bourne" makes its appearance, and, winding round north-east and south-east, passes under the steep escarpment where the vicarage and church stand, turns more in a southerly direction, and then again proceeds eastward from about the middle of the length of the village, away in the direction of the black heath called Woolmer Forest. Near the bending eastward, it receives the more perennial branch of the "Bourne," flowing from the well-head, which of course also runs in the hollow; but the ascents there are not quite so steep. The portion of the valley above the junction is the short Lith, and the bank of it opposite Selborne is covered with a fine hanging wood of larches, the lively green of which contrasts finely with the darker tint of the beeches of Selborne Hanger against it on the other side of the village, and also with the osier holts, hop gardens, and deciduous trees, now forming close woods, and now detached clumps, which give great richness to the vista that presents itself in the long Lith. This Lith, as seen from the village, is very rich and beautiful, but one feels an incompleteness about it, inasmuch as it presents no prominent object to which all this beauty is subservient, and thus impresses one with the melancholy idea of a very fine assemblage of natural beauties wasting "their sweetness on the desert air." There is not even a bit of water visible, though that might be easily obtained by judiciously damming up the Bourne; and ponds of moderate dimensions in such places, if properly kept, are proved to repay fully the ground which they occupy. There are some ponds of considerable dimensions, and not uninteresting for their aquatic plants and the aquatic birds that resort to them, but they are concealed in the woods and do not tell in the scenery of the long Lith. Further down there are some reaches of the Bourne, which might throw a little liveliness into the picture, but they do not come into the general view.

In former times, when the Priory was in the full bloom of its architecture, and in the full enjoyment of that feasting and fox-hunting for which its inhabitants were celebrated, it is impossible to judge how much of pictorial interest its gray towers and turrets may have given to the scene; but, the rich seclusion of the long "lith" remains as evidence of the exquisite taste which guided Peter de la Roche in the choice of a situation for his priory.

The home lands of the priory now compose an extensive and valuable farm, the farm buildings standing nearly but not exactly on the site of the ancient edifice, though in point of beauty the spot chosen by the monks is preferable, lying very sweetly on the bank of the Bourne, so as to have given a beautiful exposure to the western or great entrance of the building. Not one stone of that building remains upon another, though many have been dug out of the ground; and stone coffins, bones, a few coins, and other articles of small value have also been obtained. The stones have been used for building purposes; and the bones and rich mould, quite regardless of all peril from the ghosts of the monks, have been mingled with more modern and less holy matters, for the carnal purpose of increasing the productiveness of the land. Fragments of old stained glass windows, in leaden tracery, and remarkable for the thickness of the glass, though its colours have faded and its transparency is nearly gone, are also met with. Among the most durable remains are some paving-tiles (whether Venetian or Dutch we are unable to say), which now form the floor of a summer-house in the farmer's garden. They are squares of small size, of a sort of cinnamon-brown colour, very hard and compact, and have been marked with various rude devices in a sort of white enamel, let into hollows in the substance, but decayed in many places. No monument, nor any inscription of consequence, has been met with, at least in very modern times, so that there are few religious houses of which the memory has more completely perished than Selborne Priory. A fine uniform grassy turf now stretches unbroken over both monk and monument, and the successors of the holy brothers are sleek black pigs and fine, fat, and fair geese! which might have done honour to the refectory even in its proudest days. Herein there might be some matter for meditation on the melancholy subject of mutability, but this we leave to the discretion of the reader; and shall only add that whoever shall visit this phantom remain of a priory, and fatigue himself in quest of that which is not to be seen, will find the inmates of the priory farm intelligent and polished; and, if he so list, he may refresh himself, unsolicited on his part, with as choice a draught of October as ever brimmed in a glass. Whether the spirit of some quondam prior, of rosy face and ample rotundity, lingers to preside over the farmer's mash-tun, we know not, but truly there is a spirit there which either monk or layman might be proud to canonize.

From the Priory, he who wishes to see all about Selborne will naturally proceed to the Temple Hill, in doing which he must thread the mazes of a part of the Temple Hanger; the walk round the top of the Temple Hill commands a very good view of the surrounding country; and it is interesting in some parts in consequence of the extreme steepness of the bank upon which the wood called the Temple Hanger is situated. The prevailing wood here is oak, but the trees are not of large size, and they are interspersed with an under-growth of hazel, brambles, and various other shrubs, giving a tangled character to the surface, quite different from the almost total absence of surface vegetation which one meets with in Selborne Hanger, where, except a few cryptogamous plants, there is little to be met with deserving the name of surface vegetation.

It appears, indeed, that about Selborne there is a deficiency of wild flowers; and one might, perhaps, be prepared to expect this from the peculiar character of the soil. The grass upon the rich pastures contains but few daisies or other plants with conspicuous flowers; there is little wild convolvulus in the hedges; and the corn lands are very free from weeds. The deficiency of plants in point of variety is made up, however, in the vigorous growth of those which do occur, and still more by the vast multitudes of birds. No wonder that White devotes many pages of his history to the different members of the swallow tribe; for at the time when these birds assemble, previous to their departure for the winter, the house-tops are literally covered, and the air is filled with them. A more modern residence, which has been erected, we believe, by the nephew of Mr. White, adjoining what was White's residence, but appearing more conspicuously towards the park, has the thatch drilled with nest-holes, till it is absolutely like a honey-comb. This modern erection, by the way, has most unaccountably fallen under the censure of an anonymous visitor of Selborne, whose lucubrations have been quoted in "Jesse's Gleanings," as being "cocknified," we believe is the word, and, as such, out of keeping with the rest of the village. This is not the case; for the house alluded to is a plain thatched cottage, white-washed certainly, as it should be, as it appears among trees, and having some of its openings very simply ornamented in a sort of half rustic and half Gothic style; but nothing can harmonize better with its own situation than this cottage does, and whether it harmonizes with the other buildings of the village or not is a matter of small importance, because it is not seen from the road, or from any place where itself is not the principal object. This is, of course, a matter of very trifling importance; but, as Selborne is a place which no one would wish to see spoiled in reality, it is scarcely fair to hold up to the world as a deformity that which is a real improvement of it.

One of the most remarkable circumstances about Selborne is the absence of springs, which of course arises from the nature of the soil. Such perennial springs as there are come out between the chalk and the clay, as is the case with those which supply the well-head. The clay, even when of the most malmy character, admits little water to penetrate it, if it is of any considerable depth;

and, if the malm or the rag is near the surface, it is so full of shakes and fissures that the water descends to such a depth that there are no runs even in the deep lanes, except such as are produced by showers upon the surface. In his nineteenth letter to the Hon. Daines Barrington, Mr. White expresses himself a little puzzled about the different rates at which ponds dry in different situations, the small ones on the heights being more permanent than the large ones in the hollows. Now these small upland ponds are on the chalk, while those lower down are on the clay, the malm, or the sand, the latter being especially the case with the large pond in Wolmer Forest. On the chalk near its surface the pond has a chance of receiving some water through the soil in those parts of the down which may be higher. On the clay this is not the case, because a stratum of stiff clay does not allow water to pass, but either over it or under it. There can, therefore, be no spring in a clay pond which can afford it any supply; and consequently, when the surface supply is cut off, such a pond can retain water no longer than the evaporation requires to carry off the store contained in it.

In the case of ponds over the malm and the sand, it is somewhat different. Neither of these would naturally form a pond capable of retaining water; and thus they become retentive only by the fine particles being carried into them, and lodged there by the rain and wind, until the hollow is lined with a water-proof stratum, and thus becomes capable of retaining a supply. But there can be no supply from springs in such a pond, any more than there can be in a pond on the clay; because, while the clay will not allow the water to get in, the shivery rock or the sand cannot prevent it from sinking downwards. These are the real causes of the difference in drying up between the ponds of the high and the low grounds about Selborne, and of course they hold in all other places where there are similar differences in the sub-soil.

In order to complete the view of the different localities of Selborne, it is necessary to take a peep from the top of Selborne Hill, as near the margin of the Hanger as possible. This, however, is a bird's eye view, the point of observation being the highest of the whole, and therefore the different objects have little pictorial relief; and, though the details are better seen than from almost any other point, yet there is no general impression so striking as to be easily remembered. From the top of the hanging woods on the opposite side of the Liths from the village, near the angle where the short and long Liths join, there is also a view of many of the details; but this also is tame, and wants relief; so that in fact the only general view which is striking, does not show too much, and shows it with a proper effect, is that from the Alton foot-path, which we have attempted to represent in the wood-cut, and which has the advantage of being a first one to a visitor arriving by that foot-path.

GILBERT WHITE

is, however, the true interpreter of Selborne, and remains, and will long remain, its principal attraction; because, though he has now been nearly half a century under the grassy turf, his delineations are as fresh, as true to the state of things, and absolutely as new to the visitor of the place, as though the ink in which they were written were hardly dry. There are but few circumstances calculated materially to change the aspect of Selborne in the lapse of years, or even of generations. Belonging either to Magdalen Hall or to proprietors who are contented to till their own grounds and gather in their own crops, there is but little means of change, and no great inducement to it; so that the place and White's natural history of it stand almost upon a par as to durability.

It is, perhaps, to be regretted that the biographical notices of White are so scanty; and yet to every one visiting his native and favourite locality, and possessing a true knowledge and feeling of his work, the image of White presents itself before the mind at every spot which he has delineated with so much force and truth. The following brief notice, given in the last edition of his Works, is perhaps the only authentic biography of him upon record:— "Gilbert White was the eldest son of John White, of Selborne, Esq., and of Anne, the daughter of Thomas Holt, rector of Streatham in Surrey. He was born in Selborne, on July 18, 1720, and received his school education at Basingstoke, under the Rev. Thomas Warton, vicar of that place, and father of those two distinguished literary characters, Dr. Joseph Warton, Master of Winchester School, and Mr. Thomas Warton, Poetry Professor at Oxford. He was admitted at Oriel College, Oxford, in December 1739, and took his degree of Bachelor of Arts in October 1746, and was admitted one of the senior Proctors of the University in April, 1752. Being of an unambitious temper, and strongly attached to the charms of rural scenery, he early fixed his residence in his native village, where he spent the greater part of his life in literary occupations, and especially in the study of nature. This he followed with patient assiduity, and a mind ever open to the lessons of piety and benevolence, which such a study is so well calculated to afford. Though several occasions offered of settling upon a college living, he could never persuade himself to quit the beloved spot, which was indeed a peculiarly happy situation for an observer. Thus his days passed tranquil and serene, with scarcely any other vicissitudes than those of the seasons, till they closed at a mature age, on June 26, 1793."

In addition to this, though there are still living in Selborne some old men who remember Mr. White, and who speak of his memory in terms of the highest respect, as an excellent and amiable man, they do not appear to be very strongly impressed with any overshadowing greatness of character which he exhibited when he sojourned among them. They do speak, however, of his kindness and familiarity with his fellow villagers, in his intercourse with whom he appears to have observed the doctrine of reciprocity with great strictness, and to have been, if possible, more warmly attached to the human inhabitants of the village than to its scenery, its antiquities, its plants, and its animals. White had numerous correspondents, and he paid many visits; but Selborne appears always to have been the home of his affections, from which no enticement of science, and no blandishment of more fashionable life, could wean him for any length of time. Yet, with all this fondness for the simplicity of his native village, White was an elegant scholar as well as an excellent man; and some of his little poems, the themes of which are all rural, though they have no loftiness, and breathe not a whisper of the turbulent passions, are as soft and bland as the notes of the turtle.

But, as White was both in the village and of the village, he was familiar with his fellow-villagers; and, though there was the same mildness and moderation in all his habits which tells so beautifully in his writings, he was no anchorite. He loved the innocent village sports, as any one may readily see from the heartiness with which he alludes to the Playstow in his second letter to Pennant. One of his favourite villagers is understood to have been a shoemaker, who lived over the way, a man of some intelligence and humour, and of simple and primitive manners, but who had no objection to an occasional glass of good ale, in a place where water is so hard to get at, and so hard when it is gotten, as it is in Selborne. White rather piqued himself upon the quality of his ale, and generally employed the shoemaker in the capacity of taster when a fresh barrel was put on tap. But some how or other the shoemaker never could come to a decision on the first glass, yet never failed to decide that the second one was excellent: nor do the reports say that either the one or the other moved for a new trial after the second glass had been decided on.

Of these little traits there are, however, very few; and it would seem that this delightful child of nature was so perfectly contented with enjoying and dispensing rustic happiness that he cared nothing how the opinions of the fashionable world went or the gales of ambition blew.

As an observing naturalist, White stands unrivalled for the minute accuracy of his facts, and the clearness with which he rendered them; and, if some of his conjectures were a little visionary, this was more owing to the state of science at the time, and his perfect deference to the opinions of others, than to any want of natural acumen in the historian of Selborne. In his fortieth letter to the Hon. Daines Barrington, and in a few other places, he shows the soundest critical taste, and how well he understood the difference between trifling with the nomenclature of a science and grasping the reality. It has sometimes been started as a sort of objection that White was not systematic; but this would have been defeating his object, which was to describe his native district in its true colours; and it would not be more absurd to twist a systematic geography of the whole globe into a topographical sketch of a single parish than it would have been to blend a system of natural history with the natural history of Selborne. White, as we have hinted, did more to the actual extending of natural history than almost any man of his time; and he had the rare merit of setting an example which might be followed with certainty and delight in every parish in the empire, if those who have ability and leisure would light their lamps at his unquenchable flame.

THE
NATURAL HISTORY
OF
SELBORNE.

LETTER I.

To THOMAS PENNANT, Esq.

The parish of Selborne lies in the extreme-eastern corner of the county of Hampshire, bordering on the county of Sussex, and not far from the county of Surrey; is about fifty miles south-west of London, in latitude 51, and nearly midway between the towns of Alton and Petersfield. Being very large and extensive, it abuts on twelve parishes, two of which are in Sussex, viz. *Trotton* and *Rogate*. If you begin from the south and proceed westward, the adjacent parishes are *Emshot, Newton Valence, Faringdon, Harteley Mauduit, Great Ward le ham, Kingsley, Hedleigh. Bramshot, Trotton, Rogate, Lysse,* and *Greatham*. The soils of this district are almost as various and diversified as the views and aspects. The high part to the south-west consists of a vast hill of chalk, rising three hundred feet above the village; and is divided into a sheep-down, the high wood, and a long hanging wood called the Hanger. The covert of this eminence is altogether beech, the most lovely of all forest trees, whether we consider its smooth rind or bark, its glossy foliage, or graceful pendulous boughs. The down, or sheep-walk, is a pleasing park-like spot, of about one mile by half that space, jutting out on the verge of the hill country, where it begins to break down into the plains, and commanding a very engaging view, being an assemblage of hill, dale, wood-lands, heath, and water. The prospect is bounded to the south-east and east by the vast range of mountains called the Sussex Downs, by Guild-down near Guilford, and by the downs round Dorking and Ryegate, in Surrey, to the north-east, which altogether, with the country beyond Alton and Farnham, form a noble and extensive outline.

At the foot of this hill, one stage or step from the uplands, lies the village, which consists of one single straggling street, three quarters of a mile in length, in a sheltered vale, and running parallel with the Hanger. The houses are divided from the hill by a vein of stiff clay (good wheat-land), yet stand on a rock of white stone, little in appearance removed from chalk, but seems so far from being calcareous that it endures extreme heat. Yet that the freestone still preserves somewhat that is analogous to chalk is plain from the beeches which descend as low as those rocks extend and no further, and thrive as well on them, where the ground is steep, as on the chalks.*

The cart-way of the village divides, in a remarkable manner, two very incongruous soils. To the south-west is a rank clay that requires the labour of years to render it mellow, while the gardens to the north-east, and small enclosures behind, consist of a warm, forward, crumbling mould, called black malm, which seems highly saturated with vegetable and animal manure; and these may perhaps have been the original site of the town, while the wood and coverts might extend down to the opposite bank.

---

* It is doubted by many naturalists whether the beech (*fagus sylvatica*) can strictly be considered a truly British tree, the older examples of it being mostly situate in places where they may probably have been planted. It is now, however, at least most thoroughly naturalized, and in many districts certainly assumes an indigenous aspect, particularly in the extensive woods surrounding Stokenchurch, Bucks, where the young timber is manufactured on a large scale into chairs, bedsteads, and the like, many waggon-loads of which are weekly sent up to London. It appears to thrive most upon a chalky soil, where it will attain considerable dimensions, especially when growing on a slope. Some very beautiful examples of it may be seen on that charming spot, the bold chalk-escarpment of Box-hill, near Dorking, in Surrey; and several of surpassing magnitude in Norbury-park, in the same neighbourhood, where also are some noble yews, and many Spanish chestnuts of prodigious size, together with some gigantic oaks, and within a short distance several remarkably fine common elms and huge aspen poplars, which last tree attains a magnificent growth in Surrey. The interior of this county will indeed vie with any part of England for the growth of most of our forest-trees; but, unfortunately, the finer examples are fast disappearing before the woodman's axe—the need, or avarice, or want of taste of one proprietor of ten dooming to destruction that which for centuries had been the pride and admiration of a long line of predecessors. An aged and curious remnant of a beech, now growing in the Windsor Great Park, and figured and described by Mr. Jesse, in the *second series* of his delightful "Gleanings in Natural History," measures 36 feet in circumference; and a very splendid and far more beautiful tree of the same species, now in the pride of its growth, situate within a short distance of Lyndhurst, in the New-forest, Hants, is well known, and deservedly celebrated as the "queen" of that princely forest.—Ed.

At each end of the village, which runs from south-east to north-west, arises a small rivulet: that at the north-west end frequently fails, but the other is a fine perennial spring, little influenced by drought or wet seasons, called Well-head* This breaks out of some high grounds joining to Nore-hill, a noble chalk promontory, remarkable for sending forth two streams into two different seas. The one to the south becomes a branch of the Arun, running to Arundel, and so falling into the British Channel; the other to the north. The Selborne stream makes one branch of the Wey; and meeting the Black-down stream at Hedleigh, and the Alton and Farnham stream at Tilford-bridge, swells into a considerable river, navigable at Godalming; from whence it passes to Guildford, and so into the Thames at Weybridge; and thus at the Nore into the German Ocean.

Our wells, at an average, run to about sixty-three feet, and when sunk to that depth seldom fail, but produce a fine limpid water, soft to the taste, and much commended by those who drink the pure element, but which does not lather well with soap.

To the north-west, north and east of the village, is a range of fair enclosures, consisting of what is called a white malm, a sort of rotten or rubble stone, which, when turned up to the frost and rain, moulders to pieces, and becomes manure to itself.†

Still on to the north-east, and a step lower, is a kind of white land, neither chalk nor clay, neither fit for pasture nor for the plough, yet kindly for hops, which root deep into the freestone, and have their poles and wood for charcoal growing just at hand. This white soil produces the brightest hops.

As the parish still inclines down towards Wolmer-forest, at the juncture of the clays and sand the soil becomes a wet, sandy loam, remarkable for timber, and infamous for roads. The oaks of Temple and Blackmoor stand high in the estimation of purveyors, and have furnished much naval timber, while the trees on the freestone grow large, but are what workmen call shakey, and so brittle as often to fall to pieces in sawing. Beyond the sandy loam the soil becomes a hungry lean sand, till it mingles with the forest; and will produce little without the assistance of lime and turnips.

---

* This spring produced, September 14, 1781, after a severe hot summer, and a preceding dry spring and winter, nine gallons of water in a minute, which is five hundred and forty in an hour, and twelve thousand nine hundred and sixty, or two hundred and sixteen hogsheads, in twenty-four hours, or one natural day. At this time many of the wells failed, and all the ponds in the vales were dry.

† This soil produces good wheat and clover.

LETTER II. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

In the court of Norton farm-house, a manor farm to the north-west of the village, on the white malms, stood within these twenty years a broad-leaved elm, or wych hazel, *ulmus folio latissimo scabro* of Ray,* which, though it had lost a considerable leading bough, in the great storm in the year 1703, equal to a moderate tree, yet, when felled, contained eight loads of timber; and, being too bulky for a carriage, was sawn off at seven feet above the butt, where it measured nearly eight feet in the diameter. This elm I mention to show to what a bulk planted elms may attain, as this tree must certainly have been such from its situation.

In the centre of the village, and near the church, is a square piece of ground surrounded by houses, and vulgarly called the Plestor.† In the midst of this spot stood, in old times, a vast oak, with a short squat body, and huge horizontal arms extending almost to the extremity of the area. This venerable tree, surrounded with stone steps, and seats above them, was the delight of old and young, and a place of much resort in summer evenings, where the former sat in grave debate, while the latter frolicked and danced before them. Long might it have stood, had not the amazing tempest in 1703 overturned it at once, to the infinite regret of the inhabitants and the vicar, who bestowed several pounds in setting it in its place again: but all his care could not avail; the tree sprouted for a time, then withered and died. This oak I mention to show to what a bulk planted oaks also may arrive: and planted this tree must certainly have been, as will appear from what will be said further concerning this area, when we enter on the antiquities of Selborne.*

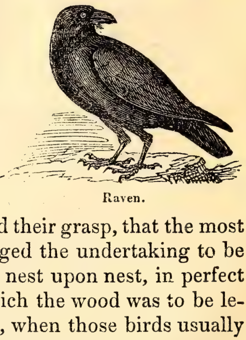
---

* *Ulmus montanus* of botanists, the common elm of Scotland and the north of England, and which is far from being of rare occurrence in the south, is a valuable timber tree, of very different growth from the *U. campestris*, which latter is more generally known as the "common elm." It is a fine and handsome species, but seldom attains the magnitude of the largest specimens of *U. campestris*, nor is it so stately and cumbrous in its aspect. It does not usually present so fine a bole, the strength being more in the branches, which, in young specimens, are often of nearly equal size with the main stem, and, being loaded with a profusion of foliage, the sprays in consequence become pendent and "give the idea," as is well observed in KNAPP'S JOURNAL OF A NATURALIST, "of luxuriance with weakness, of a growth beyond strength." Advancing in age, these boughs become in time less pensile, and project boldly into the air, whence the species has a very pleasing effect planted in an avenue, its huge arms extending across in every picturesque form, and finely contrasting with the rich green of its leaves, which, for the most part, are distributed in dense umbrageous masses. The Wych elm has however one grand defect as an ornamental tree, being generally, in exposed situations, the very first to intimate, by its denuded boughs, the unwelcome approach of winter—a character in which it remarkably differs from the common species, the latter retaining its foliage for a much longer period, and, "ere at length its season does arrive," being finely mellowed with the golden hues of autumn. The largest example of the Wych elm on record is one that grew in the park of Sir Walter Baggot, in Staffordshire, and which is mentioned in the second vol. of Evelyn's SYLVA, p. 189. This noble tree, after two men had been five days felling it, lay 120 feet in length, and was 17 feet diameter at the stool. As Mr. Evelyn remarks, "this was truly a goodly tree." Five species of elm are enumerated by Sir J. E. Smith as indigenous to Britain, and at least as many more have been introduced. They are all closely allied, and some are very difficult to distinguish.—ED.

† Vide description in the Antiquities.

On the Blackmoor estate there is a small wood called Losel's, of a few acres, that was lately furnished with a set of oaks of a peculiar growth and great value: they were tall and taper-like firs, but standing near together had very small heads, only a little brush without any large limbs. About twenty years ago the bridge at the Toy, near Hampton Court, being much decayed, some trees were wanted for the repairs that were fifty feet long without bough, and would measure twelve inches diameter at the little end. Twenty such trees did a purveyor find in this little wood, with this advantage, that many of them answered the description at sixty feet.† These trees were sold for twenty pounds a-piece.

In the centre of this grove there stood an oak, which, though shapely and tall on the whole, bulged out into a large excrescence about the middle of the stem. On this a pair of ravens had fixed their residence for such a series of years, that the oak was distinguished by the title of the Raven-tree. Many were the attempts of the neighbouring youths to get at this eyry: the difficulty whetted their inclinations, and each was ambitious of surmounting the arduous task. But, when they arrived at the swelling, it jutted out so in their way, and was so far beyond their grasp, that the most daring lads were awed, and acknowledged the undertaking to be too hazardous. So the ravens built on, nest upon nest, in perfect security, till the fatal day arrived in which the wood was to be levelled. It was in the month of *February*, when those birds usually sit. The saw was applied to the butt, the wedges were inserted into the opening, the woods echoed to the heavy blows of the beetle or mallet, the tree nodded to its fall; but still the dam sat on. At last, when it gave way, the bird was flung from her nest, and, though her parental affection deserved a better fate, was whipped down by the twigs, which brought her dead to the ground.



Raven.

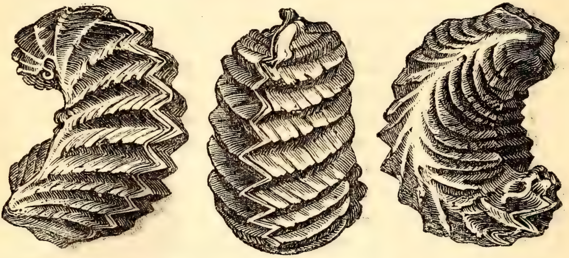
---

* Probably the finest and most stately oak, now growing in the south-east of England, is that in the park at Pansanger, in Hertfordshire, the seat of earl Cowper.—Ed.

† An oak table of one solid plank, seventy-five feet long, and three wide in its entire length, is mentioned in Dr. Plot's *Nat. Hist. of Staffordshire,* as to be seen in the hall of Dudley-castle, in that county. The tree grew in the adjoining park.—Ed.

LETTER III. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

The fossil-shells of this district, and sorts of stone, such as have fallen within my observation, must not be passed over in silence. And first I must mention, as a great curiosity, a specimen that was plowed up in the chalky fields, near the side of the *Down*, and given to me for the singularity of its appearance, which, to an incurious eye, seems like a petrified fish of about four inches long, the cardo passing for a head and mouth. It is in reality a bivalve of the Linnæan genus of *mytilus*, and the species of *crista galli;* called by Lister, *restellum;* by Rumphius, *ostream plicatum minus;* by D'Argenville, *auris porci*, s. *crista galli;* and by those who make collections cock's comb. Though I applied to several such in London, I never could meet with an entire specimen; nor could I ever find in books any engraving from a perfect one. In the superb museum at Leicester-house, permission was given me to examine for this article; and though I was disappointed as to the fossil, I was highly gratified with the sight of several of the shells themselves in high preservation. This bivalve is only known to inhabit the Indian Ocean, where it fixes itself to a zoophyte, known by the name gorgonia. The curious foldings of the sutures the one into the other, the alternate flutings or grooves, and the curved form of my specimen, being much easier expressed by the pencil than by words, I have caused it to be drawn and engraved.*



---

* *Ostrea carinata*, or keeled oyster of Lamark. The author is however mistaken in the supposition that this identical species is yet in being, it having long since been satisfactorily shown that no species of organism, the remains of which are imbedded in the old limestone formations, exists at the present time; although many *recent* species (or those which are now living) are very closely allied to some—even of the most ancient—of those which are exclusively fossil. No species whatever is common to even the secondary and tertiary formations (as they are termed),

Cornua ammonis are very common about this village. As we were cutting an inclining path up the Hanger, the labourers found them frequently on that steep, just under the soil, in the chalk, and of a considerable size. In the lane above Well-head, in the way to Emshot, they abound in the bank, in a darkish sort of marl, and are usually very small and soft: but in Clay's Pond, a little further on, at the end of the pit, where the soil is dug out for manure, I have occasionally observed them of large dimensions, perhaps fourteen or sixteen inches in diameter. But as these did not consist of firm stone, but were formed of a kind of *terra lapidosa,* or hardened clay, as soon as they were exposed to the rains and frost they mouldered away. These seemed as if they were a very recent production. In the chalk-pit, at the north-west end of the Hanger, large *nautili* are sometimes observed.

In the very thickest strata of our freestone, and at considerable depths, well-diggers often find large scallops or pectines, having both shells deeply striated, and ridged and furrowed alternately. They are highly impregnated with, if not wholly composed of, the stone of the quarry

LETTER IV To T. PENNANT, Esq.

As in a former letter the freestone of this place has been only mentioned incidentally, I shall here become more particular.

This stone is in great request for hearth-stones, and the beds of ovens: and in lining of lime-kilns it turns to good account; for the workmen use sandy loam instead of mortar; the sand of which fluxes,* and runs by the intense heat, and so cases over the whole face of the kiln with a strong vitrified coat like glass, that it is well preserved from injuries of weather, and endures thirty or forty years. When chiseled smooth, it makes elegant fronts for houses, equal in colour and grain to the Bath stone; and superior in one respect, that, when seasoned, it does not scale. Decent chimney-pieces are worked from it of much closer and finer grain than Portland; and rooms are floored with it, but it proves rather too soft for this purpose. It is a freestone, cutting in all directions, yet has something of a grain parallel

---

so that it can hardly be expected that any sort of animal, the exuviæ of which occur in the (secondary) chalk, can be still found in existence at the present time.—Ed.

* There may probably be also in the chalk itself that is burnt for lime a proportion of sand, for few chalks are so pure as to have none.

with the horizon, and therefore should not be surbedded, but laid in the same position that it grows in the quarry.* On the ground abroad this fire-stone will not succeed for pavements, because, probably, some degree of saltness prevailing within it, the rain tears the slabs to pieces.† Though this stone is too hard to be acted on by vinegar; yet both the white part, and even the blue rag, ferment strongly in mineral acids. Though the white stone will not bear wet, yet in every quarry at intervals there are thin strata of blue rag, which resist rain and frost; and are excellent for pitching of stables, paths, and courts, and for building of dry walls against banks (a valuable species of fencing, much in use in this village), and for mending of roads. This rag is rugged and stubborn, and will not hew to a smooth face; but is very durable: yet, as these strata are shallow and lie deep, large quantities cannot be procured but at considerable expense. Among the blue rags turn up some blocks tinged with a stain of yellow or rust-colour, which seem to be nearly as lasting as the blue; and every now and then balls of a friable substance, like rust of iron, called rust-balls.

In Wolmer forest I see but one sort of stone, called by the workmen sand, or forest-stone. This is generally of the colour of rusty iron, and might probably be worked as iron ore, is very hard and heavy, and of a firm compact texture, and composed of a small roundish crystalline grit, cemented together by a brown, terrene, ferruginous matter, will not cut without difficulty, nor easily strike fire with steel. Being often found in broad flat pieces, it makes good pavement for paths about houses, never becoming slippery in frost nor rain, is excellent for dry walls, and is sometimes used in buildings. In many parts of that waste it lies scattered on the surface of the ground, but is dug on Weaver's-down, a vast hill on the eastern verge of that forest, where the pits are shallow, and the stratum thin. This stone is imperishable.

From a notion of rendering their work the more elegant, and giving it a finish, masons chip this stone into small fragments about the size of the head of a large nail, and then stick the pieces into the wet mortar along the joints of their freestone walls. This embellishment carries an odd appearance, and has occasioned strangers sometimes to ask us pleasantly, “Whether we fastened our walls together with tenpenny nails.

---

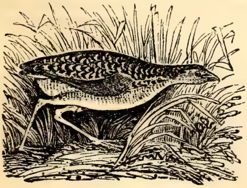
* To surbed stone is to set it edgewise, contrary to the posture it had in the quarry, says Dr. Plot, Oxfordsh. p. 77. But surbedding does not succeed in our dry walls; neither do we use it so in ovens, though he says it is best for Teynton stone.

† "Firestone is full of salts, and has no sulphur: must be close grained, and have no interstices. Nothing supports fire like salts · saltstone perishes exposed to wet and frost." Plot's Staff. p. 152.

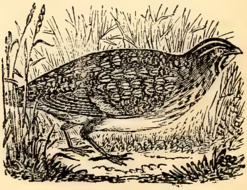
LETTER V. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

Among the singularities of this place, the two rocky hollow lanes, the one to Alton, and the other to the forest, deserve our attention. These roads, running through the malm lands, are, by the traffick of ages, and the fretting of water, worn down through the first stratum of our freestone, and partly through the second, so that they look more like water-courses than roads, and are bedded with naked rag for furlongs together. In many places they are reduced sixteen or eighteen feet beneath the level of the fields, and after floods, and in frosts, exhibit very grotesque and wild appearances, from the tangled roots that are twisted among the strata, and from the torrents rushing down their broken sides, and especially when those cascades are frozen into icicles hanging in all the fanciful shapes of frost-work. These rugged gloomy scenes affright the ladies when they peep down into them from the paths above, and make timid horsemen shudder while they ride along them; but delight the naturalist with their various botany, and particularly with their curious *filices* with which they abound.

The manor of Selborne, were it strictly looked after, with all its kindly aspects, and all its sloping coverts, would swarm with game. Even now hares, partridges, and pheasants abound; and in old days woodcocks were as plentiful. There are few quails, because they more affect open fields than enclosures; after harvest some few land-rails are seen.*



Land-rail.



Quail.

---

* The meadow-crake, or “land-rail” (crex pratensis), is much rarer in the south of England then in the northern and middle districts of our island A very few pass the winter in the

The parish of Selborne, by taking in so much of the forest, is a vast district. Those who tread the bounds are employed part of three days in the business, and are of opinion that the outline, in all its curves and indentings, does not comprise less than thirty miles.

The village stands in a sheltered spot, secured by the Hanger from the strong westerly winds. The air is soft, but rather moist from the effluvia of so many trees; yet perfectly healthy and free from agues.

The quantity of rain that falls on it is very considerable, as may be supposed in so woody and mountainous a district. As my experience in measuring the water is but of short date, I am not qualified to give the mean quantity.* I only know that

	Inch	Hund.
From May 1, 1779, to the end of the year there fell	28	37!
From Jan. 1, 1780, to Jan. 1, 1781 - - -	27	32
From Jan. 1, 1781, to Jan. 1, 1782 - - -	30	71
From Jan. 1, 1782, to Jan. 1, 1783 - - -	50	26!
From Jan. 1, 1783, to Jan. 1, 1784 - - -	33	71
From Jan. 1, 1784, to Jan. 1, 1785 - - -	33	80
From Jan. 1, 1785, to Jan. 1, 1786 - - -	31	55
From Jan. 1, 1786, to Jan. 1, 1787 - - -	39	57

The village of Selborne, and large hamlet of Oakhanger, with the single farms, and many scattered houses along the verge of the forest, contain upwards of six hundred and seventy inhabitants.† We abound with poor; many of whom are sober and

---

south-eastern counties. I have known one to have been shot in Surrey, in January, and also an allied species, the speckled water-crake (*crex-zapornia porzana*), in the following month. A few quails (*coturnix vulgaris*), also, remain throughout the winter in this country, although by far the greater number migrate. This last-mentioned species is by no means uncommon in summer upon the Surrey hills.—Ed.

* A very intelligent gentleman assures me (and he speaks from upwards of forty years' experience) that the mean rain of any place cannot be ascertained till a person has measured it for a very long period. "If I had only measured the rain," says he, "for the first four years, from 1740 to 1743, I should have said the mean rain at Lyndon was sixteen inches and a half for the year; if from 1740 to 1750, eighteen inches and a half. The mean rain before 1763 was twenty inches and a quarter, from 1763 and since twenty-five inches and a half, from 1770 to 1780 twenty-six inches. If only 1773, 1774, and 1775, had been measured, Lyndon mean rain would have been called thirty-two inches."

† A STATE OF THE PARISH OF SELBORNE, TAKEN OCTOBER 4, 1783

The number of tenements or families 136.

The number of inhabitants in the street is	313	Total 676; nearly five inhabitants to each tenement.
In the rest of the parish - -	363	

In the time of the Rev. Gilbert White, vicar, who died in 1727-8, the number of inhabitants was computed at about 500.

industrious, and live comfortably in good stone or brick cottages, which are glazed, and have chambers above stairs: mud buildings we have none. Besides the employment from husbandry, the men work in hop gardens, of which we have many, and fell and bark timber. In the spring and summer the women weed the corn; and enjoy a second harvest in September by hop-picking. Formerly, in the dead months, they availed themselves greatly by spinning wool, for making of barragons, a genteel corded stuff, much in vogue at that time for summer wear, and chiefly manufactured at Alton, a neighbouring town, by some of the people

Average of baptisms for 60 years.

From 1720 to 1729, both years inclu.	Males 6,9	Females 6,0	12,9	From 1740 to 1749, incl.	M. 9,2	F. 6,6	15,8	From 1760 to 1769, incl.	M. 9,1	F. 8,9	18,0
From 1730 to 1739, both years inclu.	Males 8,2	Females 7,1	15,3	From 1750 to 1759, incl.	M. 7,6	F. 8,1	15,7	From 1770 to 1779, incl.	M. 10,5	F. 9,8	20,3

Total of baptisms of Males 515 | 980
Females 465 |

Total of baptisms from 1720 to 1779, both inclusive (60 years) 980.

Average of burials for 60 years.

From 1720 to 1729, both years inclu.	Males 4,8	Females 5,1	9,9	From 1740 to 1749, incl	M. 4,6	F. 3,8	8,4	From 1760 to 1769, incl.	M. 6,9	F. 6,5	13,4
From 1730 to 1739, both years inclu.	Males 4,8	Females 5,8	10,6	From 1750 to 1759, incl.	M 4,9	F. 5,1	10,0	From 1770 to 1779, incl.	M. 5,7	F. 6,	11,7

Total of burials of Males 315 | 640
Females 325 |

Total of burials from 1720 to 1779, both inclusive (60 years) 640.

Baptisms exceed burials by more than one third.

Baptisms of Males exceed Females by one tenth, or one in ten.

Burials of Females exceed Males by one in thirty.

It appears that a child, born and bred in this parish, has an equal chance to live above forty years.

Twins thirteen times, many of whom dying young have lessened the chances for life.

Chances for life in men and women appear to be equal.

A TABLE OF THE BAPTISMS, BURIALS, AND MARRIAGES, FROM JANUARY 2, 1761, TO DECEMBER 25, 1780, IN THE PARISH OF SELBORNE.

	BAPTISMS.			BURIALS.			MAR.		BAPTISMS.			BURIALS.			MAR.
	M.	F.	Tot.	M.	F.	Tot.			M.	F.	Tot.	M.	F.	Tot.	
1761	8	10	18	2	4	6	3	1771	10	6	16	3	4	7	4
1762	7	8	15	10	14	24	6	1772	11	10	21	6	10	16	3
1763	8	10	18	3	4	7	5	1773	8	5	13	7	5	12	3
1764	11	9	20	10	8	18	6	1774	6	13	19	2	8	10	1
1765	12	6	18	9	7	16	6	1775	20	7	27	13	8	21	6
1766	9	13	22	10	6	16	4	1776	11	10	21	4	6	10	6
1767	14	5	19	6	5	11	2	1777	8	13	21	7	3	10	4
1768	7	6	13	2	5	7	6	1778	7	13	20	3	4	7	5
1769	9	14	23	6	5	11	2	1779	14	8	22	5	6	11	5
1770	10	13	23	4	7	11	3	1780	8	9	17	11	4	15	3
	95	94	189	62	65	127	43		103	94	197	61	58	119	40
									95	94	189	62	65	127	43
									198	188	386	123	123	246	83

During this period of twenty years the births of males exceeded those of females - - 10.

The burials of each sex were equal.

And the births exceeded the deaths - - 140.

called Quakers: but from circumstances this trade is at an end.* The inhabitants enjoy a good share of health and longevity; and the parish swarms with children.

LETTER VI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

SHOULD I omit to describe with some exactness the forest of Wolmer, of which three-fifths perhaps lie in this parish, my account of Selborne would be very imperfect, as it is a district abounding with many curious productions, both animal and vegetable, and has often afforded me much entertainment both as a sportsman and as a naturalist.

The royal forest of Wolmer is a tract of land of about seven miles in length, by two and a half in breadth, running nearly from north to south, and is abutted on, to begin to the south, and so to proceed eastward, by the parishes of Greatham, Lysse, Rogate, and Trotton, in the county of Sussex, by Bramshot, Hedleigh, and Kingsley. This royalty consists entirely of sand covered with heath and fern; but is somewhat diversified with hills and dales, without having one standing tree in the whole extent. In the bottoms, where the waters stagnate, are many bogs, which formerly abounded with subterraneous trees; though Dr. Plot says positively,† that "there never were any fallen trees hidden in the mosses of the southern counties." But he was mistaken; for I myself have seen cottages on the verge of this wild district, whose timbers consisted of a black hard wood, looking like oak, which the owners assured me they procured from the bogs by probing the soil with spits, or some such instruments; but the peat is so much cut out, and the moors have been so well examined, that none has been found of late.‡

---

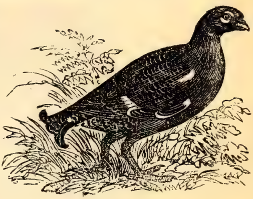
* Since the passage above was written, I am happy in being able to say that the spinning employment is a little revived, to the no small comfort of the industrious housewife.

† See his Hist. of Staffordshire.

‡ Old people have assured me that on a winter's morning they have discovered these trees, in the bogs, by the hoar frost, which lay longer over the space where they were concealed than on the surrounding morass. Nor does this seem to be a fanciful notion, but consistent with true philosophy. Dr. Hales saith, "That the warmth of the earth, at some depth under ground, has an influence in promoting a thaw, as well as the change of the weather from a freezing to a thawing state, is manifest, from this observation, viz. Nov. 29, 1731, a little snow having fallen in the night, it was, by eleven the next morning, mostly melted away on the surface of the earth, except in several places in Bushy-park, where there were drains dug and covered with earth, on which the snow continued to lie, whether those drains were full of water or dry, as also where elm-pipes lay under ground: a plain proof this that those drains intercepted the warmth of the earth from ascending from greater depths below them: for the snow lay where the drain had

Besides the oak, I have also been shown pieces of fossil-wood of a paler colour and softer nature, which the inhabitants called fir; but, upon a nice examination, and trial by fire, I could discover nothing resinous in them; and therefore rather suppose that they were parts of a willow or alder, or some such aquatic tree.

This lonely domain is a very agreeable haunt for many sorts of wild fowls, which not only frequent it in the winter, but breed there in the summer; such as lapwings, snipes, wild-ducks, and, as I have discovered within these few years, teals. Partridges in vast plenty are bred in good seasons on the verge of this forest, into which they love to make excursions; and in particular, in the dry summer of 1740 and 1741, and some years after, they swarmed to such a degree, that parties of unreasonable sportsmen killed twenty and sometimes thirty brace in a day.



Black Grouse.

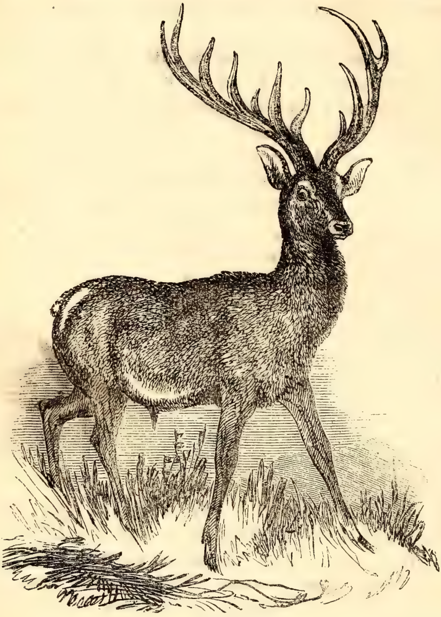
But there was a nobler species of game in this forest, now extinct, which I have heard old people say abounded much before shooting flying became so common, and that was the heath-cock, black game, or grouse. When I was a little boy I recollect one coming now and then to my father's table. The last pack remembered was killed about thirty-five years ago; and within these ten years one solitary grey hen was sprung by some beagles in beating for a hare. The sportsmen cried out, "A hen pheasant;" but a gentleman present, who had often seen grouse in the north of England, assured me that it was a grey hen.*

---

more than four feet depth of earth over it. It continued also to lie on thatch, tiles, and the tops of walls." See Hales's Hæmastatics, p. 360. Quere, Might not such observations be reduced to domestic use, by promoting the discovery of old obliterated drains and wells about houses; and in Roman stations and camps lead to the finding of pavements baths, and graves, and other hidden relics of curious antiquity?

* This fine species, the *tetrao tetrix* or black grouse, inhabits every where less elevated situations than the other British species which by sportsmen are termed grouse, being found, though at present nowhere very plentifully, in the south of England, wherever there are heathy wilds of sufficient extent, intermingled here and there with coppice, or brushwood, and patches of boggy ground. They occur sparingly upon the Devonshire moors and other heathy districts in the western counties, also, rather more abundantly, in the New-forest, Hants., and now and then a solitary individual may be flushed on the extensive moorland range of Hounslow and Bagshots but their principal localities lie more to the north, upon the lower slopes of heathy and mountainous regions, which are covered with a natural growth of willow, birch, and alder, and intersected by morasses, clothed with coarse herbage, also the deep and wooded dells which so commonly occur in the valleys between the mountains. They subsist (all the poultry tribes being nearly omnivorous) on various kinds of food, according to the season, as insects, the different

Nor does the loss of our black game prove the only gap in the *fauna Selborniensis;* for another beautiful link in the chain of beings is wanting, I mean the red deer, which towards the beginning of this century amounted to about five hundred head, and made



Red Deer.

wild berries, and the seeds of various rushes and other plants, but chiefly on the young and tender shoots of the heath; and, in winter, when these are no longer procurable, upon the buds and tops of the birch and wild alder, and the embryo shoots of the different firs. These they can readily obtain, as unlike the ptarmigan (*lagopus*), to which genus the red grouse of sportsmen belongs, they are capable of perching upon trees, and always retire to roost at night, like pheasants, on a horizontal bough. They frequently descend, too, in the vicinity of cultivation, to peck some grain in the cornfields. The black grouse also differs from the red, and the other members of the genus *lagopus*, in being a polygamous bird, as indeed are all those which now range in *tetrao*. The latter considerably resemble, in their manners, the common domestic poultry, and the males of them spread the tail, and strut, and drop their wings in the style of the turkey and pea-fowl, a habit which is observed in no species of the ptarmigan genus, nor in any monogamous kind with which I am acquainted, but which is curiously noticeable in the cow-bunting of Wilson's "American Ornithology," the only known member of the extensive natural family to which it belongs which is not so. Most polygamous birds are indeed provided, at least in the breeding season, with some kind of curious display, and this is remarkably exemplified in the case of the ruff (*machetes variabilis*), the only known species of its numerous tribe which does not pair, and also the only one which is adorned in spring with a singular mass of produced feathers about the head and neck. The true grouse hybridize very readily in confinement with a stately appearance.* There is an old keeper, now alive, named Adams, whose great grandfather (mentioned in a perambulation taken in 1635), grandfather, father, and self, enjoyed the head keepership of Wolmer forest in succession for more than a hundred years. This person assures me, that his father has often told him, that Queen Anne, as she was journeying on the Portsmouth road, did not think the forest of Wolmer beneath her royal regard. For she came out of the great road at Lippock, which is just by, and, reposing herself on a bank smoothed for that purpose, lying about half a mile to the east of Wolmer pond, and still called Queen's-bank, saw with great complacency and satisfaction the whole herd of red deer brought by the keepers along the vale before her, consisting then of about five hundred head. A sight this worthy the attention of the greatest sovereign! But he further adds that, by means of the Waltham blacks, or, to use his own expression, as soon as they began blacking, they were reduced to about fifty head, and so continued decreasing till the time of the late duke of Cumberland. It is now more than thirty years ago that his highness sent down a huntsman, and six yeomen-prickers, in scarlet jackets laced with gold, attended by the stag-hounds, ordering them to take every deer in this forest alive and to convey them in carts to Windsor. In the course of the summer they caught every stag, some of which showed extraordinary diversion; but, in the following winter, when the hinds were also carried off, such fine chases were exhibited as served the country people for matter of talk and won-

---

the pheasants and allied genera; and, even in the wild state, mule specimens have several times been met with between the male pheasant and the female black grouse. There is reason, however, to believe that these crossings only take place in localities where the male black grouse have been destroyed. They are interesting, as indicative of the close affinity between the genera *tetrao* and *phasianus*, and they sufficiently attest the absurdity of classifying these, as some have done, as the types of two separate and distinct families. The males of most polygamous birds are very careless about the welfare of their progeny, but this is not the case with the black grouse; for, when his females are sttting, and while his numerous brood continue young and helpless, he acts as sentinel and keeps watch over the safety of them all. The young begin to throw out the mature plumage some time before they are quite full grown, and the males then separate from the rest and associate in small flocks or packs, continuing thus together till the influence of the vernal season prompts them to disperse over the wilds, at which time, as might be expected, very desperate battles continually take place among them. It will be observed that in these habits, which are common to all the genuine *tetraones*, and certain allied genera, a curious and highly interesting analogy may be traced with particular groups of ruminant mammifers, an analogy which I believe has never heretofore been remarked.—Ed.

* These noble and majestic animals, the red deer or stag (*cervus elephas*), a species truly indigenous to the country (as its fossil remains abundantly show), are now comparatively very few in any part of England; but the case is different in the mountainous regions of North Britain, where, especially on the duke of Athol's vast estates, in the central Grampians, immense herds of them still roam unrestrained, the splendid and appropriate ornaments of that wild and rugged country. In the south of England they can only be considered as park animals.—Ed.

der for years afterwards. I saw myself one of the yeomen-prickers single out a stag from the herd, and must confess that it was the most curious feat of activity I ever beheld, superior to any thing in Mr. Astley's riding-school. The exertions made by the horse and deer much exceeded all my expectations, though the former greatly excelled the latter in speed. When the devoted deer was separated from his companions, they gave him, by their watches, law, as they called it, for twenty minutes; when, sounding their horns, the stop-dogs were permitted to pursue, and a most gallant scene ensued.

LETTER VII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

Though large herds of deer do much harm to the neighbourhood, yet the injury to the morals of the people is of more moment than the loss of their crops. The temptation is irresistible; for most men are sportsmen by constitution, and there is such an inherent spirit for hunting in human nature, as scarce any inhibitions can restrain. Hence, towards the beginning of this century, all this country was wild about deer-stealing. Unless he was a hunter, as they affected to call themselves, no young person was allowed to be possessed of manhood or gallantry. The Waltham blacks at length committed such enormities that government was forced to interfere with that severe and sanguinary act called the black act,* which now comprehends more felonies than any law that ever was framed before. And, therefore, a late bishop of Winchester, when urged to re-stock Waltham-chase,† refused, from a motive worthy of a prelate, replying that "It had done mischief enough already."

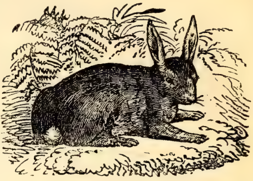
Our old race of deer-stealers are hardly extinct yet: it was but a little while ago that, over their ale, they used to recount the exploits of their youth; such as watching the pregnant hind to her lair, and, when the calf was dropped, paring its feet with a penknife to the quick to prevent its escape, till it was large and fat enough to be killed; the shooting at one of their neighbours with a bullet in a turnip-field by moonshine, mistaking him for a deer; and the losing a dog in the following extraordinary manner :—Some fellows, suspecting that a calf new-fallen was deposited in a certain spot of thick fern, went, with a lurcher, to surprise it; when the parent-hind rushed out of the brake, and, taking a vast spring with all her feet close together, pitched upon the neck of the dog, and broke it short in two.

---

* Statute 9 Geo. I. c. 22.

† This chase remains unstocked to this day; the bishop was Dr. Hoadly.

Another temptation to idleness and sporting was a number of rabbits, which possessed all the hillocks and dry places; but these being inconvenient to the huntsmen, on account of their burrows, when they came to take away the deer, they permitted the country-people to destroy them all.


Rabbit.

Such forests and wastes, when their allurements to irregularities are removed, are of considerable service to neighbourhoods that verge upon them, by furnishing them with peat and turf for their firing, with fuel for the burning of their lime, and with ashes for their grasses, and by maintaining their geese and their stock of young cattle at little or no expense.

The manor farm of the parish of Greatham has an admitted claim, I see (by an old record taken from the Tower of London), of turning all live stock on the forest, at proper seasons, *bidentibus exceptis*.* The reason, I presume, why sheep† are excluded is because, being such close grazers, they would pick out all the finest grasses and hinder the deer from thriving.

Though (by statute 4 and 5 Wm. and Mary, c. 23) "to burn on any waste, between Candlemas and Midsummer, any grig, ling, heath, and furze, goss or fern, is punishable with whipping and confinement in the house of correction;" yet, in this forest, about March or April, according to the dryness of the season, such vast heath-fires are lighted up that they often get to a masterless head, and, catching the hedges, have sometimes been communicated to the underwoods, woods, and coppices, where great damage has ensued. The plea for these burnings is, that, when the old coat of heath, &c., is consumed, young will sprout up, and afford much tender browze for cattle; but, where there is large old furze, the fire, following the roots, consumes the very ground; so that for hundreds of acres nothing is to be seen but smother and desolation, the whole circuit round looking like the cinders of a volcano, and, the soil being quite exhausted, no traces of vegetation are to be found for years. These conflagrations, as they take place usually with a north-east or east wind, much annoy this village with their smoke, and often alarm the country; and, once in particular, I remember that a gentleman, who lives beyond Andover, coming to my house, when he got on the downs between that town and Winchester, at twenty-five miles distance, was surprised much with smoke and a hot smell of fire, and concluded that Alresford was in flames, but, when he came to that town, he then had apprehensions for the next village, and so on to the end of his journey.

---

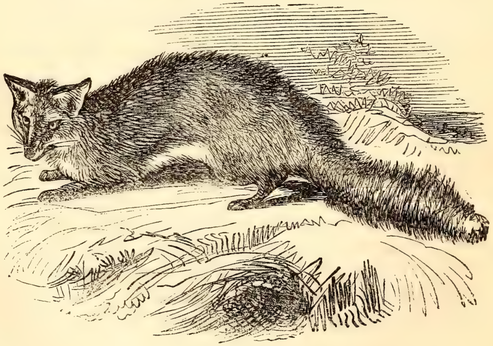
* For this privilege the owner of that estate used to pay to the king annually seven bushels of oats.

† In the Holt, where a full stock of fallow-deer has been kept up till lately, no sheep are admitted to this day

On two of the most conspicuous eminences of this forest stand two arbours or bowers, made of the boughs of oaks; the one called Waldon-lodge, the other Brimstone-lodge: these the keepers renew annually on the feast of St. Barnabas, taking the old materials for a perquisite. The farm called Blackmoor, in this parish, is obliged to find the posts and brush-wood for the former; while the farms at Greatham, in rotation, furnish for the latter; and are all enjoined to cut and deliver the materials at the spot. This custom I mention, because I look upon it to be of very remote antiquity.

LETTER VIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

On the verge of the forest, as it is now circumscribed, are three considerable lakes, two in Oakhanger, of which I have nothing



Common Fox.

particular to say, and one called Bin's, or Bean's pond, which is worthy the attention of a naturalist or a sportsman. For, being crowded at the upper end with willows, and with the *carex cespitosa*,* it affords such a safe and pleasing shelter to wild ducks, teals, snipes, &c., that they breed there. In the winter this covert is also frequented by foxes, and sometimes by pheasants; and the bogs produce many curious plants. [For which consult letter XLII. to Mr. Barrington.]

By a perambulation of Wolmer-forest and the Holt, made in 1635, and in the eleventh year of Charles the First (which now lies before me), it appears that the limits of the former are much circumscribed. For, to say nothing of the further side, with which I am not so well acquainted, the bounds on this side in old times came into Binswood, and extended to the ditch of Ward-le-ham-park, in which stands the curious mount called King John's-hill, and Lodge-hill, and to the verge of Hartley Mauduit, called Mauduit-hatch, comprehending also Short-heath, Oakhanger, and Oakwoods, a large district, now private property, though once belonging to the royal domain.

It is remarkable that the term purlieu is never once mentioned in this long roll of parchment. It contains, besides the perambulation, a rough estimate of the value of the timbers, which were considerable, growing at that time in the district of the Holt; and enumerates the officers, superior and inferior, of those joint forests, for the time being, and their ostensible fees and perquisites. In those days, as at present, there were hardly any trees in Wolmer-forest.

Within the present limits of the forest are three considerable lakes, Hogmer, Cranmer, and Wolmer; all of which are stocked with carp, tench, eels, and perch: but the fish do not thrive well, because the water is hungry and the bottoms are a naked sand

A circumstance respecting these ponds, though by no means peculiar to them, I cannot pass over in silence, and that is, that instinct by which in summer all the kine, whether oxen, cows, calves, or heifers, retire constantly to the water during the hotter hours, where, being more exempt from flies, and inhaling the coolness of that element, some belly deep, and some only to mid-leg, they ruminate and solace themselves from about ten in the morning till four in the afternoon, and then return to their feeding. During this great proportion of the day they drop much dung, in which insects nestle; and so supply food for the fish, which would be poorly subsisted but from this contingency. Thus nature, who is a great economist, converts the recreation of one animal to the support of another! Thomson, who was a nice observer of natural occurrences, did not let this pleasing circumstance escape him. He says, in his Summer,

---

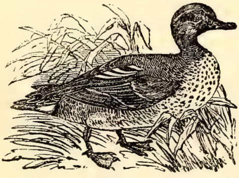
* I mean that sort which, rising into tall hassocks, is called by the foresters torrets: a corruption, I suppose, of turrets.

Note, In the beginning of the summer 1787 the royal forests of Wolmer and Holt were measured by persons sent down by government.

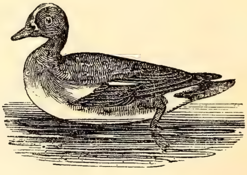
> "A various group the herds and flocks compose
> ———————— on the grassy bank
> Some ruminating lie, while others stand
> Half in the flood, and, often bending, sip
> The circling surface."

Wolmer-pond, so called, I suppose, for eminence sake, is a vast lake for this part of the world, containing, in its whole circumference, 2646 yards, or very nearly a mile and an half. The length of the north-west and opposite side is about 704 yards, and the breadth of the south-west end about 456 yards. This measurement, which I caused to be made with good exactness, gives an area of about sixty-six acres, exclusive of a large irregular arm at the north-east corner, which we did not take into the reckoning.

On the face of this expanse of waters, and perfectly secure from fowlers, lie all day long, in the winter season, vast flocks of ducks, teals, and widgeons, of various denominations; where they preen and solace, and rest themselves, till towards sun-set, when they issue forth in little parties (for in their natural state they are all birds of the night) to feed in the brooks and meadows, returning again with the dawn of the morning. Had this lake an arm or two more, and were it planted round with thick covert (for now it is perfectly naked), it might make a valuable decoy.



Teal



Widgeon.

Yet neither its extent, nor the clearness of its water, nor the resort of various and curious fowls, nor its picturesque groups of cattle, can render this meer so remarkable as the great quantity of coins that were found in its bed about forty years ago. But, as such discoveries more properly belong to the antiquities of this place, I shall suppress all particulars for the present till I enter professedly on my series of letters respecting the more remote history of this village and district.

LETTER IX. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

By way of supplement, I shall trouble you once more on this subject, to inform you that Wolmer, with her sister forest Ayles Holt, alias Alice Holt,* as it is called in old records, is held by grant from the crown for a term of years.

The grantees that the author remembers are Brigadier General Emanuel Scroope Howe and his lady, Ruperta (who was a natural daughter of Prince Rupert by Margaret Hughes), a Mr. Mordaunt, of the Peterborough family, who married a dowager lady Pembroke, Henry Bilson Legge and lady, and now Lord Stawel, their son.

The lady of General Howe lived to an advanced age, long surviving her husband; and, at her death, left behind her many curious pieces of mechanism of her father's constructing, who was a distinguished mechanic and artist,† as well as warrior, and, among the rest, a very complicated clock, lately in possession of Mr. Elmer, the celebrated game-painter at Farnham, in the county of Surrey.

Though these two forests are only parted by a narrow range of enclosures, yet no two soils can be more different; for the Holt consists of a strong loam of a miry nature, carrying a good turf, and abounding with oaks that grow to be large timber, while Wolmer is nothing but a hungry, sandy, barren waste.‡

---

* "In Rot. Inquisit. de statu forest. in Scaccar. 36 Ed. 3. it is called Aisholt." In the same, "Tit Woolmer and Aisholt Hantisc. Dominus Rex habet unam capellam in haia suâ Kingesle." "Haia, sepes, sepimentum, parcus: a Gall. haie and haye."—Spelman's Glossary.

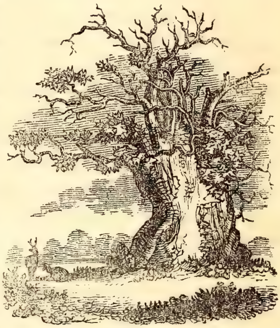
† The invention of mezzotinto engraving is generally ascribed to Prince Rupert, though some would rather assign it to Lieut. Col. Siegend, an officer in the service of the Landgrave of Hesse, so early as in the year 1643, from whom, it is said, the prince derived the secret. In Elme's life of Sir Christopher Wren, it is attributed to that eminent architect; and the editor of "Parentalia," speaking on this subject with decision, states that "he [Sir Christopher] was the first inventor of the art of engraving in mezzotinto, which was afterwards prosecuted and improved by his royal highness Prince Rupert, in a manner somewhat different, upon the suggestion, it is said, of the learned John Evelyn, Esq."—Ed.

‡ A stiff, clayey soil, well drained, is of all others the most congenial and adapted to the

The former, being all in the parish of Binsted, is about two miles in extent from north to south, and near as much from east

---

constitution of the oak. If water stagnates around, they never grow to be fine timber. Botanists admit but two species as indigenous to this country: the "*Quercus robur*," and "*Q. sessiliflora*;" the former of which is the redoubtable "king of the forest." Of this tree—England's native bulwark—many most gigantic examples are upon record; the very finest of all which, known to have grown in the country, is beyond compare that magnificent piece of timber which was dug out of Hatfield bog, and which is noticed in the Philosophical Transactions, as quoted in Evelyn's "Sylva." It is described to have been 120 feet in length, twelve in diameter at the base, ten in the middle, and six at the smaller end, where broken off; so that the butt for sixty feet, squared seven feet of solid timber, and four its entire length. The most celebrated giant oaks, however, of the present day, are mostly those of a form unfit for the purposes of the timber merchant, and which, on this account only, have been allowed to stand. The most extraordinary of these is the noted Cowthorpe oak, situate near Wetherby, in Yorkshire (about nine miles from York, and the same distance from Harrowgate), upon the estate of the Right Hon. Lady Stourton. This vegetable wonder, and living monument of by-gone ages, calculated to be about 1800 years old, has at length become a vast sylvan ruin. According to a recent measurement, it appears to be twenty-two yards in circumference close to the ground, and nearly sixteen at the height of three feet; its principal limb extending forty-eight feet from the bole. The leading branch fell by a storm in 1718, which, being measured with accuracy, was found to contain five tons and two hundred weight of timber. Before this accidental mutilation, its branches are said to have extended their shade over half an acre of ground; thus constituting, in a single tree, almost a wood of itself. Its immense arms, themselves in appearance full grown trees, are now supported by a number of strong props of timber. Dr Hunter, who visited it in 1776, describes its height, in its then "ruinous state" to have been nearly eighty-five feet; and adds, "that throughout the whole tree the foliage is extremely thin, so that the anatomy of its ancient branches may be distinctly seen at the height of summer. Compared with this," he continues, "all other trees are but as children of the forest."



Cowthorpe Oak

Professor Burnet very justly observes, in reference to this wonderful oak, that few persons form any thing like "a just estimate of the actual size of trees. Nay, figures themselves, to the generality of mankind, convey but very imperfect conceptions of length, and breadth, and height, and girt. Some more familiar representations are wanted to prove that a majestic tree, which is only in moderate proportion as an ornament to nature in the country, is really an enormous mass, and would be esteemed a great and glorious structure amongst the dwellings and palaces of men." The professor then proceeds to exemplify this remark by stating that, "in Little-white lion-street, Long-acre, the inspectors of a district visiting society found, some months ago, a house, the internal area of which is only twelve feet by twenty-four (not half that of the Cowthorpe oak, which, according to his description of it, is twenty-six feet in diameter), containing nine small rooms, in which there dwelt—i. e. eat, drank, and slept, and did all that poor mortality requires—no less than eleven men, thirteen women, and sixty-nine children, making a total of ninety-three human beings crowded into less space than is enjoyed by a single tree."

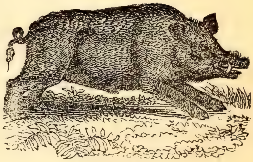
The same writer also remarks that "the chapel of St. Bartholomew's, in the hamlet of Kingsland, between London and Hackney, which, besides desks for the clergyman and clerk, altar, &c. has pews and seats for 120 persons, is yet nine feet less in width, and only seventeen inches more in length, than the ground plot of this astonishing oak."—Burnett's Amænitates Querneæ.

Many other immense trees of this species might be enumerated; yet still, however, the very largest of the vegetable productions of Europe—almost incredible as are the corroborated accounts of the oaks, yews, Spanish-chestnuts, and various other trees that are to be found in this portion of the globe—sink into comparative insignificance with the gigantic vegetation of tropical counto west, and contains within it many woodlands and lawns, and the great lodge where the grantees resided, and a smaller lodge called Goose-green, and is abutted on by the parishes of Kingsley, Frinsham, Farnham, and Bentley, all of which have right of common

One thing is remarkable, that, though the Holt has been of old well stocked with fallow-deer, unrestrained by any pales or fences more than a common hedge, yet they were never seen within the limits of Wolmer, nor were the red deer of Wolmer ever known to haunt the thickets or glades of the Holt.

At present the deer of the Holt are much thinned and reduced by the night hunters, who perpetually harass them in spite of the efforts of numerous keepers, and the severe penalties that have been put in force against them as often as they have been detected and rendered liable to the lash of the law. Neither fines nor imprisonments can deter them: so impossible is it to extinguish the spirit of sporting, which seems to be inherent in human nature.

General Howe turned out some German wild boars and sows in his forests, to the great terror of the neighbourhood; and, at one time, a wild bull or buffalo: but the country rose upon them and destroyed them.


Wild Boar.

A very large fall of timber, consisting of about one thousand oaks, has been cut this spring (viz. 1784) in the Holt forest, one fifth of which, it is said, belongs to the grantee, Lord Stawel. He lays claim also to the lop and top: but the poor of the parishes of Binsted and Frinsham,

---

tries. The stately forests of Java, where the trees average a height of from 150 to 200 feet, the latter being (to adduce as familiar a comparison as possible) about the altitude of the London monument, and after contemplating which, Sir Stamford Raffles speaks of the "pigmy vegetation" of Europe. The huge zamang of Guayra, in South America, a beautiful species of mimosa, whose enormous extent of branches covers a hemispherical top 614 feet in circumference, and of which Humboldt observes that "the first conquerors found it nearly in the same state in which we now see it," and adds that "since it has been attentively observed no change has been noticed in its size or form." The majestic baobabs of Africa, exceeding 100 feet in girth, calculated by Adanson to be upwards of 5000 years old, and considered by Humboldt to be the oldest organic monument of our planet. The immense deciduous cypress, in the church-yard of Santa Maria da Tesla, two leagues and a half west of Oaxaca, in Mexico, the trunk of which (as measured by Mr. Exton, in 1827) is 127 English feet in circumference, and 130 feet in height, and which appeared in the prime of its growth, and had not a single dead branch, being calculated by the younger De Candolle, to be older than even the baobabs themselves. The living temple of the sacred banyan, and, indeed, many that to enumerate would far exceed the limits of a note. Probably the largest tree now growing in Europe is the gigantic Spanish chestnut (*castanea vesca*) on Mount Etna.—Ed.

Bentley and Kingsley, assert that it belongs to them; and, assembling in a riotous manner, have actually taken it all away. One man, who keeps a team, has carried home, for his share, forty stacks of wood. Forty-five of these people his Lordship has served with actions. These trees, which were very sound, and in high perfection, were winter-cut, viz. in February and March, before the bark would run. In old times the Holt was estimated to be eighteen miles, computed measure, from water-carriage, viz. from the town of Chertsey, on the Thames; but now it is not half the distance, since the Wey is made navigable up to the town of Godalming in the county of Surrey.

LETTER X. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

August 4, 1767

It has been my misfortune never to have had any neighbours whose studies have led them towards the pursuit of natural knowledge; so that, for want of a companion to quicken my industry and sharpen my attention, I have made but slender progress in a kind of information to which I have been attached from my childhood.

As to swallows, *hirundines rusticæ*, being found in a torpid state during the winter in the Isle of Wight, or any part of this country, I never heard any such account worth attending to. But a clergyman, of an inquisitive turn, assures me that, when he was a great boy, some workmen, in pulling down the battlements of a church tower early in the spring, found two or three swifts *(hirundines apodes)** among the rubbish, which were, at first appearance, dead; but, on being carried towards the fire, revived. He told me that, out of his great care to preserve them, he put them in a paper bag, and hung them by the kitchen fire, where they were suffocated.

Another intelligent person has informed me that, while he was a schoolboy at Brighthelmstone, in Sussex, a great fragment of the chalk-cliff fell down one stormy winter on the beach, and that many people found swallows among the rubbish; but, on my questioning him whether he saw any of those birds himself, to my no small disappointment, he answered me in the negative; but that others assured him they did.

---

* *Cypselus murarius* of modern naturalists.—Ed.

Young broods of swallows began to appear this year on July the eleventh, and young martins *(hirundines urbicæ)* were then fledged in their nests. Both species will breed again once. For I see by my fauna of last year, that young broods came forth so late as September the eighteenth. Are not these late hatchings more in favour of hiding than migration? Nay, some young martins remained in their nests last year so late as September the twenty-ninth; and yet they totally disappeared with us by the fifth of October.

How strange is it that the swift, which seems to live exactly the same life with the swallow and house-martin, should leave us before the middle of August invariably! while the latter stay often till the middle of October; and once I saw numbers of house-martins on the seventh of November. The martins and red-wing fieldfares were flying in sight together—an uncommon assemblage of summer and winter birds.[*]

A little yellow bird (it is either a species of the *alauda trivialis*,[†] or rather perhaps of the *motacilla trochilus)* still continues to make a sibilous shivering noise in the tops of tall woods.[‡] The *stoparola* of Ray (for which we have as yet no name in these parts) is called, in your Zoology, the fly-catcher.[§] There is one circumstance characteristic of this bird, which seems to have escaped observation, and that is, it takes its stand on the top of some stake or post, from whence it springs forth on its prey, catching a fly in the air, and hardly ever touching the ground, but returning still to the same stand for many times together.

I perceive there are more than one species of the *motacilla tro-*

---

[*] Certainly an uncommon assemblage for the time of the year, though by no means so in the spring. For many seasons I have noticed both redwing and fieldfare thrushes in Surrey, until about the first week in May, sometimes till even the second. Flocks of mavis, or song thrushes, too, I have observed till about the beginning of May, which, no doubt, were foreigners, and departed with the red-wings. By the time these leave us, a considerable number of our residents, of the same species, have reared their first broods.—Ed.

[†] A name which has been applied to the common pipit (*anthus communis*), but by which Mr. White here intends the brake-locustelle, or "grasshopper-warbler" of the brooks (*salicaria locustella dumeticola*). For an account of which, see note to page 47.—Ed.

[‡] The bird alluded to is the sibilous pettychaps, or "wood-wren," as it is generally called (sylvia sibilano).—Ed.

[§] This very common species in the south of England, the gray fly-catcher (*Muscicapa grisola*), is in Kent provincially termed the "post-bird," from its habit of sitting on rails or posts. In Surrey it is more commonly called "fly-catcher.—Ed.

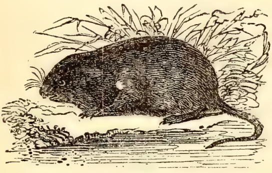
chilus: Mr. Derham supposes, in Ray's Philos. Letters, that he has discovered three. In these there is again an instance of some very common birds that have as yet no English name.*

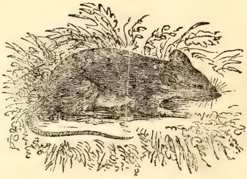
Mr. Stillingfleet makes a question whether the black-cap *(motacilla atricapilla)* be a bird of passage or not: I think there is no doubt of it; for, in April, in the first fine weather, they come trooping, all at once, into these parts, but are never seen in the winter.† They are delicate songsters.

Numbers of snipes breed every summer in some moory ground on the verge of this parish. It is very amusing to see the cock bird on wing at that time, and to hear his piping and humming notes.

I have had no opportunity yet of procuring any of those mice which I mentioned to you in town. The person that brought me the last says they are plenty in harvest, at which time I will take care to get more; and will endeavour to put the matter out of doubt, whether it be a nondescript species or not.

I suspect much there may be two species of water-rats.‡ Ray


Water Campagnol.


Jumper Mouse

---

* These three species, the sibilous pettichaps (*Sylvia sibilans*) the warbling pettychaps (*S. melodia*), and the chiffchaff-pettychaps (*S. loquax*), all of which are common in the south of England, are now thoroughly established and universally acknowledged to be distinct.—Ed.

† There is a single instance upon record of the black-cap fauvet (*Ficedul aatricapilla*), the species to which Mr. White here refers, having been shot in Kent, in January. The circumstance, however, of one remaining in this country throughout the winter must be of excessively rare occurrence, as this bird is far too musical to escape the observation of any naturalist. In confinement, they mostly recommence singing about February, or even earlier.—Ed

‡ There is but one species in Britain which is known by the name of "water-rat," that which is here mentioned by White, and which is extremely common about ditches, and ponds that are fringed and covered with aquatic herbage, upon which it feeds. It is in general a most harmless creature, but has been known to do considerable damage by burrowing into the raised banks of canals, for which, together with the different water shrews, it is held, in Holland, in the utmost execration. Whether this is the same with the *Arvicola vulgaris* of Cuvier, as has always been considered, I am not altogether satisfied; as that species is said to be a little larger than our common rat, whereas ours is invariably smaller. It is subject to vary somewhat in colour, some individuals being almost black; but specimens may be obtained of every intermediate shade. For an account of its hybernaculam, see Letter XXVIII. There are also two small species of *Arvicola*, common enough in the south of England, which are generally confounded under the name of "short-tailed field-mouse;" the larger of which (*A. agrestis*) may be readily distinguished from the smaller (*A. riparia*), by the latter having a more mouse-like appearance, with larger ears and a longer tail, and fur of a more rufous colour. It is also less abundant than the other.

says, and Linnæus after him, that the water-rat is web-footed behind. Now I have discovered a rat on the banks of our little stream that is not web-footed, and yet is an excellent swimmer and diver: it answers exactly to the *mus amphibius* of Linnæus (See *Syst. Nat.*) which he says, "*natat in fossis et urinatur.*" I should be glad to procure one "*plantis palmatis.*" Linnæus seems to be in a puzzle about his *mus amphibius*, and to doubt whether it differs from his *mus terrestris*, which, if it be, as he allows, the "*mus agrestis capite grandi brachyuros*" of Ray, is widely different from the water-rat, both in size, make, and manner of life.

As to the falco, which I mentioned in town, I shall take the liberty to send it down to you in Wales, presuming on your candour, that you will excuse me if it should appear as familiar to you as it is strange to me. Though mutilated "*qualem dices . . . antehac fuisse, tales cum sint reliquiæ!*"

It haunted a marshy piece of ground in quest of wild ducks and snipes: but, when it was shot, had just knocked down a rook, which it was tearing in pieces. I cannot make it answer to any of our English hawks; neither could I find any like it at the curious exhibition of stuffed birds in Spring-gardens. I found it nailed up at the end of a barn, which is the countryman's museum.

The parish I live in is a very abrupt, uneven country, full of hills and woods, and therefore full of birds.

LETTER XI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

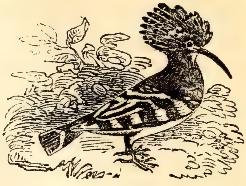
Selborne, September 9, 1767

It will not be without impatience that I shall wait for your thoughts with regard to the falco, as to its weight, breadth, &c. I wish I had set them down at the time: but, to the best of my remembrance, it weighed two pounds and eight ounces, and measured, from wing to wing, thirty-eight inches. Its *cere* and feet were yellow, and the circle of its eyelids a bright yellow. As

---

Both these little animals feed almost exclusively on green herbage, and in their habits much resemble the large species. In Surrey they are both denominated "grass-mice." The common "water-rat," or (more appropriately) water-campagnol, is very much preyed on by the stoat, and other members of the weasel genus, by which it is often pursued to its very inmost retreats, and there destroyed I have repeatedly found its remains in the burrows of those animals.—Ed.

it had been killed some days, and the eyes were sunk, I could make no good observation on the colour of the pupils and the irides.


Hoopoe.

The most unusual birds I ever observed in these parts were a pair of hoopoes *(upupa)* which came several years ago in the summer, and frequented an ornamented piece of ground, which joins to my garden, for some weeks. They used to march about in a stately manner, feeding in the walks, many times in the day, and seemed disposed to breed in my outlet; but were frighted and persecuted by idle boys, who would never let them be at rest.*

Three gross-beaks *(loxia coccothraustes)* appeared some years ago in my fields, in the winter; one of which I shot: since that, now and then one is occasionally seen in the same dead season.†

---

* In "Latham's General Synopsis" there is an account of a young hoopoe (*Upupa vulgaris*), in its nestling plumage, having been shot in this country in the month of May. They have been seen in various parts of Great Britain, from Devonshire to the North of Scotland; but are extremely rare, though a few probably make their appearance every season. A pair took up their abode in a garden near my residence, but were shot down almost immediately. They hardly ever perch, but find their subsistence almost wholly upon the ground, where they strut about with great stateliness, and feed chiefly—if not wholly—upon insect food, which they often seek for among the excrements of horses and cattle. Bechstein, who kept several of them in confinement, observes that, "when walking about a room, it makes a continual motion with its head, tapping the floor with its beak, so that it seems as if walking with a stick, at the same time shaking its crest, wings, and tail." They would appear to be remarkably docile in confinement. M. von Schauroth, a correspondent of Bechstein, states of a pair that he kept that "they would never touch earthworms, but were very fond of beetles and may-bugs. These they first killed, and then beat them with the beak into a kind of oblong ball; this done, they would throw it into the air, and endeavour to catch and swallow it lengthwise. If it fell across the throat they were obliged to begin again, their tongue (which is heart-shaped) being too short to turn the food into the throat." [The same curious habit may be observed in the rollers (*Coracias*), and in the toucan family (*Ramphastidæ*), which also have tongues of peculiar make.] The writer continues—"Instead of bathing they roll in the sand. I took them one day into a neighbouring field, that they might catch insects for themselves, and had then an opportunity of remarking their innate fear of birds of prey. No sooner did they perceive a raven, or even a pigeon, than they were on their bellies in an instant, their wings stretched out by the side of the head, so that the large quill-feathers touched; they were thus surrounded by a sort of crown, formed by the feathers of the tail and wings, the head leaning on the back, with the bill pointing upwards, in which curious position they might easily be taken for an old rag. As soon as the bird that frightened them had passed, they rose up immediately, uttering cries of joy. They were very fond of lying in the sun, and showed their content by repeating, in a quivering tone, 'vec, vec, vec.' When angry, their notes are harsh, and the male (which is known by being of a redder colour) cries 'hoop, hoop,'" whence the name of the species. This bird breeds in the holes of trees, laying from two to four speckled eggs in a nest formed of dry cow-dung and small roots, which in course of time becomes extremely fetid with the castings of the young. In autumn they associate in small flocks, frequenting pasture and meadow lands; and they migrate from Europe in September, making their re-appearance about April.—Ed.

† The extreme shyness of the haw gross beak in summer prevents its being often seen at that season. I know two or three localities, however, in Surrey, where they annually breed.—Ed.

A cross-bill *(loxia curvirostra)* was killed last year in this neighbourhood.

Our streams, which are small, and rise only at the end of the village, yield nothing but the bull's head or miller's thumb *(gobius fluviatilis capitatus)*,* the trout *(trutta fluviatilis)*,† the eel *(anguilla)*, the lampern *(lampætra parva et fluviatilis)*,‡ and the stickle-back *(pisciculus aculeatus)*.

We are twenty miles from the sea, and almost as many from a great river, and therefore see but little of sea-birds. As to wild fowls, we have a few teams of ducks bred in the moors where the snipes breed; and multitudes of widgeons and teals in hard weather frequent our lakes in the forest.

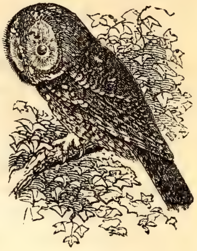
Having some acquaintance with a tame brown-owl, I find that it casts up the fur of mice, and the feathers of birds in pellets, after the manner of hawks. When full, like a dog, it hides what it cannot eat.

---

* *Cottus gobio*, the river bull-head, a small and very common brook and river fish throughout England, and which is most abundant in small streamlets with gravelly or sandy bottoms, being generally found among loose stones, beneath which they hide (the peculiar flattened form of the head enabling them to thrust themselves under), and from which they issue with great rapidity to seize the larvæ of aquatic insects, &c., on which they feed. It is a very slimy fish, and has rather an uncouth appearance, the eyes being placed close together on the top of the head, which is very large and flat.—There are also two marine species of *Cottus*, extremely common upon the British shores, but which are not usually found together—the lasher bullhead (*C. bubalus*), and the scorpion bullhead (*C. scorpius*). A fourth (*C. quadricornis*) occurs as a straggler. Another and very singular looking British fish, allied to these, is the pogge, or "lyrie" of the Scotch (*Aspidophorus europæus*). All these are exquisitely figured and described in Mr. Yarrell's beautiful work on British fishes, which should be in the hands of every naturalist.—Ed.

† Salmo fario.—Ed.

‡ The common brook lamprey (*Petromyzon fluviatilis*). There are three ascertained British species of this genus, all of which ascend the rivers and brooks to spawn, and which are named (but not very significantly) *P. marinus*, *fluviatilis*, and *planeri*. This form is about the last of fishes, the lowest in the scale of vertebrate animals, having merely a rudimentary vertebral column. It is curious to see them feed. "Fastening," as a writer in the Field Naturalist's Magazine observes, "by means of their sucker-like mouth, to stones of considerable size, they contrive by strong muscular exertion, accompanied by considerable dilatation of the seven small orifices on each side of the head, to move them from their places, when, instantly letting go their hold, they commence an investigation of the spot whence the stone was removed, feeding on any small insects which had made their haunts beneath it." Their spawning beds are formed in a similar manner. "They are not," says Sir W. Jardine, "furnished with any elongation of jaw, afforded to most of our fresh-water fish, to form the receiving furrows in this important season, but the want is supplied by their sucker-like mouth, by which they individually remove each stone. Their power is immense; stones of a very large size are transported, and a large furrow is soon formed. The *P. marinus* remain in pairs, two at each spawning-place, and while there employed retain themselves affixed to a large stone. The P. fluviatilis, and another small species which I have not determined" (probably *P. planeri*), "are gregarious, acting in concert, and forming, in the same manner, a general spawning bed." It is hardly necessary to remark, in reference to the size of the stones which the lampreys manage to remove with such apparent facility, that a much less degree of muscular power suffices to lift these under water than would be required in the lighter medium, air, in which we move. In many parts of England the different lampreys are popularly termed "nine-eyes," from the above-mentioned seven small orifices on each side of the head, through which, in place of gills, they breathe. The large species is in many parts exclusively designated "lamprey," and the two smaller kinds are commonly confounded under the term "lampern."—Ed.



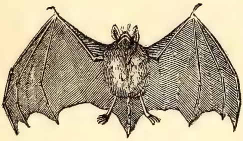
Brown Owl.

The young of the barn-owl are not easily raised, as they want a constant supply of fresh mice. whereas the young of the brown-owl will eat indiscriminately all that is brought: snails, rats, kittens, puppies, magpies, and any kind of carrion or offal.†

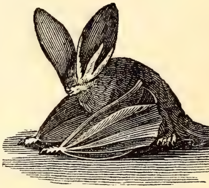
The house-martins have eggs still, and squab-young. The last swift I observed was about the twenty-first of August: it was a straggler.

Red starts, fly catchers, white throats, and *reguli non cristati*,‡ still appear; but I have seen no black caps lately.

I forgot to mention that I once saw, in *Christ-church*-college quadrangle in Oxford, on a very sunny warm morning, a house-martin flying about, and settling on the parapet, so late as the twentieth of November.



Common Bat.



Long Eared Bat.

At present I know only two species of bats, the common *vespertilio murinus* and the *vespertilio auribus*.§

I was much entertained last summer with a tame bat, which would take flies out of a person's hand. If you gave it any thing to eat, it brought its wings round before the mouth, hovering and hiding its head in the manner of birds of prey when they feed. The adroitness it showed in shearing off the wings of the flies, which were always rejected, was worthy of observation, and pleased me much. Insects seemed to be most acceptable, though it did not refuse raw flesh when offered: so that the notion, that bats go down chimneys and gnaw mens' bacon, seems no improbable story. While I amused myself with this wonderful quadruped, I saw it several times confute the vulgar opinion, that bats when down on a flat surface cannot get on the wing again, by rising with great ease from the floor. It ran, I observed, with more despatch than I was aware of; but in a most ridiculous and grotesque manner.*

---

* This fact in the economy of the tawny-hooter, or brown-owl (*aluco stridula*), which is not mentioned in any of the histories of it that I have seen, I am enabled to corroborate from repeated observation. It always, when at liberty, buries the superfluity of a meal, scraping up the ground with its claws; and I have known it when hungry to return to its hoard, and avail itself of its instinctive foresight.—Ed.

† Barn-owls are easily enough raised, if taken sufficiently young. The wild adults of this species are by no means such general feeders as the brown-owls.—Ed.

‡ *Reguli non cristati*. The different "willow-wrens," as they are often called, or species of the pettychaps-genus (sylvia, as now restricted), are here intended. It is remarkable that the common gray fly-catcher, one of the very latest of our migrant birds to appear in spring, is also one of the last to depart in autumn; the contrary being the case with the garden-fauvet, swift, and most other species which are backward in their arrivals. The circumstance appears explicable from the nature of its food, winged insects being much more abundant at the close of autumn than in the spring.—Ed.

§ Mr. White here means the pepistrelle-bat by the term *murinus*, a mistake into which almost every British naturalist has fallen. The true V. murinus is a very large species, fifteen in inches

Bats drink on the wing, like swallows, by sipping the surface as they play over pools and streams. They love to frequent waters, not only for the sake of drinking, but on account of insects, which are found over them in the greatest plenty. As I was going, some years ago, pretty late, in a boat from Richmond to Sunbury, on a warm summer's evening, I think I saw myriads of bats between the two places. The air swarmed with them all along the Thames, so that hundreds were in sight at a time.

LETTER XII. To T PENNANT, Esq.

SIR, *November* 4, 1767.

It gave me no small satisfaction to hear that the falco† turned out an uncommon one. I must confess I should have been

---

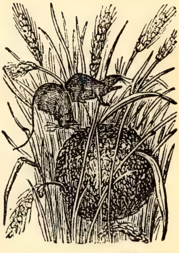
extent of wing, and is extremely rare in this country. No less than sixteen species may now be obtained in this country.—Ed.

* The species of which the above is related is the common bat (*vespertilio murinus*), which, in confinement, I have often seen eat flies in the manner here specified. At the time of penning this letter Mr. White knew but of two species; and the *vespertilio plecotus vulgaris* (or, as he terms it, *vespertilio auribus*) I have invariably found to refuse all sustenance when deprived of liberty. The latter is by far the commonest species in Surrey.—Ed.

† This hawk proved to be the falco peregrinus. This noble bird, the peregrine falcon, one of the most typical of birds of prey, is the species which, in the days of falconry, was in most general request for the pursuit of herons and other large game. It is of rare occurrence in the south-eastern counties of England, but is not uncommon upon the mountainous and rugged districts of the north, nor along the whole range of lofty precipices which bound the west. It may occasionally be seen early in the morning in the midst of London, perched upon St. Pauls, or on Westminster Abbey; but is never noticed in the environs, a very few minutes' flight sufficing to transport it a distance of twenty or thirty miles.—Ed.

better pleased to have heard that I had sent you a bird that you had never seen before; but that, I find, would be a difficult task.

I have procured some of the mice mentioned in my former letters, a young one and a female with young, both of which I have preserved in brandy. From the colour, shape, size, and manner of nesting, I make no doubt but that the species is nondescript. They are much smaller, and more slender, than the *mus domesticus medius* of Ray, and have more of the squirrel or dormouse colour. Their belly is white, a straight line along their sides divides the shades of their back and belly. They never enter into houses, are carried into ricks and barns with the sheaves, abound in harvest, and build their nests amidst the straws of the corn above the ground, and sometimes in thistles. They breed as many as eight at a litter, in a little round nest composed of the blades of grass or wheat.


Field Mouse and Nest.

One of these nests I procured this autumn, most artificially platted, and composed of the blades of wheat; perfectly round, and about the size of a cricket-ball; with the aperture so ingeniously closed, that there was no discovering to what part it belonged. It was so compact and well filled, that it would roll across the table without being discomposed, though it contained eight little mice that were naked and blind. As this nest was perfectly full, how could the dam come at her litter respectively so as to administer a teat to each? perhaps she opens different places for that purpose, adjusting them again when the business is over; but she could not possibly be contained herself in the ball with her young, which moreover would be daily increasing in bulk. This wonderful procreant cradle, and elegant instance of the efforts of instinct, was found in a wheat-field suspended in the head of a thistle.*

A gentleman, curious in birds, wrote me word that his servant had shot one last January, in that severe weather, which he believed would puzzle me. I called to see it this summer, not knowing what to expect: but, the moment I took it in hand, I pronounced it the male *garrulus bohemicus*, or German silk-tail, from the five peculiar crimson tags or points which it carries at the ends of five of the short remiges. It cannot, I suppose, with any propriety, be called an English bird: and yet I see, by Ray's Philosoph. Letters, that great flocks of them, feeding on haws, appeared in this kingdom in the winter of 1685.*

---

* Of this pretty little animal, the harvest-mouse (*mus messorius*), remarkable for its slightly prehensile tail, Mr. White was the discoverer. It is one of the smallest quadrupeds in existence; and, like the rest of its tribe which inhabit the open country, is in some seasons very much more plentiful than in others.—ED.

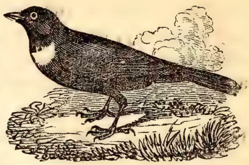
The mention of haws puts me in mind that there is a total failure of that wild fruit, so conducive to the support of many of the winged nation. For the same severe weather, late in the spring, which cut off all the produce of the more tender and curious trees, destroyed also that of the more hardy and common.

---

* This truly beautiful bird, the wandering waxwing (*bombycilla vagans*), is by no means so rare a straggler to this country as it has generally been described, a few being shot every winter in the eastern counties. I have repeatedly met with it, in Surrey, in small country collections of stuffed birds; and there are few preservers of animals in these parts, but have once or twice been entrusted with a recent specimen of it. I have myself, at different times, seen several. Instances are upon record of their appearing some winters in considerable flocks, which in general are by no means shy, or difficult of approach, so that their manners may be observed with facility. Mr. Audubon informs me that he lately saw a large flock near Edinburgh. We learn from Bewick that great numbers were taken in Northumberland in the years 1789 and 1790, and the Rev. Perceval Hunter mentions a flock of them having appeared in Kent in 1828. They are very gregarious, and strong and swift upon the wing; and, when they alight, often crowd so closely together that many have been brought down at a single discharge. Whenever one settles on a tree or bush where there are berries, it calls its companions with a sort of "peep;" and when they first take wing, all of them utter a note resembling "zi, zi, zi." It is a bird of rather peculiar make the body being large, and heavy (in proportion to the head and neck), and very long, as is also the tibia bone of the leg, as compared to the tarsus. It weighs rather more than two ounces. The feet are formed for perching upon twigs, but are ill adapted for progressive movement, either on the ground (where they very rarely descend) or from bough to bough. Like its transatlantic congener, the American waxwing (B. Americana), or "cedar-bird" of Wilson's Ornithology, it is rather a gluttonous species, and has been known to devour in a single day, in confinement, a quantity of food equal to its own weight. It principally subsists on berries of various kinds, and is particularly fond of those of the mountain-ash; the specimens I have examined had been feeding on haws. They prey also—like other dentirostral birds—upon insects, and in times of necessity have been seen to eat the buds and sprouts of various trees. In confinement (contrary to what is usually stated) they are very hardy, requiring but little care, and will live for a considerable number of years, feeding on whatever is given to them, and thriving apparently on the coarsest food; but they are very lazy and inactive in the cage, and apt to become overloaded with fat. According to Bechstein, whose description of them in a captive state is here condensed, they drink often, and are fond of sprinkling themselves with water, but are careful not to wet their plumage much. They have rather a pleasing, but low and whistling sort of song, which in confinement is uttered at least ten months in the year, moving the crest up and down while singing, but scarcely moving the throat. They are impatient of warmth, which indicates the summer habitat to be in very elevated districts, or far to the north; but their place and manner of nidification are as yet unknown.

I have observed that birds of this species vary much in richness of plumage, and that some of the older individuals have the tips of all the quill-feathers beautifully edged with yellowish white Such specimens have generally the yellow markings of the wings and tail unusually bright, and the wax-like appendages to the wings larger and of a more intense colour, these, however, are not strictly speaking appendages, but modifications of the substance of the barb of the feather. Of many dozens of these birds that I have seen, I have met with only two marked as above specified, both of them males, one of which is now in my possession; and I have another male specimen, a single feather of which (the second primary) in one wing, is thus edged at the tip. When all are to the beauty of the bird is very considerably enhanced.—Ed.

Some birds, haunting with the missel-thrushes, and feeding on the berries of the yew-tree, which answered to the description of the *merula torquata*, or ring-ouzel, were lately seen in this neighbourhood. I employed some people to procure me a specimen, but without success. See Letter VIII.


Ring Ouzel.

Query—Might not *Canary* birds be naturalized to this climate, provided their eggs were put, in the spring, into the nests of some of their congeners, as goldfinches, greenfinches, &c.? Before winter perhaps they might be hardened, and able to shift for themselves.*

About ten years ago I used to spend some weeks yearly at Sunbury, which is one of those pleasant villages lying on the Thames, near Hampton-court. In the autumn, I could not help being much amused with those myriads of the swallow kind which assemble in those parts. But what struck me most was, that, from the time they began to congregate, forsaking the chimneys and houses, they roosted every night in the osier-beds of the aits of that river. Now this resorting towards that element, at that season of the year, seems to give some countenance to the northern opinion (strange as it is) of their retiring under water. A Swedish naturalist is so much persuaded of that fact, that he talks, in his calendar of Flora, as familiarly of the swallow's going under water in the beginning of September, as he would of his poultry going to roost a little before sunset.†

An observing gentleman in London writes me word that he saw an house-martin, on the twenty-third of last October, flying in and out of its nest in the Borough. And I myself, on the twenty-ninth of last October (as I was travelling through Oxford) saw four or five swallows hovering round and settling on the roof of the county hospital.

---

* I have once or twice seen Canary finches flying about loose during the summer months, which had of course made their escape from confinement; but they are too unsuspicious, far too easily entrapped, to stand any chance against the snares that are always laid for them. They are sure to come down instantly to the call of a bird of their own species. A canary in the vicinity of my residence was one evening observed to fly direct to a hole in a dry bank—a warm, but rather a singular roosting-place: it was there captured.—Ed.

† The idea of a swallow being drowned seems never to have occurred to those persons who magine that this tribe of birds pass the winter, like frogs, at the bottom of pools. Independently of all other considerations, their plumage would be in rather a strange condition at the time of their emergence in the spring. They moult in winter.—Ed.

Now is it likely that these poor little birds (which perhaps had not been hatched but a few weeks) should, at that late season of the year, and from so midland a county, attempt a voyage to Goree or Senegal, almost as far as the equator?*

I acquiesce entirely in your opinion that, though most of the swallow kind may migrate, yet that some do stay behind and hide with us during the winter.

As to the short-winged soft-billed birds, which come trooping in such numbers in the spring, I am at a loss even what to suspect about them. I watched them narrowly this year, and saw them abound till about Michaelmas, when they appeared no longer. Subsist they cannot openly among us, and yet elude the eyes of the inquisitive: and, as to their hiding, no man pretends to have found any of them in a torpid state in the winter. But with regard to their migration, what difficulties attend that supposition! that such feeble bad fliers (who the summer long never flit but from hedge to hedge) should be able to traverse vast seas and continents, in order to enjoy milder seasons amidst the regions of Africa!

LETTER XIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

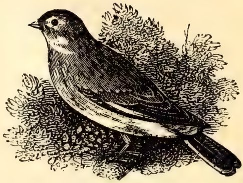
SIR, *Selborne, Jan.* 22, 1768.

As in one of your former letters you expressed the more satisfaction from my correspondence on account of my living in the most southerly county; so now I may return the compliment, and expect to have my curiosity gratified by your living much more to the north.

For many years past I have observed that towards Christmas vast flocks of chaffinches have appeared in the fields; many more, I used to think, than could be hatched in any one neighbourhood. But, when I came to observe them more narrowly, I was amazed to find that they seemed to me to be almost all hens. I communicated my suspicions to some intelligent neighbours, who, after taking pains about the matter, declared that they also thought them all mostly females; at least fifty to one. This extraordinary occurrence brought to my mind the remark of Linnæus; that "before winter all their hen chaffinches migrate through Holland into Italy." Now I want to know, from some curious person in the north, whether there are any large flocks of these finches with them in the winter, and of which sex they mostly consist? For, from such intelligence, one might be able to judge whether our female flocks migrate from the other end of the island, or whether they come over to us from the continent.[*]

---

* See Adanson's voyage to Senegal.


Common Linnet.

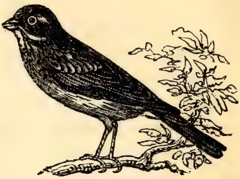
We have, in the winter, vast flocks of the common linnets; more, I think, than can be bred in any one district These, I observe, when the spring advances, assemble on some tree in the sunshine, and join all in a gentle sort of chirping, as if they were about to break up their winter quarters and betake themselves to their proper summer-homes.[†] It is well known, at least, that the swallows and the fieldfares do congregate with a gentle twittering before they make their respective departure.

---

[*] It is stated by Mr. Selby that "in Northumberland and Scotland, this separating takes place about the month of November; and" that, "from that period till the return of spring, few females are to be seen, and these few in distinct societies." This, however, requires a little qualifying, as there are many of both sexes that remain throughout the winter, and do not flock, even in the warmer parts of Scotland. In ordinary winters in the south of England, a very large proportion of them certainly do not congregate; and, of those that do, the sexes are not invariably apart, but associate together along with yellow-buntings, green gross-beaks, and sometimes mountain-spinks, or "bramble-finches." Once or twice I have met with flocks of white-winged spinks, or "chaffinches," consisting entirely of hens, in Kent and Surrey, which I suspect were from the north, but such flocks are here of comparatively rare occurrence, being the exception rather than the rule.—Ed.

[†] "Every one," observes Sir W. Jardine, in one of his excellent notes to the 8vo. edition of Wilson's Ornithology, "who has lived much in the country, must have often remarked the common European linnets congregating towards the close of a fine winter's evening, perched on the summit of some bare tree, pluming themselves in the last rays of the sun, chirruping the commencement of their evening song, and then bursting simultaneously into one general chorus, again resuming their single strains, and again joining, as if happy, and rejoicing at the termination of their day's employment." No particular allusion is here made to the approach of spring, which agrees with my own observation. It is remarkable that the males of our different species of linnet (sub-genus *linaria*), in confinement, never acquire the bright crimson and roseate tints which (chiefly in summer) more or less distinguish all of them in a state of nature. The feathers on the crown of the head and breast of the common species (*fringilla linaria cannabina*), which, in the wild state, are in winter dark brownish red, and are then fringed with deciduous dusky edgings, and which in the spring gradually change to a brilliant carmine, the tips, having by degrees disappeared, are in the cage produced of a dull sombre brown colour, a slight shine on them just intimating where the brighter hue is situate in the wild birds; and, although the deciduous fringes, or tips of the feathers, do partially wear off in due time, the colour of the feather itself undergoes not the slightest change during the whole summer. The males of the common dwarf-linnet or "lesser redpole" (*fringilla linaria pusilla*), and of the closely allied mealy linnet, or "greater" or "stony redpole"[*] (*fringilla linaria canescens*), after moulting in the cage, become of a saffron tint upon the crown of the head and breast, somewhat similar to that on the heads of the wild females; and the bright roseate tint above the tail of the male mountain-linnet or "twite" (*fringilla linaria montana*), gives place in captivity to a like hue. None of the red-breasted linnets acquire, in the wild state, their full colours till after the second moult.—Ed.

[*] The latter term I have invariably found to be applied by the London bird-catchers to this species, and not to the common and smaller one, as it is stated in the books.



Common Bunting.

You may depend on it that the bunting, *emberiza miliaria,* does not leave this country in the winter. In January, 1767, I saw several dozen of them, in the midst of a severe frost, among the bushes on the downs near Andover. In our woodland-enclosed district it is a rare bird.*

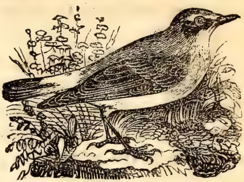
Wagtails, both white and yellow,† are with us all the winter. Quails crowd to our southern coast, and are often killed in numbers by people that go on purpose.

Mr. Stillingfleet, in his tracts, says that, "if the wheatear *(œnanthe)* does not quit England, it certainly shifts places; for about harvest they are not to be found, where there was before great plenty of them." This well accounts for the vast quantities that are caught about that time on the south downs near Lewes, where they are esteemed a delicacy. There have been shepherds, I have been credibly informed, that have made many pounds in a season by catching them in traps. And though such multitudes are taken, I never saw (and I am well acquainted with those parts) above two or three at a time: for they are never gregarious. They may perhaps migrate in general; and, for that purpose, draw towards the coast of Sussex in autumn: but that they do not all withdraw I am sure; because I see a few stragglers in many counties, at all times of the year, especially about warrens and stone quarries.*

---

* The "common" or corn-bunting (*emberiza miliaria*) is plentiful enough throughout the year in Surrey, and most parts of the south of England, frequenting the arable lands. Mr. Knapp says of it, "I witnessed this morning a rick of barley entirely stripped of its thatching, which the bunting had effected, by seizing the end of the straw and deliberately drawing it out, to search for any grain that might yet remain. The sparrow and other birds will burrow in the stack and pilfer the corn; but the deliberate operation of unroofing the edifice appears to be peculiar to this bunting."—Ed.

† By "yellow" Mr. White here evidently intends the gray-wagtail of the books (*motacilla cinerea, boarula* of Linnæus), a species partly yellow, but which in general only appears in the southern counties during the winter, and of which no instance that I am aware of has been hitherto recorded of its having been known to breed in the south of England. I once, however, observed a pair of them upon Penge-common, Kent, at the end of May, that evidently had a nest in the neighbourhood, though I was unsuccessful in my repeated endeavours to find it. The common field-wagtail (*motacilla-budytes flavissima*), or "yellow-wagtail" of most writers, but which is now with propriety arranged in a separate minimum division, invariably migrates, a fact of which (independently of their disappearance) I have the best possible evidence, having noticed a small flock of them, early one morning in September, upon the sands in the isle of Jersey, which had apparently not long alighted from a journey across the channel, and had probably taken their departure from some part of the west of England. They re-appear in the southern counties about April. An allied continental species, the blue-headed field-wagtail (*motacilla-budytes neglecta*), differing considerably in the colour of its head, but otherwise very similar to the *flavissima,* has lately been detected by Mr. Doubleday, in Essex, the attention of that gentleman having been aroused by observing a pair of them in the month of October, some time after the common kind had left the country, from which, indeed, it would seem, that the *motacilla-budytes neglecta* departs later in the season. Both are handsome, but songless birds, in which latter they differ from the more typical *motacillæ* (of which our common pied species may be considered a characteristic example), which do sing a little. They differ also in their habits, frequenting corn-fields and enclosures rather than the vicinity of water, and generally abound very much where sheep are pastured. The general character of their colouring is different, and they have the long hind claw and very much the form and manners of the typical pipits (*anthus*), to which genus they are considerably allied. All these birds undergo two general changes of feather in the year. The field-wagtail's summer garb is merely much brighter than that of winter; but the summer plumage of all the typical *motacillæ* exhibits a black throat, and their winter dress a white one (as in many of their plovers), besides which they otherwise more or less differ, according to the species.—Ed.



Wheatear.

I have no acquaintance, at present, among the gentlemen of the navy: but have written to a friend, who was a sea-chaplain in the late war, desiring him to look into his minutes, with respect to birds that settled on their rigging during their voyage up or down the channel. What Hasselquist says on that subject is remarkable: there were little short-winged birds frequently coming on board his ship all the way from our channel quite up to the Levant, especially before squally weather.†

What you suggest, with regard to Spain, is highly probable.

---

* By far the great majority of fallow-chats or "wheatears" (*saxicola œnanthe*), migrate. Mr. White is perfectly correct in saying that they never flock, though this has been by some disputed; many may often be seen in autumn collected about one spot, but they never fly together.—Ed.

† In the seasons of migration, nothing is more common, in the Channel and German Ocean, than for our various short-winged birds of passage to settle on the rigging of vessels, a fact which no doubt must influence in some slight degree their distribution, species being thus occaionally brought to our shores which otherwise would not have landed here, and others, perhaps being carried away far to sea. I once knew as many as sixteen different kinds (in all about a hundred and fifty individuals) to alight on a single trading smack, during its voyage to Aberdeen and back to London, in the month of September. There were nine or ten of the tiny golden-crowned kinglets (*regulus auricapillus*), the smallest of British birds, which appeared to have arrived from the north-east, having probably winged their way from Norway. These were greatly exhausted, and suffered themselves to be taken without difficulty. An astonishingly extensive migration of the same diminutive bird is related by Mr. Selby. See his "British Ornithology," *in loco*. For its size even, this species is comparatively feeble upon the wing, and can only migrate when borne along by a favourable gale of wind. The thousands which that gentleman observed to arrive on the Northumbrian coast, he states to have been "after a very severe gale, with thick fog, from the north-east (but veering towards its conclusion to the east and south of east);" and he adds that "many of them were so fatigued by the length of their flight, or perhaps by the unfavourable shift of wind, as to be unable to rise again from the ground, and great numbers were in consequence caught or destroyed. This flight," he continues, "must have been immense in quantity, as its extent was traced through the whole length of the coasts of Northumberland and Durham."—Ed.

The winters of Andalusia are so mild, that, in all likelihood, the soft-billed birds that leave us at that season may find insects sufficient to support them there.*

Some young man, possessed of fortune, health, and leisure, should make an autumnal voyage into that kingdom; and should spend a year there, investigating the natural history of that vast country. Mr. Willughby† passed through that kingdom on such an errand; but he seems to have skirted along in a superficial manner and an ill humour, being much disgusted at the rude dissolute manners of the people.

I have no friend left now at Sunbury to apply to about the swallows roosting on the aits of the Thames; nor can I hear any more about those birds which I suspected were *merulæ torquatæ*.

As to the small mice, I have further to remark, that though they hang their nests for breeding up amidst the straws of the standing corn, above the ground;‡ yet I find that, in the winter, they burrow deep in the earth, and make warm beds of grass: but their grand rendezvous seems to be in corn-ricks, into which they are carried at harvest. A neighbour housed an oat-rick lately, under the thatch of which were assembled near an hundred, most of which were taken; and some I saw. I measured them; and found that, from nose to tail, they were just two inches and a quarter, and their tails just two inches long. Two of them, in a scale, weighed down just one copper halfpenny, which is about the third of an ounce avoirdupois: so that I suppose they are the smallest quadrupeds in this island.§ A full-grown *mus medius domesticus* weighs, I find, one ounce lumping weight, which is more than six times as much as the mouse above; and measures from nose to rump four inches and a quarter, and the same in its tail. We have had a very severe frost and deep snow this month. My thermometer was one day fourteen degrees and an half below the freezing point, within doors. The tender evergreens were injured pretty much. It was very providential that the air was still, and the ground well covered with snow, else vegetation in general must have suffered prodigiously. There is reason to believe that some days were more severe than any since the year 1739-40.

---

* Syria, Egypt, and the interior of the Barbary States, appear to be the general rendezvous, in winter, of most of our European summer-birds of passage, but very few, if any, remain in Spain. —Ed.

† See Ray's Travels, p. 466.

‡ The breeding nests of the harvest mouse (*mus messorius*) vary a good deal in form, some of them being round, others oval, and many of a pear shape. They are usually attached to some growing vegetable, a bean stalk, or stem of wheat, with which they rock and waver in the wind. Occasionally, however, they are fixed in a bush.—Ed.

§ They are the smallest of our known British quadrupeds, but not the most diminutive of the genus, a yet more minute species having been discovered in France, and named by M. F. Cuvier *M. pumilus*. There is indeed great reason to suspect that additional species will yet be detected in our own island, particularly in North Britain, whence I have information of at least two that I cannot reconcile with any description. Our smaller mammifers have been too much neglected by naturalists. The above-mentioned mouse (*M. messorius*), which Mr. White has the merit of discovering, is an extremely beautiful little species, common in many districts of the south of England, and is more allied to the house-mouse (*M. domesticus*) than to the common field-mouse or "jumper-mouse," as the latter is termed in Surrey (*M. sylvaticus*), but is a livelier and more active species than either, and more scansorial in its make, having longer and more flexile toes, and a considerable muscular power in the tail, by means of which it is enabled to obtain a firmer hold of whatever it is climbing on, by slightly coiling this organ around it, but which does not exactly amount to what is ordinarily designated a prehensile power (as has been

I am, &c. &c.

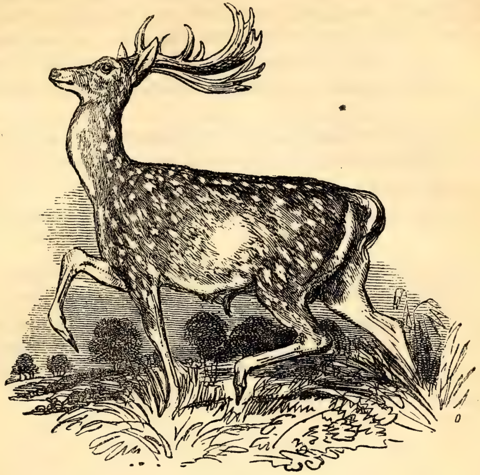
LETTER XIV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 12, 1768.

If some curious gentleman would procure the head of a fallow-deer, and have it dissected, he would find it furnished with two spiracula, or breathing-places, besides the nostrils; probably analogous to the *puncta lachrymalia* in the human head. When deer are thirsty they plunge their noses, like some horses, very deep under water, while in the act of drinking, and continue them in that situation for a considerable time: but, to obviate any inconvenience, they can open two vents, one at the inner corner of each eye, having a communication with the nose. Here seems to be an extraordinary provision of nature worthy our attention; and which has not, that I know of, been noticed by any naturalist. For it looks as if these creatures would not be suffocated, though both their mouths and nostrils were stopped

stated), for the little animal could by no means thus support its weight. It is rather more insectivorous than the other species of the genus, flies and other insects being its favourite food, which it captures with great adroitness, springing after them to a considerable distance; and, in captivity, it displays very strikingly the hoarding instinct, so common among the rodent order of animals, always biting out the germ or growing part of each grain before storing it away, as is also done by ants, and I believe all other animals that have similar propensities. In the wild state, its ordinary drink is most probably the dew; for, even in confinement, like many small birds, it certainly prefers to quench its thirst by sipping pendent drops of water. After drinking it always cleans its face, raising itself upon the hind feet, at which time its attitudes are often particularly graceful and elegant, being enabled to extend its body at a very considerable angle. It is astonishingly active, and the length of time it will continue turning the rotatory appendage in its cage, will surprise any person unaccustomed to behold it. It has but little of the disagreeable odour of the common mouse, and will live for several years in captivity, but, unless taken when quite young, it mostly continues shy and timorous, especially before strangers, even to its death With the exception of colour, and having rather smaller ears, its general aspect is very much that of the common mouse.—Ed.

This curious formation of the head may be of singular service



Fallow Deer.

to beasts of chase, by affording them free respiration. and no doubt these additional nostrils are thrown open when they are hard run.* Mr. Ray observed that, at Malta, the owners slit up the nostrils of such asses as were hard worked: for they, being naturally straight or small, did not admit air sufficient to serve them when they travelled, or laboured, in that hot climate. And we know that grooms, and gentlemen of the turf, think large nostrils necessary, and a perfection, in hunters and running horses.

---

* In answer to this account, Mr. Pennant sent me the following curious and pertinent reply. "I was much surprised to find in the antelope something analogous to what you mention as so remarkable in deer. This animal also has a long slit beneath each eye, which can be opened and shut at pleasure. On holding an orange to one, the creature made as much use of those orifices as of his nostrils, applying them to the fruit, and seeming to smell it through them."—Note. Both White, however, and his friend Pennant were here misled by appearances, for it turns out, upon antaomical investigation, that there is no communication between these cavities and the nostrils, they being rather the site of a peculiar secretion. See a paper "On the infra-orbital cavities in Deer and Antelopes," by Dr. Jacob, read before the British Association in Dublin, in 1835, and published in the "Edinburgh Philosophical Journal" for October, in that year, from which I quote the following:—"A statement respecting these infra-orbital cavities has been made by the Rev. Gilbert White, in his 'Natural History of Selborne,' which might appear to originate in some error, were it not supported by the more recent testimony of Major Hamilton Smith. These gentlemen state that, when the deer drinks, the air is forced out through these cavities, and, according to Major Hamilton Smith, may be felt by the hand, and affects the flame of a candle when held to it. Notwithstanding such a positive statement by two observers of established character for faithful description, the passage of air through these cavities cannot take place, they are perfectly impervious towards the nostril; but I have no doubt that the fact stated is correct, the air which escapes passing, not through the infra-orbital sacs, but through the lachrymal passages, which are very large, consisting of two openings capable of admitting the end of a crow's quill, the entrance to a tortuous canal, which conducts the tears to the extremity of the nose. Introducing a pipe into the outlet of the nasal duct, at the extremity of the nose, I can without difficulty force a current of air or water through the nasal duct [Quere, lachrymal sinus?—Ed.]; and it therefore appears reasonable to admit that the effect, observed by the two gentlemen alluded to, arose from the animal forcing the air into the nostrils while the nose and mouth were immersed in water."—Ed.

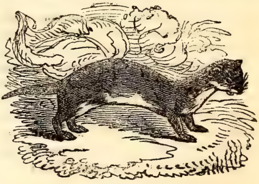
Oppian, the Greek poet, by the following line, seems to have had some notion that stags have four spiracula:—

> "Τετραδυμοι ῥινες, πισυρες πνοιησι διαυλοι."
> "Quadrifidæ nares, quadruplices ad respirationem canales."
> Opp. Cyn. Lib. ii. l. 181.

Writers, copying from one another, make Aristotle say that goats breathe at their ears; whereas he asserts just the contrary:—"*Αλκμαιων γαρ ουκ αληθη λεγει, φαμενος αναπνειν τας αιγας κατα τα ωτα.*" "Alcmæon does not advance what is true, when he avers that goats breathe through their ears."—History of Animals. Book I. chap. xi.

LETTER XV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 30, 1768.


Weasel.

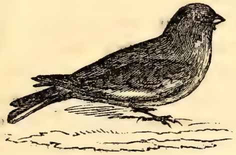
Some intelligent country people have a notion that we have, in these parts, a species of the *genus mustelinum*, besides the weasel, stoat, ferret, and polecat; a little reddish beast, not much bigger than a field mouse, but much longer, which they call a cane. This piece of intelligence can be little depended on; but further enquiry may be made.*

---

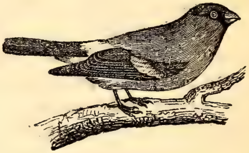
* That a fourth species of the subgenus *putorius* (subordinate to *mustela*), the group to which Mr. White here refers, exists in England, I have found to be a very common opinion in the southern counties. I have repeatedly heard of it in Surrey, where it is denominated a kine, and it has often been described to me as being very similar to the common weasel, but much smaller, the usual argument adduced for its distinctness being, that it has frequently been observed with young ones. The fact is, there is considerable disparity of size between the sexes of the common weasel, the female being much smaller than the male, so much so as to have given rise to the above supposition. We have but three species, nor does western Europe produce more: the fitch-weasel, "polecat," or "foumart" (*mustela-putorius furo*), which in its domesticated state is termed the "ferret," the stoat-weasel or "ermine" (*mustela-putorius erminus*), and the "common," or (as it might be better termed), the dwarf-weasel (*mustela-putorius vulgaris*), all of which are plentiful throughout the country. Of the typical *mustelæ* we have the white-breasted marten

A gentleman in this neighbourhood had two milk-white rooks in one nest. A booby of a carter, finding them before they were able to fly, threw them down and destroyed them, to the regret of the owner, who would have been glad to have preserved such a curiosity in his rookery. I saw the birds myself nailed against the end of a barn, and was surprised to find that their bills, legs, feet, and claws were milk-white.

A shepherd saw, as he thought, some white larks on a down above my house this winter: were not these the *emberiza nivalis*, the snow-flake of the Brit. Zool.? No doubt they were.*



Snow-fleck.



Bullfinch.

A few years ago I saw a cock bullfinch in a cage, which had been caught in the fields after it was come to its full colours. In about a year it began to look dingy; and, blackening every succeeding year, it became coal-black at the end of four. Its

---

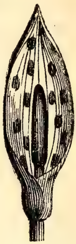
(*mustela foina*), now extremely rare in the south-eastern counties, and the yellow-breasted marten (*mustela martes*), which is chiefly found in Wales and Scotland, being everywhere an inhabitant of wilder and more elevated districts than the other.—Ed.

* Snow-flecks (*plectrophanes nivalis* of modern naturalists) are but very rarely observed south of the metropolis, even in severe winters. They are visitants from the extreme north, lively and interesting birds, allied to the buntings, being modifications of that form, approximating in several particulars toward the larks, that can either run like the one or hop like the other, but which in general use the former mode of progression, having the hind claw lengthened as in the lark genus, though not (in the common and typical species) to such an extent. The wing is differently formed from either, being more pointed, and not exhibiting any elongation of the tertiary feathers, as is more or less the case with all the members of both those genera. In the countries where they breed, they are said to sing upon the wing like larks, though I should suspect, from the diverse shape of the organs of flight, not exactly in the same manner. Here they are very gregarious, frequenting the open country, and are never seen to perch—at least upon trees, which however they do with perfect facility in confinement. They are restless, seldom remaining long in one situation, fly rather swiftly, and like starlings in a compact body, and "frequently before settling on the ground," as is well remarked by Mr. Selby, "they make sudden wheels, coming almost in collision with each other, at which time a peculiar guttural note is produced." Their call-note is pleasing (a sort of chee-urt), and is often repeated during their flight. They are hardy and healthy birds in captivity, but do not moult well, and in the cage are always remarkably uneasy and restless during the night, at which time their peculiar shrill call-note is often uttered. "Their song," as Bechsteen correctly observes, "would be rather agreeable, were it not interrupted in a peculiar manner: it is a warbling mingled with some high noisy notes, descending slowly from shrill to deep, and a little strong and broken whistling." They are fond of bathing, or rather of sprinkling themselves with water, but their plumage being very close and thick, adapted to a cold climate, does not readily become wet.

chief food was hemp-seed. Such influence has food on the colour of animals![*] The pied and mottled colours of domesticated animals are supposed to be owing to high, various, and unusual food.[†]

I had remarked, for years, that the root of the cuckoo-pint *(arum)* was frequently scratched out of the dry banks of hedges, and eaten in severe snowy weather. After observing, with some exactness, myself, and getting others to do the same, we found it was the thrush kind that searched it out. The root of the *arum* is remarkably warm and pungent.

Our flocks of female chaffinches have not yet forsaken us. The blackbirds and thrushes are very much thinned down by the fierce weather in January.



Cuckoo-pint.

In the middle of February I discovered, in my tall hedges, a little bird that raised my curiosity: it was of that yellow-green colour that belongs to the *salicaria* kind, and, I think, was soft-billed. It was no *parus;* and was too long and too big for the golden-crowned wren, appearing most like the largest willow-wren. It hung sometimes with its back downwards, but never

---

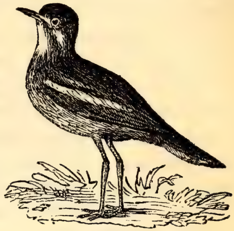
They are difficult to tame. Another species, the lark-heeled snow-fleck (*P. lapponica*), which approximates still more towards the lark genus, has lately occurred two or three times in this country (once in Sussex), and may be looked for among the heaps of dead larks which are every winter exposed for sale in the markets; it is said to sing very like a linnet.—Ed.

[*] Many species of small birds are liable to be thus affected by feeding much upon hemp-seed; among others, the field-lark and the wood-lark, but none perhaps so readily as the alp, or "bullfinch" (*pyrrhula vulgaris*). Still it would appear that this diet is only a predisposing, not the real cause of this change of colour, for I have known the small tropical amandavat (*amandava punctata ? mihi, fringilla amandava* Linnæus), of the bird-shops, to become wholly black when fed entirely on Canary-seed.—Ed.

[†] The resemblance of most animals to the general hue of their indigenous locality is almost too obvious to need exemplification. The wood-snipe is of the exact tint of the dead leaves over which it runs, the snipe that of the marsh, and the rail that of coarse and decaying vegetation in the ditch: "the ptarmigan," observes Mr. Mudie, and he might have added the mountain-hare (*lepus montanus*), "is lichened rock in summer, hoar frost in autumn, and snow in winter; grouse (red ptarmigan) are brown heather, black-game are peat-bank and shingle, and partridges are clods and withered stalks the whole year round." A provision of course intended to furnish them with some means of eluding the piercing ken of their winged enemies. When creatures are taken from their particular natural haunts, a disposition, in the next generation, to vary in hue is commonly evinced more or less, according to the species; efforts, as it were, of nature to accommodate the offspring to the change; and so remarkable is this in some species, that the breeders of white and pied pheasants declare that albino or mottled individuals may almost always be raised from an ordinarily coloured pair, by merely confining the latter in a room white-washed, or splashed with whitening. Cattle have a great disposition to associate in pairs, so much so that graziers are well aware that oxen will rarely fatten, unless stalled in winter next to their favourite companion; and it has been observed that a cow's first calf much more frequently resembles its female companion than it does the sire, however different in colour these may be. To follow out this subject in its various bearings, would far exceed the limits of a note, but I may here further observe, in conclusion, that, were Jacob's curious experiments to be tried again at the present day, they would doubtless be attended with very similar results.—Ed.

continuing one moment in the same place. I shot at it, but it was so desultory that I missed my aim.*

I wonder that the stone curlew, *charadrius œdicnemus*,† should be mentioned by the writers as a rare bird: it abounds in all the champaign parts of Hampshire and Sussex, and breeds I think all the summer, having young ones, I know, very late in the autumn. Already they begin clamouring in the evening. They cannot, I think, with any propriety, be called, as they are by Mr. Ray, "*circa aquas versantes;*" for with us, by day at least, they haunt only the most dry, open, upland fields and sheep-walks, far removed from water: what they may do in the night I cannot say. Worms are their usual food, but they also eat toads and frogs.‡



European Thicknee.

I can show you some good specimens of my new mice. Linnæus perhaps would call the species *mus minimus*.

LETTER XVI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, April* 18, 1768.

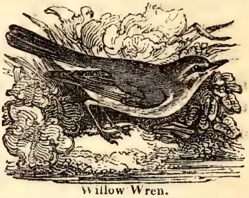
The history of the stone curlew, *charadrius œdicnemus*, is as follows. It lays its eggs, usually two, never more than three, on the bare ground, without any nest, in the field; so that the countryman, in stirring his fallows, often destroys them. The young run immediately from the egg like partridges, &c., and are withdrawn to some flinty field by the dam, where they sculk among the stones, which are their best security; for their feathers are so exactly of the colour of our grey spotted flints, that the most exact observer, unless he catches the eye of the young bird, may be eluded. The eggs are short and round; of a dirty white, spotted with dark bloody botches. Though I might not be able, just when I pleased, to procure you a bird, yet I could shew you them almost any day; and any evening you may hear them round the village, for they make a clamour which may be heard a mile. *Oedicnemus* is a most apt and expressive name for them, since their legs seem swoln like those of a gouty man. After harvest I have shot them before the pointers in turnip-fields.*

---

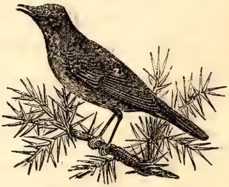
* I know of no kind that will correspond altogether with this description. It certainly was not that lovely-plumaged species, the bearded pinnock (*calamophilus biarmicus*), as captain Brown strangely imagines, in his edition of this work, for that bird has no "yellow-green colour" about it: nor would it appear to be either of the summer warblers, the time of the year precluding this supposition; besides which, none of them ever hang with the back downwards. By the term *salicaria*, Mr. White evidently intends the pettychaps, or "willow-wren" genus (*sylvia*, as now limited), and not the reedlings, or "aquatic warblers," which in modern nomenclature are designated by that name.—Ed.

† European thicknee, *œdicnemus Europœus*.—Ed.

‡ Likewise small mammifers, which the bustards, also, and the different poultry tribes, are not very scrupulous about swallowing, the common fowl being quite an adept at catching mice. Sir W. Jardine has even taken a field-mouse from the stomach of a meadow-crake, or "land-rail" (*crex pratensis*). In the stomachs of the *œdicnemi* I have chiefly found the remains of various beetles.—Ed.


Willow Wren.

I make no doubt but there are three species of the willow-wrens: two I know perfectly; but have not been able yet to procure the third. No two birds can differ more in their notes, and that constantly, than those two that I am acquainted with; for the one has a joyous, easy, laughing note; the other a harsh loud chirp. The former is every way larger, and three-quarters of an inch longer, and weighs two drams and a half; while the latter weighs but two: so the songster is one-fifth heavier than the chirper. The chirper (being the first summer-bird of passage that is heard, the wryneck sometimes excepted) begins his two notes in the middle of March, and continues them through the spring and summer till the end of August, as appears by my journals. The legs of the larger of these two are flesh-coloured; of the less, black.


Brake Locustelle.

The grasshopper-lark began his sibilous note in my fields last Saturday. Nothing can be more amusing than the whisper of this little bird, which seems to be close by though at a hundred yards distance; and, when close at your ear, is scarce any louder than when a great way off. Had I not been a little acquainted with insects, and known that the grasshopper kind is not yet hatched, I should have hardly believed but that it had been a *locusta* whispering in the bushes. The country people laugh when you tell them that it is the note of a bird. It is a most artful creature, sculking in the thickest part of a bush; and will sing at a yard distance, provided it be concealed. I was obliged to get a person to go on the other side of the hedge where it haunted; and then it would run, creeping like a mouse, before us for an hundred yards together, through the bottom of the thorns; yet it would not come into fair sight: but in a morning early, and when undisturbed, it sings on the top of a twig, gaping and shivering with its wings.* Mr. Ray himself had no knowledge of this bird, but received his account from Mr. Johnson, who apparently confounds it with the *reguli non cristati*, from which it is very distinct. See Ray's Philosophical Letters, p. 108.

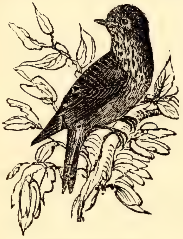
---

* It is only the young of the year which have the upper part of the tarse so much swollen, as is the case indeed with the young of all running birds. This species is very rarely found excepting on chalk, though I know of one instance of an immature bird having been shot on the "New red sand-stone" stratum, in Worcestershire, which, from its youth, must evidently have been bred in the neighbourhood. In Surrey they occur every where upon the chalky lands; I have had specimens from Banstiad downs.—Ed.

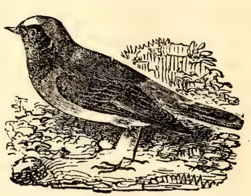
---

* This curious species, the brake-locustelle (*salicaria-locustella dumeticola*), is known in Surrey by the appellations "cricket-bird" and "rattlesnake-bird" both far more expressive than the commonly received name in the books, "grasshopper-warbler." It is not rare (as has been said) within a few miles of the metropolis; but may generally be found amid the furze and tangled bushes upon heaths and commons, often where the former is clipped, and stunted, and intermingled with hassocky tufts of grass. Sometimes, too, I have noticed it in woods, and occasionally in broad tangled hedges; but its principal habitat is upon open and extensive furze-brakes, where it by no means particularly affects (as some have said) the lower and more damp situations, as I have repeatedly found it in the dryest places. An allied species, the *salicaria-locustella fluviatilis*, frequents more the margins of streams and rivulets (like the true reedlings), and is common along the reedy banks of the Danube; and I much suspect that a third will be found to exist in the *sylvia certhiola* of Temminck's Manuel, but this I have not seen. Neither of the latter are found in Britain. They differ in many respects from the typical *salicariæ*, or reedlings) with which they have commonly been associated), particularly in the structure of the feet and claws, which are peculiar. The wings are shorter and more rounded, the tail longer, more cuneiform, and flexile, and the rictus is without the array of bristles which in those birds is rather conspicuous. The markings of the plumage also are of a distinct character, somewhat approximating to those of the pipits and other ground birds, whence, indeed (the rather lengthened hind claw being also taken into consideration), we find Mr. White and other naturalists of the last generation styling our British bird a lark, from which genus it is widely removed. Our species has no note but the very singular one mentioned in the text (which that of *fluviatilis* resembles), and which, like the characteristic chattering song of the true reedlings, may be heard at all times of the night, but is chiefly emitted in the morning and evening, when all is quiet around. It is a very peculiar, continuous, sibilant kind of thrill, beginning always very low, and becoming in about a minute loud enough to be heard at a considerable distance, at which time, whenever the bird turns its head, a sort of ventriloquizing effect is produced, as is likewise observed in the meadow crake and various other species that utter similar rattling or croaking sounds. It is a remarkably shy and hidling bird, at least during the breeding season, and at times is very difficult to obtain a sight of; but in early spring, before pairing, it may be noticed at any hour of the day perched conspicuously on one of the highest twigs of a bush, shivering and thrilling most pertinaciously. I have never seen one rise upon the wing, but a correspondent of the Magazine of Natural History for February, 1836, observes of several that he saw "among the furze and bramble-bushes, on the extensive bed of shingle in the neighbourhood of Eastbourne, on the Sussex coast, in July and August," that "they were then in moult, but uttered their usual sibilant cry. I often heard them in the afternoon. They did not appear peculiarly shy; on the contrary, when disturbed, they frequently rose into the air, hovering over my head, and at the same time repeating their cricket-like note. I might have shot a considerable number, as they often perched, several together, on the tops of the bushes. In the last week in August, I observed one cast on shore by the waves. This had probably been overtaken in its attempt at migration by a contrary wind which accompanied a thunder-storm, and, unable to withstand the tempest, had yielded to its fury." The last is interesting, as showing that they leave the country at the period when their cry first ceases to be heard; it having been supposed by Mr. Selby and others that they remained for some time longer silent among the bushes. The nest is situate within the closet furze or

The fly-catcher *(stoparola)** has not yet appeared: it usually breeds in my vine. The redstart begins to sing: its note is short and imperfect, but is continued till about the middle of June.† The willow-wrens (the smaller sort) are horrid pests in a garden, destroying the pease, cherries, currants, &c.; and are so tame that a gun will not scare them.‡



Gray Fly-catcher.



White-fronted Redstart.

---

bramble covert, and is extremely difficult to find. It differs in character from those of the true reedlings, more resembling those of the different fauvets (*ficedula*), but is of a more compact structure than the latter, and contains a greater portion of material. The eggs, four or five in number, are grayish, with numerous specks of a deeper, sometimes brownish, tint. They vary somewhat in plumage, some being rather more spotted than others, but there is no fixed difference between the sexes. The female is very hard to procure. I have noticed that the tendons of the leg around the tibia are in this species invariably very firm and stiff, and not soft, and flexible, and contractile when cut, as in the reedlings, and indeed as in every other insessorial bird that I have examined. The intent of this I do not exactly comprehend.—Ed.

* Muscicapa grisola.—Ed.

† The redstart's song considerably resembles that of the migrant furze-chat or "whinchat" of authors (*saxicola-rubetra migratoria*), consisting of short and rather plaintive detached staves, most of which commence with a peculiar drawn-out note resembling "t'yare," those of the other beginning with a kind of "tit-tit," by an attention to which any novice may distinguish them. The redstart usually sings from one of the topmost branches of a tall tree, or perched upon some high pinnacle of a building; occasionally, also, during flight. One of these birds, says Bechstein, which had built its nest under my roof, imitated very exactly the notes of a chaffinch I had in a cage in the window, and my neighbour had another in his garden which repeated all the notes of the fauvette.—Ed.

‡ Mr. White is altogether wrong in what he here advances. It is quite true that the different species of pettychaps (or "willow-wren," as he terms them) are continually seen about the fruit, and particularly upon raspberry-bushes when the berries are ripe; but, so far from being considered as "horrid pests in a garden," they should be held rather in the light of preservers, their object of attraction not being the fruit, but the flies and other insects that feed upon it; and the same may be said of the gray fly-catcher. I had an opportunity last season of examining a number of these birds that had been shot under the needless apprehension that they were eating raspberries, but in no instance could I discover any trace of fruit in their stomachs. The real depredators (after the thrush tribe) are the several species of fauvet, and particularly those delightful songsters the black-caps and garden-fauvets, to which hardly anything in the shape of fruit comes amiss. The robin and the redstart will also pull a few currants, which they swallow whole. I have seen them do so, and have found this food in their stomach, but the quantity they

A List of the Summer Birds of Passage discovered in this neighbourhood, ranged somewhat in the order in which they appear.

	Linnæi Nomina.
Smallest willow-wren [chiffchaff pettychaps],	*Motacilla trochilus [sylvia loquax]*
Wryneck,	*Jynx torquilla [torquilla vulgaris].*
House swallow [chimney-swallow],	*Hirundo rustica [hirundo garrula].*
Martin [eave-swallow],	*Hirundo urbica.*
Sand martin [bank-swallow],	*Hirundo riparia.*
Cuckoo,	*Cuculus canorus.*
Nightingale,	*Motacilla luscinia [philomela luscinia].*
Blackcap [blackcap-fauvet],	*Motacilla atricapilla [ficedula atricapilla].*
Whitethroat [whitethroat-fauvet],	*Motacilla sylvia [ficedula cinerea].*
Middle willow-wren [warbling-pettychaps],	*Motacilla trochilus [sylvia melodia].*
Swift,	*Hirundo apus [cypselus murarius].*
Stone curlew [European thicknee],	*Charadrius œdicnemus ? [œdicnemus Europœus].*
Turtle dove,	*Turtur aldrovandi? [columba-turtur Europœa],*
Grasshopper lark [brake locustelle],	*Alauda trivialis [salicaria-locustella dumeticola].*
Landrail [meadow-crake],	*Rallus crex [crex pratensis].*
Largest willow-wren [sibilous pettychaps],	*Motacilla trochilus [sylvia sibilans].*
Redstart,	*Motacilla phœnicurus [erythaca-phœnicura albifrons].*
Goatsucker, or fern-owl [motheater],	*Caprimulgus Europœus [phalœnivora Europœa].*
Flycatcher,	*Muscicapa grisloa.*

My countrymen talk much of a bird that makes a clatter with its bill against a dead bough, or some old pales, calling it a jar-bird. I procured one to be shot in the very fact; it proved to be the *sitta europæa* (the nuthatch).* Mr. Ray says that the less

---

consume is inconsiderable. The tits also are frugivorous birds, more particularly the blue species; but the mufflin (*mecistura rosea*), or long-tailed tit of most writers, now with propriety removed from the genus *parus*, is at all seasons exclusively insectivorous. Lastly, the common wren must be included in the list of occasional depredators in the garden, as it occasionally, to a very small extent, robs the currant-bushes, though few would suspect this from the make of its bill. All the pettychaps genus subsist entirely on small insects, in the different stages of their growth, particularly leaf insects, leaf rolling caterpillars, and spiders ; and they destroy vast numbers of aphides, often capturing the winged ones flying, in the manner of a flycatcher, a habit which is most observable in the *S. sibilans*.—Ed.

* This is a very interesting bird, common throughout the year in all the sylvan districts of Britain, frequenting old trees, where it may be easily recognized by its lively manners, and its peculiar, often-repeated, monotonous, but cheerful note (resembling the sound *twit*, or *chwite*, emitted, at intervals, two or three times continuously, or many times without ceasing, and rather loudly for the size of the utterer). Or it may be known by its creeping about, by successive jerks, along or around their holes and larger branches, often with the back downwards, and occasionally in a descending direction, being the only British bird that is capable of doing this, the woodpecker tribes invariably proceeding upwards, and the tree-creeper being only able to descend

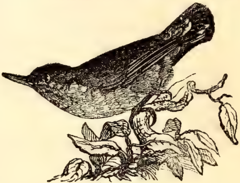
spotted woodpecker does the same. This noise may be heard a furlong or more.

Now is the only time to ascertain the short-winged summer birds; for, when the leaf is out, there is no making any remarks on such a restless tribe; and, when once the young begin to appear, it is all confusion: there is no distinction of genus, species, or sex.*

In breeding-time snipes play over the moors, piping and hum-

---

obliquely backwards. Or it may be distinguished by its persevering and loud tapping, as, grasping with its large feet the base of some out-growing bough, and swinging its whole body as upon a pivot, it strikes (in the attitude represented in the annexed wood-cut) with all its weight at a nut or grain of beech-mast, which it had previously firmly fixed in a crevice, and which, perhaps, it had brought from its hoard in the hollow of a tree, returning again and again to the same particular, conveniently-placed chink, to effect the fracture of the envelope. The bill is stout, and rather long, and very slightly recurved, a form peculiarly adapted for this mode of proceeding, and by means of which it is enabled to shell off considerable portions of the loose bark of trees, feeding upon whatever insects there may have been beneath. It is nearly omnivorous, but subsists chiefly on insects and oleaginous seeds. In confinement, according to Bechstein, and, when loose in a room, its manner of breaking the husks of the hempseed and oats, which are given it for food, is curious and remarkable. Taking as many as it can in the beak, and ranging them in order along the cracks of the floor, so disposing them that they may be broken with facility, it then proceeds to dispatch them one after another with the greatest ease and agility. It displays the hoarding instinct when in captivity very remarkably, even more so than the tits; and, reared from the nest, becomes very tame and familiar. Some observed by Sir W. Jardine, "when released from their cage, would run over their owner in all directions, up or down his body or limbs, *poking* their bills into seams or holes, as if in search of food upon some old and rent tree, and uttering, during the time, a low and plaintive cry. When running up or down," continues Sir William, "they rest upon the back part of the whole tarse, and make great use as a support of what may be called the real heel, and never use the tail." They are rather social than otherwise, at least during the winter, at which time I have known one continue calling for more than an hour to its companion, that had been shot; but in the pairing season they become very pugnacious, and I have then seen them fight desperately upon the wing. When flying they are easily recognisable by the shortness of the tail. The nest is placed in a hole, either in a tree or building, but mostly the former; the entrance of it, if larger than convenient, being reduced in size by a thick plastering of clay. The female sits very close, and will even suffer herself to be taken by the hand, making a hissing noise when disturbed, as is the case with the *pari*, or tits, to which genus the nuthatches are somewhat allied, and which they further resemble in producing seven or eight white eggs, spotted with rufous brown; the young are very like their parents. It is an extremely bold and active species, in the wild state more fearless than familiar, and even if shot at, and missed, appears in general not in the least disconcerted, or perhaps merely flies chirruping to the next tree, and resumes its occupation as before. It displays the same fearlessness when captured and placed in a cage, losing no time in fruitless and sullen vexation, but—utterly regardless of being looked at—eats voraciously of whatever food is supplied, and then proceeds deliberately to destroy its prison, piercing the wood-work, and effecting its deliverance from a stout cage of the ordinary make in a wonderfully short space of time. One caught in a common brick trap was found to have fairly ground its bill to about two-thirds of the proper length, in its persevering endeavours to escape. It roosts with the head downwards.—ED.


Nuthatch.

* I rather wonder at this remark from so acute a naturalist as Mr. White; for I am unaware of a single instance, at least among the British species of the tribe here alluded to, wherein there can be the least difficulty in distinguishing one kind from another at any period of their existence. The warbling and chiffchaff pettychaps are the most similar, but even these may at any age be at once told by the colour of the tarse, independently of the differences in their rela-

ming: they always hum as they are descending. Is not their hum ventriloquous, like that of the turkey? Some suspect it is made by their wings.*

This morning I saw the golden-crowned wren, whose crown glitters like burnished gold. It often hangs like a titmouse, with its back downwards.

Yours, &c. &c

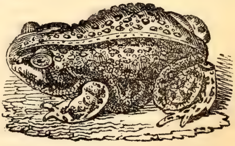
LETTER XVII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, June* 18, 1768.

On Wednesday last arrived your agreeable letter of June the 10th. It gives me great satisfaction to find that you pursue these studies still with such vigour, and are in such forwardness with regard to reptiles and fishes.

The reptiles, few as they are, I am not acquainted with so well as I could wish, with regard to their natural history. There is a degree of dubiousness and obscurity attending the propagation of this class of animals, something analagous to that of the *cryptogamia* in the sexual system of plants; and the case is the same with regard to some of the fishes; as the eel, &c.†

The method in which toads procreate and bring forth seems to be very much in the dark. Some authors say that they are viviparous: and yet Ray classes them among his oviparous animals; and is silent with regard to the manner of their bringing forth. Perhaps they may be *ἔσω μὲν ὠοτὸκοι, ἔξω δε ζωοτόκοι*, as is known to be the case with the viper.‡


Toad.

The copulation of frogs (or at least the appearance of it; for Swammer-

---

tive proportions. The females and young of the two European redstarts are extremely alike, but of these one is excessively rare in this country, and was unknown to the author. The black redstart can only just be considered a British bird.—Ed.

* There is every reason to think this is the true cause.—Ed.

† It was reserved for Mr. Yarrell to demonstrate the mode of propagation of the eels (*anguilla*), and to show, in the most satisfactory manner, that they deposit their spawn like other fishes. For a most interesting and minute detail of his investigations on the subject, see a memoir, by that gentleman, in the form of a letter, published in the second series of Mr. Jesse's "Gleanings in Natural History," where this very long disputed question is at length completely set at rest.—Ed.

‡ Of our three species of ophidian reptiles, the common, or ringed snake (*natrix torquatus*)

dam proves that the male has no *penis intrans)* is notorious to every body · because we see them sticking upon each others backs for a month together in the spring ; and yet I never saw, or read, of toads being observed in the same situation. It is strange that the matter with regard to the venom of toads has not been yet settled.* That they are not noxious to some animals is plain: for ducks, buzzards, owls, stone curlews, and snakes, eat them, to my knowledge, with impunity. And I well remember the time, but was not eye-witness to the fact (though numbers of persons were) when a quack, at this village, ate a toad to make the country people stare; afterwards he drank oil.

I have been informed also, from undoubted authority, that some ladies (ladies you will say of peculiar taste) took a fancy to a toad, which they nourished summer after summer, for many years, till he grew to a monstrous size, with the maggots which turn to flesh-flies. The reptile used to come forth every evening from a hole under the garden-steps; and was taken up, after supper, on the table to be fed. But at last a tame raven, kenning him as he put forth his head, gave him such a severe stroke with his horny beak as put out one eye. After this accident the creature languished for some time and died.

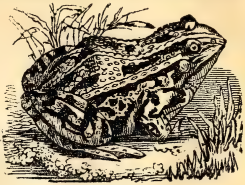
I need not remind a gentleman of your extensive reading of the excellent account there is from Mr. Derham, in Ray's Wisdom of God in the Creation, concerning the migration of frogs

---

is oviparous, depositing its eggs in dung-hills and hot-beds, or in hedge-banks, where the requisites of heat and a certain degree of moisture are combined. The viper, or adder (*vipera vulgaris*) is ovo-viviparous; and the brittling, "blind-worm," or "slow-worm" (*anguis fragilis*), is the same, the eggs of both the latter being hatched within the body of the parent. Toads procreate in exactly the same manner as frogs, the fertilization of the ova taking place subsequent to their extrusion from the body, as is the case with fishes. Their spawn is generally deposited in similar situations to that of frogs, but may sometimes be found in puddles left by the rain. The ovales are much smaller, and occur in long necklace-like catenations, those of frogs being in irregular masses. Several of our more eminent naturalists agree in separating from the subclass *reptilia*, those genera which, like the frogs, toads, and salamanders, propagate by spawn deposited in water, bringing them together as a distinct sub-class, *amphibia*, and restricting the reptiles to those which are produced from eggs brought to maturity either within the body, or by the heat of the sun, or of fermentation. All the true reptiles commence their existence upon land, even the sea turtles resorting to the shores to breed; while the whole of the *amphibia*, on the other hand, even those which live most upon land, are bred in the water, and at least for a period of their lives (some always) respire through the medium of gills.—Ed.

* A slightly acrid secretion is said to exude from the pores of the skin of toads, sufficiently caustic to irritate a wound; but even this I am doubtful of, as the animal is usually very dry. They are not otherwise venomous. It may be here mentioned that a second species, the natterjack toad (*bufo calamita*), exists in many parts of England, and particularly on the heaths around London. Its general aspect is very like that of the common one, but it may easily be distinguished by having a yellow line along the back; its habits, also, are more active, and it does not leap, its pace being a sort of shuffling run. A third species is suspected to exist in Ireland.—Ed.

from their breeding ponds. In this account he at once subverts that foolish opinion of their dropping from the clouds in rain; showing that it is from the grateful coolness and moisture of those showers that they are tempted to set out on their travels, which they defer till those fall.* Frogs are as yet in their tadpole state; but, in a few weeks, our lanes, paths, and fields, will swarm for a few days with myriads of those emigrants, no larger than my little finger nail. Swammerdam gives a most accurate account of the method and situation in which the male impregnates the spawn of the female. How wonderful is the economy of Providence with regard to the limbs of so vile a reptile! While it is an aquatic it has a fish-like tail, and no legs: as soon as the legs sprout, the tail drops off as useless, and the animal betakes itself to the land!


Frog.

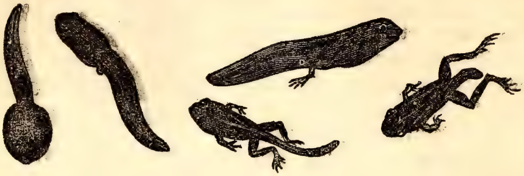
Merret, I trust, is widely mistaken when he advances that the *rana arborea* is an English reptile; it abounds in Germany and Switzerland.†

It is to be remembered that the *salamandra aquatica* of Ray (the water-newt or eft) will frequently bite at the angler's bait, and is often caught on his hook. I used to take it for granted that the *salamandra aquatica* was hatched, lived, and died, in the water. But John Ellis, Esq., F. R. S. (the coralline Ellis) asserts, in a letter to the Royal Society, dated June the 5th, 1766, in his account of the *mud inguana,* an amphibious *bipes* from South Carolina, that the water-eft, or newt, is only the larva of the land-eft, as tadpoles are of frogs. Lest I should be suspected to misunderstand his meaning, I shall give it in his own words. Speaking of the *opercula* or coverings to the gills of the mud *inguana,* he proceeds to say that "the form of these pennated coverings approach very near to what I have some time ago observed in the *larva* or aquatic state of our English *lacerta,* known by the name of eft, or newt;* which serve them for coverings to their gills, and for fins to swim with while in this state; and which they lose, as well as the fins of their tails, when they change their state and become land animals, as I have observed, by keeping them alive for some time myself."†

---

* There are many well-authenticated instances of the actual fact, however strange as it may seem, of tadpoles, and small frogs, and the young fry of fishes being precipitated in considerable numbers from above, and some of them, too, in situations considerably distant from any place where they could have been bred. Mr. Loudon records one in the *Magazine of Natural History*, vol. ii., p. 103. "When at Rouen," he relates, "in September, 1828, I was assured by an English family, resident there, that, during a heavy thunder shower, accompanied by violent wind, and almost midnight darkness, an innumerable multitude of young frogs fell on and around the house. The roof, the window-sills, and the gravel walks were covered with them. They were very small, but perfectly formed; all dead. The most obvious way," he continues, "of accounting for this phenomenon is by supposing the water and frogs of some adjacent ponds to have been taken up by wind in a sort of whirl or tornado." The following is from a number of the *Belfast Chronicle*: "As two gentlemen were sitting conversing on a causey pillar, near Bushmills, they were very much surprised by the occurrence of a heavy shower of frogs, half formed, *falling* in all directions, some of which have been preserved in spirits, and are now exhibited to the curious by the two resident apothecaries in Bushmills." Capt. Brown relates an instance of a shower of young herrings falling in Kinross-shire, many of which were picked up in the fields around Loch Leven by persons of his acquaintance. Numerous other similar cases are recorded in different numbers of the *Edinburgh Philosophical Journal*.—Ed.

† This beautiful little species is not British, though it occurs in Normandy. It pertains to the genus *hyla*. Another member of the genus *rana*, however, or true frog, has been discovered in Forfarshire by Mr. Don, and since near Edinburgh by Dr. Stark. It has been supposed by some to be identical with the *R. esculenta*, or edible frog of the continent, a species very common in the south of Europe. "That they are not," observes the Rev. L. Jenyns, "simple varieties of



Tadpoles.

---

the *R. temporaria*" (the common kind) "is probable from the circumstance of Dr Stark's having observed osteological differences between them and the species just alluded to. But," he continues, "I think it remains to be shown that they are really the *R. esculenta.*" The edible frog is larger than the common species, of an olive-green colour, spotted with black. It has three longitudinal streaks of yellow down the back; under parts yellowish.—Ed.

* These curious creatures, very commonly known when upon land by the term *eft,* and in the water by that of *newt,*† do not permanently reside in either element, as I shall presently show. They constitute the modern genus *triton,* and are not to be confounded with the *saurian,* or lizard tribe, which in shape they resemble, but from which they essentially differ. They are not *reptiles,* as that appellation is now judiciously limited (all of which produce upon land, and are more or less covered with scales), but pertain to the newly-established equivalent sub-class *amphibia,* propagating by spawn, which is vivified subsequently to its extrusion, and which (at least in our native species) is deposited near the surface on aquatic herbage, in long catenated strings. They belong to the family *salamandridæ,* which, together with the *ranidæ* (comprising the frogs and toads), is arranged in the first order, or primary division of the sub-class *caducibranchia,* or those with deciduous gills, that exist for a certain period in a tadpole or *larva* state, and cast several successive skins before assuming the adult appearance, breathing during the first stage of their existence by means of gills, and afterwards by lungs. It is stated that they do not propagate till the third year. They are harmless, inoffensive animals, as indeed are all the members of this sub-class; and, although some of them may not, perhaps, come exactly up to our notions of beauty and seemliness, there is nothing in them to merit our disgust, nor to excite our hatred and abhorrence, nought whatever to extenuate the senseless persecution with which they are too generally assailed by the vulgar. Neither these nor a single member of the lizard tribe are at all venom-

† By many the term *eft* is applied to the *T. palustris,* and *newt* to the *T. punctatus.*—Ed.

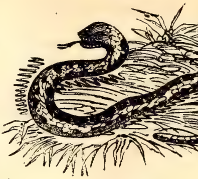
Linnæus, in his Systema Naturæ, hints at what Mr. Ellis advances more than once.

ous ; and it is a discredit to the present age of pretended general enlightenment that such a remark should be deemed necessary.

There are at least three British species, two of which are well known and widely distributed ; the third (*T. vittatus*) having only recently been distinguished, and, as yet, being only known to occur near London ; the other two are extremely common, I believe, throughout the country, being everywhere found abundantly in ditches, ponds, and other stagnant waters, from the commencement of winter to the close of summer. In winter they lie buried in the soft mud, or under the subaqueous masses of decaying leaves, but crawl forth from their retreats in mild weather, when it will be seen that their membranous appendages are then fully developed, these not being (as is at present the common opinion among naturalists) observable in the summer months only, though they probably breed very early in mild seasons. They are sluggish and inactive creatures, but voracious, and, as Mr. White observes, "will frequently bite at the angler's bait, and are often caught on the hook," the smooth skinned kind being rather more lively in their habits, and fond of swimming in the sunshine, while the *T. palustris* lies usually almost motionless upon the mud at a slight depth, and seldom rises to the surface except to breathe. After producing, they mostly (I believe all the adults) quit the water, at which time their membranous ornaments disappear, and, as is remarked by White (p. 62), "people every summer see numbers crawling out of the pools where they are hatched, upon the dry banks," a habit apparently necessary for their dispersion. They then move about chiefly by night, when the dew is on the grass (the heavy dews of autumn particularly favouring their habits), or by day in moist weather, or in shady and damp situations, retiring when the ground is dry into holes and crevices, and not unfrequently finding their way into pits and cellars, whence there is no outlet for them, and where, accordingly, many are obliged to pass the winter, from being unable to regain their native element. They do not acquire their ornamental membranes upon land, and such are probably incapable of propagation. I have now before me (February) several live specimens of *T. palustris* and *T. punctatus* from a neighbouring pond, all of which have these appendages developed, while others of the former species just brought me from a saw-pit, exhibit no sign of them whatever. I shall subjoin rather a detailed account of the distinctive characters of our three known species, not only to enable the reader to identify them with facility, but also in the hope of inducing some who may be curious on the subject to investigate those kinds which may occur in their vicinity, in which case I think it highly probable that some additional sorts will be discovered.

The warty newt (*T. palustris*) is considerably the largest, varying, when full grown, from four to six inches in length, seldom more. It has rather an uncouth and far from prepossessing appearance, with a flat head, and snout obtuse and rounded ; skin rough, and on the upper parts dark olive, spotted with black, everywhere studded with small tubercles, which, on the sides, throat, and under part of the legs, are white, and which, in fact, are glandular vesicles, from whence exudes a peculiar and rather fetid secretion, which serves when upon land to keep the creature always moist and clammy ; under parts bright orange-yellow, with irregular large spots of black, which in general are more or less confluent. In the male, the abdomen is rather shorter, compared with the entire length, than in the other sex ; the hind feet are somewhat larger and stronger ; and the back, during the period it annually remains in the water, is ornamented with an elevated membranous crest, commencing between the eyes, and running longitudinally down the mesial line to near the tail, which last is also furnished with a similar but separate membrane along its upper and under edges, causing it to appear at the base as broad as the body, both membranes, but more particularly the dorsal, being deeply jagged and serrated. In the female there is only a slight dorsal ridge occupying the place of the membrane in the other sex. I have said that these appendages entirely disappear after the breeding season.

The spotted newt (*T. punctatus—maculosus* would be better) measures, when grown, from three to four inches, being at once distinguishable from the last by its much smaller size, and smooth, soft skin. The body is proportionably shorter, and the tail, relatively, rather longer, and ending in a sharper point. The dorsal crest of the male commences at the back of the head, and is continuous to the end of the tail, not deeply jagged, as in the last species, but uniformly festooned, or crenate, throughout its whole length ; that under the tail is smooth and even, as is also that on the upper part of the tail in the female, which latter has hardly a trace of membrane along the back. The hind toes also of the male are broadly fringed with dilated membranes. Colours very variable, olivaceous on the upper parts, and yellowish beneath, passing into bright



Viper.

Providence has been so indulgent to us as to allow of but one venomous reptile of the serpent kind in these kingdoms, and that is the viper. As you propose the good of mankind to be an object of your publications, you will not omit to mention common salad-oil as a sovereign remedy against the bite of the viper. As to the blind worm *(anguis fragilis,* so called because it snaps in sunder with a small blow), I have found, on examination, that it is perfectly innocuous. A neighbouring yeoman (to whom I am indebted for some good hints) killed and opened a female viper about the twenty-seventh of May: he found her filled with a chain of eleven eggs, about the size of those of a blackbird; but none of them were advanced so far towards a state of maturity as to contain any rudiments of young. Though they are oviparous, yet they are viviparous also, hatching their young within their bellies, and then bringing them forth. Whereas snakes lay chains of eggs every summer in my melon beds, in spite of all that my people can do to prevent them; which eggs do not hatch till the spring following, as I have often experienced.* Several intelligent folks assure me that they have seen the viper open her

---

orange in the spring, everywhere marked with large round spots of black, of unequal sizes. The female is considerably less spotted, and of a duller hue, the spots being everywhere very much smaller, and sometimes quite wanting on the under parts. "When on land," as is accurately remarked by Mr. Jenyns, "the skin loses its softness, becoming at the same time opaque and somewhat corrugated; the various membranes disappear; the toes, from being rounded, become flattened; and the colours are everywhere more obscure. In this state it is the *lacerta vulgaris* of Sheppard and Turton (and probably of Linnæus also), the *triton vulgaris* of Fleming, the *brown lizard* of Pennant, and the *common newt* of Shaw." Very small specimens have occasionally been met with upon land, which have given rise to the erroneous supposition that the land ones are a distinct species, and probably viviparous. To account for these, Mr. Jenyns has suggested that, in cases where their haunts have been dried up, the young animal may very possibly absorb its gills prematurely, in order that it might be enabled to accommodate itself to its new circumstances.

The streaked newt (*T. vittatus*) is allied to the preceding species, and was first detected by Mr. Gray, in ponds near London. The skin is smooth, of a pale colour, with unequal black spots, which are smaller than in the *T. punctatus*: tail of a darker hue than the back: under parts, together with a broad streak along each side of the body and tail, whitish. Some (probably the females) are described to be "above black, beneath white, throat black-spotted, dorsal crest none." It is rather larger than the *T. punctatus*; the male has a high, deeply-notched dorsal crest, commencing in front of the eyes, and with a deep notch over the vent, continued into a comparatively very low entire crest, extending the whole length of the tail. Some have the caudal crest distinct.—Ed

* The young, however, appear almost ready for exclusion before the winter. Mr. White's term "chains of eggs" is by no means a felicitous expression, to judge from all that I have ever seen; they are of the size of those of a garden merle (or blackbird), and covered with a tough elastic skin, which, at the time of deposition, is lubricated with a wet mucus, that on drying

mouth and admit her helpless young down her throat on sudden surprises, just as the female opossum does her brood into the pouch under her belly, upon the like emergencies; and yet the London viper-catchers insist on it, to Mr. Barrington, that no such thing ever happens.* The serpent kind eat, I believe, but once in a year; or, rather, but only just at one season of the year. Country people talk much of a water-snake, but, I am pretty sure, without any reason; for the common snake *(coluber natrix)* delights much to sport in the water, perhaps with a view to procure frogs and other food.†

I cannot well guess how you are to make out your twelve species of reptiles, unless it be by the various species, or rather varieties, of our *lacerti*, of which Ray enumerates five.‡ I have not had opportunity of ascertaining these; but remember well to

---

binds them, just as they happen to have fallen, in irregular, agglutinate masses, so that they are not easily torn asunder. When newly laid, they quickly shrivel up if exposed to the air, till in a few hours they appear not more than half full; but, if placed in a moist situation, very speedily again dilate, and hatch without having experienced injury. It is hardly necessary to add that, the eggs of all reptiles are composed of *gelatin* (isinglass), and not of *albumen*, as are those of birds. The scaly covering of this animal is, however, composed chiefly of coagulate *albumen*.—Ed.

* This is perfectly correct, however; I know eye-witnesses of the fact, one of whom, on whose word I can place strict reliance, tells me that he has himself seen as many as thirteen young vipers thus enter the mouth of their parent, which latter he afterwards killed, and opened, for the purpose of counting them.—Ed.

† There are few observers but must have often noticed this. All the true *serpentidæ*, I believe, readily take the water; the *boa constrictor* has been met with out at sea, as has also our common ringed-snake, on more than one occasion. There is an instance recorded of a viper having seized the artificial fly of an individual fishing in one of the Scottish lakes, on the verge of the estuary of a river. It was finally drowned by dragging it into the current against the stream. I am not aware, however, that any of the *anguidæ* (the group to which our common brittling or "slow-worm" belongs), enter the water.—Ed.

‡ The different British members of the sub-class *amphibia* have already been mentioned; viz., two species of frog (*rana*), one of which is, however, much in need of further investigation; two of toad (*bufo*), and perhaps a third; and three of newt (*triton*), more than which probably remains to be discovered: all these pertain to the first order, *caducibranchia*.

Of the sub-class *reptilia*, order *testudinata*, two species are occasionally met with in our seas; the leathern spharge (*sphargis coriacea*), a native of the Mediterranean, of very large size, British-caught specimens having been adjudged to weigh 800lbs., and measuring six feet nine inches in length, the species being described to attain a length of eight feet; and the imbricate turtle (*chelonia imbricata*), a native of the American seas, and of very rare occurrence in those of Europe, measuring generally (according to *Shaw's Zoology*) about three, sometimes five feet in length.

Of the second order, *sauria*, we have but two *satisfactorily ascertained* species; the common heath-lizard (*lacerta agilis*), everywhere abundant upon moors and sunny banks, and sometimes woods, rarely exceeding six inches in length, of a bluish colour when the cuticle is newly cast, becoming gradually more brown till it is shed again, marked down the back with a black list, and with corresponding streaks of black along the sides, accompanied with other rows of spots more or less regular, and the male of which is orange underneath, in this presenting a curious resemblance to some of the newts; and the sand lizard (*L. stirpium*), a larger and every way more bulky species, which (though common in France) has only recently been two or three times met with in this country, probably from the gross neglect with which the present sub-class of have seen, formerly, several beautiful green *lacerti* on the sunny sandbanks near Farnham, in Surrey; and Ray admits there are such in Ireland.

animals has been too generally treated by even professed naturalists. I have hardly a doubt but that I once obtained a specimen of this lizard when at school in Surrey, but unfortunately gave it to a person who has since sold it; as near as I can remember, this could not have been less than seven or eight inches in length; it was running very rapidly upon the gravel playground. This species may be readily told from the common one by having the third toe of the fore foot longest, and also by having from twelve to fifteen femoral pores; whereas in *L. agilis* the fore feet have the fourth toe rather the longest, and the row of pores underneath the thigh usually contains nine, sometimes ten, and rarely eleven, less than the minimum of *L. stripium*. For a minute account, however, of its distinctive characters, I must refer the reader to Mr. Jenyns' valuable *Manual of British Vertebrate Animals*, a work which should be in the possession of every British naturalist, and from which I quote the following, as part of the detailed description of a native specimen: "Upper parts dark green, thickly spotted with black; a broad interrupted fascia of dark greenish brown down the middle, containing interrupted lines of yellow spots; under parts light bluish green, with small black spots much less numerous than above." As in all the genus, however, the markings are very variable, the relative size and form of the scaly plates upon the head, and other structural characters, affording by far the best means of distinguishing the different species, for which reason, the naturalist should never be without specimens of *L. agilis*, preserved in spirits for comparison.

The green lizard (*L. viridis*), above mentioned by Mr. White as occurring "on the sunny sand-banks near Farnham," is an extremely beautiful species, but has undoubtedly been introduced into the country, many persons having at times turned some loose into their gardens. It abounds in various parts of the south of Europe, and is common in the channel islands (Jersey, Guernsey, &c.), whence many are annually brought to this country on account of their beauty, and where I have myself seen numbers, but was never quick enough to catch one. I have long, however, kept them in confinement, and have now before me a very beautiful live specimen, which passes the winter in a lethargic semi-torpid state, refusing sustenance, but occasionally lapping up a little water, particularly after being warmed, which soon enlivens it; in the summer it is very quick and active, and subsists on various kinds of insects, and particularly spiders, of which it is very fond. This species sometimes attains a length of eighteen inches, and is of a vivid soft green, more or less marked with light reddish, brown, and blackish stripes; under parts yellow. Its habits, so far as I have observed, are exactly similar to those of *L. agilis*, excepting that it is decidedly less erratic. I have seen, in Jersey, as many as eight or ten of them within the space of a few yards, lying basking in the sun, but never far from the entrance of their holes, into which they instantly dart on suspicion of danger, their bright colour rendering them extremely conspicuous. They vary much in markings, like the other species, and the green is more or less vivid according to the period that has elapsed since the last shedding of the cuticle. It is not unlikely that other species yet remain to be detected in this country, when the attention of our naturalists shall be more generally directed to the subject. Pennant speaks of a lizard "which was killed near Woscott, in the parish of Swinford, Worcestershire, in 1741, which was two feet six inches long, and four inches in girth;" and adds that "another was killed in Penbury, in the same county." It is rather singular, however, that no instance has since been recorded of the re-occurrence of so large a species. Mr. Jenyns hints the possibility of these being the *L. ocellata* of southern Europe, a species which, independently of its superior size, may be always known by having "the occipital plate very much developed, and at least quite as large as either the frontal or parietal plates." *L. anguiformis* of Sheppard is a doubtful species, from that gentleman having principally confined himself to noticing the colours, than which nothing can be more variable in these reptiles; it may possibly prove the *L. stirpium*, with which it at least agrees in size, seven inches and upwards being the length assigned to it by its describer. One specimen is mentioned to have been upwards of a foot long, "a length to which," observes Mr. Jenyns, "I believe, the common *L. agilis* never attains." Another species, which may be *looked for*, is the *L. muralis* of Latreille, very common on the continent, and apparently closely resembling *L. agilis*, "from which, however, it would seem to differ in having the temples covered with very small granulated scales, resembling those of the back, in the middle of which is *one* circular plate; the number of femoral pores is also much greater, varying from eighteen to

LETTER XVIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, July* 27, 1768.

I RECEIVED your obliging and communicative letter of June the 28th, while I was on a visit at a gentleman's house, where I had neither books to turn to, nor leisure to sit down, to return you an answer to many queries, which I wanted to resolve in the best manner that I am able.

A person, by my order, has searched our brooks, but could find no such fish as the *gasterosteus pungitius:* he found the *gasterosteus aculeatus* in plenty.* This morning, in a basket, I packed a little earthern pot full of wet moss, and in it some

---

twenty-five."—*Jen. Brit. Vert.* p. 295. I believe the habits of the whole genus may be very safely inferred from those of our common *L. agilis*, which are almost too well known to require description. They are thus concisely summed up by Mr. Jenyns: "Fond of basking in the sunshine, and in warm weather is extremely active. Forms a retreat under ground, in which it resides wholly during winter. Is first seen in March, or early in April. Feeds principally on insects. Is oviviparous, the young broods appearing in June or July. Tail extremely brittle, but, when broken, gradually reproduced; the renewed part, however, according to Dugès, never acquires vertebræ." When under the full influence of sexual excitement in summer, the basal part of the tail, in the male, is very much swollen, appearing as if the tail had been cut off and then set on again. In this state it is the *L. œdura* of Sheppard, an identification first pointed out by Mr. Gray, and acceded to by Mr. Jenyns, and which a series of intermediate specimens now before me sufficiently demonstrates. In conclusion, let me hope that this desultory notice will at least tend to call the attention of some readers towards the investigation of these neglected animals.

Of the third order of reptiles, *ophidia*, but three British species appear to exist; the brittling, or "slow-worm" (*anguis fragilis*), of the family *anguidæ*; and the ringed snake (*natrix torquatus*); and common viper (*vipera vulgaris*), of the family *serpentidæ*. *A. eryx*, Lin., is probably a mere variety of the first, *N. dumfrisiensis* most probably an immature variety of the second, and the "red viper" (*colubu chersea* of Linnæus) is believed to be only a variety of the common one, which gradually loses its red colour as it increases in size. Black individuals of the common viper sometimes occur, but these do not constitute a distinct species.—Ed.

* There is considerable difference of opinion among the first naturalists as to the number of species of these minute fishes, Mr. Yarrall admitting as many as six different fresh-water kinds to be found in Britain, while the Rev. L. Jenyns reduces the number to three, and indeed hesitates about admitting more than two, from a consideration of the very great tendency of *gasterosteus aculeatus* to vary, and this not only in the number of bony plates along the sides, but in general contour and relative proportions, size and shape of the different erectible spines, magnitude of the eyes, &c. &c., some curious and surprising instances of which are mentioned in his work on the British members of the class *vertebrata*. I am myself disposed to concur in the latter opinion, having repeatedly noticed the most remarkable and striking diversities between specimens from different localities, which agree in the number of lateral osseous plates, and other assumed specific characters. The curious reader is however referred to Mr. Jenyns' *Manual*, to Mr. Yarrell's admirable publication on British fishes, and above all to the ponds and brooks in his neighbourhood, personal research being by far the most satisfactory means of solving difficulties and disagreements of this kind. I append descriptions which may probably assist the enquirer.

sticklebacks, male and female; the females big with spawn: some lamperns; some bulls heads; but I could procure no minnows.[*] This basket will be in Fleet-street by eight this evening; so I hope Mazel will have them fresh and fair to-morrow morning. I gave some directions, in a letter, to what particulars the engraver should be attentive

Finding, while I was on a visit, that I was within a reasonable distance of Ambresbury, I sent a servant over to that town, and procured several living specimens of loaches, which he brought, safe and brisk, in a glass decanter. They were taken in the gullies that were cut for watering the meadows. From these fishes (which measured from two to four inches in length) I took

The common stickleback (*G. aculeatus* of Linnæus), certain varieties of which (in the opinion of Mr. Jenyns) are figured and described in Mr. Yarrell's work by the names *G. trachurus*, Cuv., *semiarmatus*, Cuv., *leiurus*, Cuv., and *brachycentrus*, Cuv.? occurs in every clear ditch and pond, and is too well known to require much description. It has three erectible dorsal spines, more or less serrated, and varying somewhat in length in different specimens, the second, however, being always longest, and the third much shorter than the two others; also a stout and serrated erectible spine on each side of the abdomen, which is a modification of the ventral fin, as the others are of the first dorsal; sides more or less defended with horny plates, which vary very considerably in number; the sides of the tail furnished in some with a horizontal expansion of the skin forming a keel.

G. spinulosus (Yarrell and Jenyns), differs in no essential particular from the last, excepting in being smaller, and having an additional dorsal spine, situate half-way between the second and third of the ordinary ones. This spine is very small, and even shorter than that which precedes the soft dorsal fin; none of the spines are serrated. It was discovered by Dr. Stark in some plenty near Edinburgh, and, as Mr. Jenyns remarks, is "possibly a mere variety of the last species, which is said to have been numerous in the same pond."

The ten-spined stickleback (*G. pungitius*), which Mr. White failed to discover about Selborne, is however, an obviously distinct species, tolerably common all over the country, though nowhere (so far as I have observed) quite so abundant as the *G. aculeatus*, than which it is rather more confined to running water. It is also of a longer make, and differs essentially in wanting the lateral scaly plates, though it possesses the triangular one on the belly; the dorsal spines are nine or ten in number (the latter, in all that I have ever examined), of equal length, and much shorter than in the *G. aculeatus*, and when erect inclining alternately somewhat to the right and left; the ventral spines are smooth, tail mostly carinated. Both the *G. aculeatus* and *G. pungitius* are found occasionally in the sea, where also is another and very long-shaped British species, with fifteen spines, now constituting a distinct sub-genus, *spinachia*; the latter only occurs in salt water.

The sticklebacks are very lively and active little fishes, and prey voraciously on worms, tadpoles, and aquatic insects. They spawn in July and August, depositing but a small number of ova; are very pugnacious, more particularly the *G. aculeatus*, which, in confinement, will attack and nibble off the fins of other and much larger fishes that are kept with it in the same vessel. An amusing account of the quarrelsome propensities of the male during the spawning season is given in the *Magazine of Natural History*, all of which I can corroborate from repeated observations, premising that it is the male only that acquires the glowing colours. The very short space of time in which the upper parts of these tiny fishes assimulate in hue to the colour of the vessel in which they are placed is not a little curious and remarkable.—Ed.

[*] The minnow-roach is the *lenciscus phoxinus* of naturalists, a little well-known fish, much used by anglers, about three or four inches long. It is common in rivers, more especially those with a gravelly bottom, and keeps in shoals, subsisting on insects, worms, and aquatic plants. Spawns early in summer, at which season the head is covered with small tubercles, and the under parts of the male (as in the common stickleback) turn to a beautiful and rich crimson.—Ed.

the following description: "The loach, in its general aspect, has a pellucid appearance: its back is mottled with irregular collections of small black dots, not reaching much below the *linea lateralis,* as are the black and tail fins: a black line runs from each eye down to the nose; its belly is of a silvery white; the upper jaw projects beyond the lower, and is surrounded with six feelers, three on each side: its pectoral fins are large, its ventral much smaller; the fin behind its anus small; its dorsal-fin large, containing eight spines; its tail, where it joins to the tail-fin, remarkably broad, without any taperness, so as to be characteristic of this genus: the tail-fin is broad, and square at the end. From the breadth and muscular strength of the tail it appears to be an active nimble fish."*

In my visit I was not very far from Hungerford, and did not forget to make some enquiries concerning the wonderful method of curing cancers by means of toads. Several intelligent persons, both gentry and clergy, do, I find, give a great deal of credit to what was asserted in the papers: and I myself dined with a clergyman who seemed to be persuaded that what is related is matter of fact; but, when I came to attend to his account, I thought I discerned circumstances which did not a little invalidate the woman's story of the manner in which she came by her skill. She says of herself "that, labouring under a virulent cancer, she went to some church where there was a vast crowd: on going into a pew, she was accosted by a strange clergyman;

---

* The species above described is the bearded loach (*cobitis barbatula*), a small brook-fish common throughout the country, chiefly inhabiting rivers and streamlets with a gravelly bottom, and found only in running water, where it subsists on aquatic insects, and spawns early in April; its flesh, though small in quantity, being of good flavour, and by some esteemed a delicacy. There is also another and more local British species, called the groundling loach (*C. tænia*) rather smaller and of a more compressed shape, with shorter barbules and a moveable forked spine under each eye; colour yellowish, inclining to orange, mottled and otherwise marked with brown. This latter resides more in the mud than the common species, and is sometimes found in ponds, agreeing more in habit with various exotic kinds, which bury themselves deep in the mud when their haunts are dried up or frozen over, and there continue till they are again fitted for their reception. Of course these are very tenacious of life, as is the case with eels and all other fishes that keep much to the bottom, all of which are besides remarkable for their extreme susceptibility to atmospheric changes, whence a beautiful continental loach (*C. fossilis*) is often kept in glasses as a sort of barometer, as leeches sometimes are with us. The loach would seem to have been a plentiful genus at a comparatively early period of the earth's history, fossil remains of them (even of the species still existing), being found abundantly in various *tertiary* localities, a fact at which we are the less surprised when we consider their burrowing habits; for it is only necessary to suppose that the return of the water to their temporarily dry haunts is accompanied, as it often must be, particularly in hot climates where the powers of all nature are so energetic, with a mass of gravel and stones of considerable thickness, and we at once perceive how they must frequently become buried in the earth to such a depth as to be equally beyond the power of escape and the chance of decomposition. In hot climates the ponds and large sheets of water caused by the rainy season are found to swarm with various fish, which bury themselves deep in the ground when their haunts are drying.—Ed.

who, after expressing compassion for her situation, told her that if she would make such an application of living toads as is mentioned she would be well." Now is it likely that this unknown gentleman should express so much tenderness for this single sufferer, and not feel any for the many thousands that daily languish under this terrible disorder? Would he not have made use of this invaluable nostrum for his own emolument; or, at least, by some means of publication or other, have found a method of making it public for the good of mankind? In short, this woman (as it appears to me) having set up for a cancer-doctress, finds it expedient to amuse the country with this dark and mysterious relation.

The water-eft has not, that I can discern, the least appearance of any gills; for want of which it is continually rising to the surface of the water to take in fresh air. I opened a big bellied one indeed, and found it full of spawn. Not that this circumstance at all invalidates the assertion that they are *larvæ:* for the *larvæ* of insects are full of eggs, which they exclude the instant they enter their last state.* The water-eft is continually climbing over the brims of the vessel, within which we keep it in water, and wandering away: and people every summer see numbers crawling, out of the pools where they are hatched, up the dry banks. There are varieties of them, differing in colour; and some have fins up their tail and back, and some have not.

LETTER XIX. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

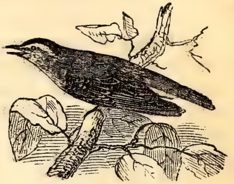
DEAR SIR, *Selborne, August* 17, 1768

I HAVE now, past dispute, made out three distinct species of the willow-wrens *(motacillæ)* which constantly and invariably use distinct notes. But, at the same time, I am obliged to confess that I know nothing of your willow-lark.† In my letter of April the 18th, I had told you peremptorily that I knew your willow-lark, but had not seen it then: but, when I came to procure it, it proved, in all respects, a very *motacilla trochilus;* only that it is a size larger than the two other, and the yellow-green of the whole upper part of the body is more vivid, and the belly of a clearer white. I have specimens of the three sorts now lying before me; and can discern that there are three gradations of sizes, and that the least has black legs, and the other two flesh-coloured ones. The yellowest bird is considerably the largest, and has its quill-feathers and secondary feathers tipped with white, which the others have not. This last haunts only the tops of trees in high beechen woods, and makes a sibilous grasshopper-like noise, now and then, at short intervals, shivering a little with its wings when it sings; and is, I make no doubt now, the *regulus non cristatus* of Ray; which he says "*cantat voce stridulâ locustæ.*" Yet this great ornithologist never suspected that there were three species.*

---

* It will be seen, by reference to the note to p. 54, that Mr. White here confounds the finned state of the adult newts with the larva, a mistake in which he is very far from being singular.—ED.

† Brit. Zool. edit. 1776, octavo, p. 381. Note.—The sedge-reedling (*salicaria phragmitis*) is the bird here intended.—ED.


Sibilous Pettychaps.

---

* There is considerable resemblance throughout all the members of the restricted genus *sylvia*: all are nearly of the same size, and the same prevailing tinge of yellowish green (though in some of them it is very dingy) more or less pervades the whole. Of the five well-ascertained European species, three only, those mentioned by Mr. White, are known in Britain; the other two (*S. icterina* and *S. nattereri*) visiting only the more southern parts of the continent. They are all closely allied, and are pretty and delicate little slender-billed birds, that pass the whole summer in cleansing our trees from insects, and exact from us no tribute in the way of fruit in return. I shall subjoin the distinctive characters of our three native kinds somewhat in detail, as they are still very commonly confused together by bird-stuffers and ordinary observers, under the one name of "willow-wren," a term probably applied originally to the sedge-reedling.

The sibilous pettychaps (*S. sibilans*), or "wood-wren" of the books, is a trifle larger than the two others, though not "considerably" so, as mentioned in the text, there being but little difference in size between it and the next species. It is the most unlike the rest of any, and may always be at once told in the hand by its broad and well-defined clear yellow eye-streak, by the much brighter and more delicate green of the upper parts, and by the pure silvery white of the belly and *under tail-coverts*, which last, in both the other species, are slightly tinged with yellow Its attitudes are in general more crouching, and its wings are longer than in the others, these latter reaching, when closed, more than half-way down the tail. It is a common summer visitant, pretty generally dispersed throughout the woodland districts of our island, arriving always three weeks or a month later than its congeners, and chiefly found where there are tall trees, particularly oak and beech, at no time frequenting (like the others) open commons and furze-brakes. This species may be easily recognised (and at a considerable distance) by its singular and very remarkable tremulous note, which is heard during the greater part of summer, this is often commenced while flying rather slowly from tree to tree, at which time it consists merely of a monotonous repetition of the sound *tzit*, prolonged till the bird alights on a bough, when immediately it is emitted gradually quicker and quicker, till it dies away in a kind of thrill, during the utterance of which the wings are shivered in a remarkable manner. When it commences this strange song upon a tree, the first note is not repeated so many times successively, and now and then, at intervals, a most plaintive, melancholy cry is sent forth, which is common to both sexes. This species has also another peculiarly mournful note (expressible by the sound *tee-ip*), which is constantly reiterated when any one is near the nest, more especially when the young are newly hatched. The nest is in all the genus of an oval shape, with a rather wide opening near the top, that of the sibilous pettychaps being at once distinguishable from those of its congeners by being never lined with feathers, as is invariably the case with those of both the others. The eggs are

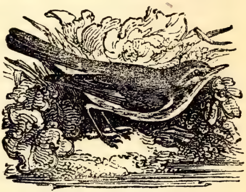
LETTER XX. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

Selborne, October 8, 1768.

It is, I find, in zoology as it is in botany: all nature is so full, that that district produces the greatest variety which is the most examined. Several birds, which are said to belong to the north only, are, it seems, often in the south. I have discovered this summer three species of birds with us, which writers mention as only to be seen in the northern counties. The first that was brought me (on the 14th of May,) was the sandpiper, *tringa*

six or eight in number, rather large for the size of the bird, semi-translucent white, thickly dotted all over with dark reddish brown spots, which are sometimes confluent, and are generally thickest at the large end; they can never be confounded with those of the others. The young differ but very little from their parents, and acquire their fixed colours before leaving us in the autumn, not, as in the two other species, becoming of a uniform yellow on the under parts after moulting. I suspect they never breed but once in the season.

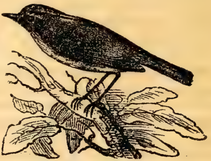
The warbling pettychaps (*S. melodia*), "yellow," or "willow-wren" of authors, is by far the most abundant of the genus, haunting alike every situation: the fields and the woods, gardens and the road-side, and the brambles and furze upon open and extensive commons. It is a trifle smaller than the last species, and of a darker and more dingy colour, inclining to olive brown; the eye-streak, though tolerably well defined, is smaller, and not so bright, and the under tail-coverts are tinged with yellow, those of the sibilous pettychaps being of the purest snow white; its legs and feet are of a yellow brown, forming the most obvious distinctive character between it and the chiffchaff pettychaps, in which latter these are of a brownish black; its wings are shorter than in the former species, and longer than in the latter; and it is more a bush bird than either, less confined to the vicinity of trees, but where there are trees is as commonly found upon them. It is eminently distinguished from the others by its charming and truly melodious song, which, however, consists but of a simple run of notes, uttered in a descending scale, yet is extremely sweet and musical, and at times very pleasingly varied, contributing in no small degree to the cheerfulness of our vernal concert. I think nothing can be more delightful than to listen to these little vocalists, upon a fine sunny morning in April, when, just after their arrival in the country, thousands of them are everywhere singing upon the furzes; and "a joyous, easy, laughing note" they have, as is well expressed by Mr. White: callous and saturnine must he be who is not enlivened by it. At the season of incubation, or rather after the exclusion of the young, this species also has a soft and plaintive cry (resembling ***hui***, or rather *heu-ee*), when the nest is approached, and so clamorously is this repeated, and at such a distance from the object of their care, that this monotonous plaint is not unfrequently the only sound to be heard, as we traverse the woods upon a sultry day in summer. The young at first closely resemble their parents; but, after moulting, have the eye-streak and whole under parts of a much brighter and uniform yellow, which fades gradually into the mature hue. The same also takes place in the next species, the adults of both being known in Surrey by the term "grass-wren," and the moulted young ones by the name "golden-wren," which latter appellation is not (as some have said) applied to the golden-crowned regulus. The warbling pettychaps moults very early, having often completed its change of feathers by the end of July, at which time it partially resumes its song; only partially, for it sings but occasionally, and rather weakly, in **autumn**. The eggs vary more than those of the other species, but are in general easily enough



Warbling Pettychaps.

hypoleucus: it was a cock bird, and haunted the banks of some ponds near the village; and, as it had a companion, doubtless intended to have bred near that water. Besides, the owner has told me since, that, on recollection, he has seen some of the same birds round his ponds in former summers.*

distinguishable ; they are semi-transparent white, more or less dotted with rufous spots, which usually form a zone around the large end, and are sometimes accompanied with spots of a much darker colour. Not unfrequently they are a miniature resemblance of those of the robin. A species almost exactly resembling this, but differing slightly in the make of the bill I have seen specimens of, from Japan.

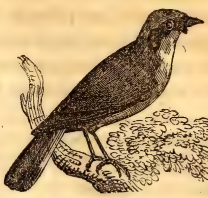

Chiffchaff Pettychaps.

The chiffchaff-pettychaps (*S. loquax*) is the smallest of the three, and in appearance hardly differs from the last, but may be always readily told by the dark colour of its legs and feet; its plumage, too, is every where half a shade darker, and the wings are much shorter; it also stands rather more upright upon the legs, with the head often sunk in the shoulders, and the wings commonly held somewhat drooping. It is every where a less plentiful species than the two others, and does not extend so far to the north, being described not to visit Scotland. Its haunts are similar to those of the last, only it is rather more confined to woods, though not so exclusively so as the sibilous pettychaps. I have generally found it to arrive about the same time as the *S. melodia*, or perhaps a day or two earlier; but, as a very few occasionally remain with us through the winter, its notes are sometimes heard long before. There have also been instances of the warbling-pettychaps staying the winter in the west of England. The song of the present species is very different from those of the others, and consists but of two notes (some idea of which may be gathered from the sound *tsih, tsah*) repeated several times continuously in monotonous succession, and occasionally, but very rarely, mingled with another sound which it would be useless to attempt to express on paper ; like both the other species, it occasionally sings as it flies from tree to tree. The nest is very like that of the warbling pettychaps, and is placed in similar situations—upon or near the ground, amid a tuft of herbage; that of *S. sibilans* is sometimes fixed against the trunk of a tree. The eggs are of the same half-transparent white, but are marked with only a few scattered dark purplish-red spots, and are not much subject to variation. It emits the same cry when the nest is approached as the last species. The chiffchaff-pettychaps is the *sylvia rufa* of the continental naturalists, and the *sylvia hippolais* of those of Britain—which confusion in its nomenclature pretty plainly evinces, on the one hand, the misleading tendency of faulty and inappropriate names (no British naturalist imagining for a moment that our bird could have been designated *rufa*), and intimates, on the other, the insufficiency of the meagre descriptions of some authors, towards the enabling their readers to make out the species they intend; for had the describers of the continental *s. hippolais* (now constituting a distinct sub-genus) merely mentioned the fact that it is a fine and splendid songster, our bird would never have been supposed to be identical with it, and the latter would not have been described by the continental writers as occurring in Britain.

All the pettychaps-genus may be easily kept in confinement upon bread and milk, and crumbled bread and bruised hempseed, allowing them also as much insect-food as possible. They soon become extremely tame and familiar, but in winter are very tender and impatient of cold.—Ed.

* The common sandpiper (*totanus hypoleucus*), usually called "summer snipe" in the south of England, where, however, it is much less abundant than in the northern counties and in Scotland, though still not rare. It is a pretty active little bird, perpetually in motion; "for," as Selby says, "whether running along the shore, or perched on a stone, its tail is ever moving up and down, and it has also the custom (in common with other species of this genus), of nodding the head, by suddenly stretching and contracting the neck." The same author correctly adds that "its flight is graceful, though peculiar, being performed by a rapid motion of the pinions, succeeded by an interval of rest, the wings at the same time being considerably bent, and forming an angle with the body; in this manner it skims with rapidity over the surface of the water, not always flying in a straight line, but making occasional sweeps, uttering at the same time its

The next bird that I procured (on the 21st of May) was a male red-backed butcher bird, *lanius collurio.* My neighbour, who shot it, says that it might easily have escaped his notice, had not the outcries and chattering of the white-throats and other small birds drawn his attention to the bush where it was: its craw was filled with the legs and wings of beetles.*


Flusher Shrike.

shrill and peculiar whistle," which latter has given rise to its other common provincial epithet—*willy wicket.* There is an excellent account of this bird in Mr. Selby's *British Ornithology,* an indispensable work in the library of every British naturalist, though unfortunately too much distorted by deceptive and misleading theory.—Ed.

* I am rather surprised that Mr. White was not familiar with this species, as it abounds in many parts of Surrey, Kent, and Sussex, where it is commonly called "Jack Baker," and is well known to all persons who take an interest in natural history. It arrives rather late in the season, and both sexes, I think about the same time, which is contrary to the usual habit of migratory birds; some seasons they are much more plentiful than others. They are found generally about tall and thick maple or hawthorn-hedges, wherein they breed; and may be commonly seen perched on one of the highest twigs, or, like fly-catchers, upon the bare branch of some tree growing out of the hedge, or sitting upon a post or paling, always in a conspicuous situation, where their vision can extend over a considerable range, and whence they often dart after the larger passing insects, or upon any small quadruped or bird that lucklessly comes within the sphere of their downward leaping flight; or they slowly hover along the hedges, often remaining a long time suspended over a particular spot, and then, perhaps, advancing a few yards, and again remaining fixed in the air, and, when at length they do settle, not unfrequently hovering for some time around the branch on which they are about to alight. When sitting watchfully upon a bough they often jerk the tail, another habit in accordance with the fly-catchers, to which they are considerably allied. They subsist chiefly on beetles and humble-bees, and render essential service in the spring by devouring great numbers of the large female wasps, destroying what would otherwise become the founders of colonies of these troublesome and destructive insects; I have taken four or five from the stomach of a single bird. Chaffers they seize with the bill, and then, flying to a perch, transfer them to the foot, holding them up in one foot like a parrot while they pick them to pieces. When satiated, they eat only the abdomen, and impale the still living body upon a thorn, a habit common to all the genus. They prey also occasionally on small birds, lizards, mice, and shrews, and I have known several instances of their being taken in the nets of bird-catchers, when endeavouring to seize upon the *brace-birds.* They do not (like the *L. excubitor*) attack a bird upon the wing, but pounce down upon those which happen to be on the ground, or upon a branch beneath, in the latter case bearing down their prey to the ground, seizing it with both bill and claws, and expanding over it the wings and tail in precisely the manner of a hawk, then dispatching it not by strangulation, but by biting and compressing the head, and picking a hole in the skull. It is then carried in the beak to the horizontal bough of a tree, where the shrike places one foot upon its victim, and never leaves it, I believe, when undisturbed, till it is all finished. This species is almost sure to betray the site of its nest by its perpetual clamour, constantly reiterating the sound *chack* when any one is near the place, so that in populous neighbourhoods very few escape the ken of bird's-nesting boys. The young will attack and kill another bird even before they have cast their first feathers; but are rather social among themselves, and with their parents, and in July and August are very apt to excite attention by the clatter they make on the hedges, which may be heard at a considerable distance; they then subsist almost wholly upon winged grasshoppers, which are captured in the manner of a fly-catcher, with a loud snap of the bill. They have no natural song, save a few unmusical chirps, but are said occasionally to imitate the notes of other birds, which in confinement they do with facility.

The redbacked shrike is a double moulting bird: the young are at first closely barred upon the upper parts with a darker colour, each feather exhibiting two transverse bars. This plumage is

The next rare birds (which were procured for me last week) were some ring-ousels, *turdi torquati.*

This week twelve months a gentleman from London, being with us, was amusing himself with a gun, and found, he told us, on an old yew hedge where there were berries, some birds like blackbirds, with rings of white round their necks: a neighbouring farmer also at the same time observed the same; but, as no specimens were procured, little notice was taken. I mentioned this circumstance to you in my letter of November the 4th, 1767: (you however paid but small regard to what I said, as I had not seen these birds myself:) but last week the aforesaid farmer, seeing a large flock, twenty or thirty of these birds, shot two cocks and two hens: and says, on recollection, that he remembers to have observed these birds again last spring, about Lady-day, as it were, on their return to the north. Now perhaps these ousels are not the ousels of the north of England, but belong to the more northern parts of Europe; and may retire before the excessive rigour of the frosts in those parts; and return to breed in the spring, when the cold abates. If this be the case, here is discovered a new bird of winter passage, concerning whose migrations the writers are silent· but if these birds should prove the ousels of the north of England, then here is a migration disclosed within our own kingdom never before remarked. It does not yet appear whether they retire beyond the bounds of our island to the south; but it is most probable that they usually do, or else one cannot suppose that they would have continued so long unnoticed in the southern counties. The ousel is larger than a blackbird, and feeds on haws; but last autumn (when there were no haws) it fed on yew-berries. in the spring it feeds on ivy-berries, which ripen only at that season, in March and April.

I must not omit to tell you (as you have been so lately on the study of reptiles) that my people, every now and then of late, draw up with a bucket of water from my well, which is 63 feet deep, a large black warty lizard with a fin-tail and yel-

---

shed very soon after leaving the nest, and is replaced by another of closer texture and more rufous hue, the upper feathers of which have each one dark bar across, the primaries not being shed till the spring, when the birds assume the adult male and female dress, as described in books, the latter much resembling that of the young, but without the barring. In autumn they of course moult again, at which time I believe both sexes assume the plumage last described, and the following spring I suspect that both acquire that which has been hitherto considered exclusively characteristic of the adult male, several fertile females having to my knowledge been killed in this dress, differing in appearance only from the male in being less bright. These changes have escaped the notice of all our naturalists.—ED low belly.* How they first came down at that depth, and how they were ever to have got out thence without help, is more than I am able to say.

My thanks are due to you for your trouble and care in the examination of a buck's head. As far as your discoveries reach at present, they seem much to corroborate my suspicions; and I hope Mr. ——— may find reason to give his decision in my favour; and then, I think, we may advance this extraordinary provision of nature as a new instance of the wisdom of God in the creation.

As yet I have not quite done with my history of the *œdicnemus,* or stone-curlew; for I shall desire a gentleman in Sussex (near whose house these birds congregate in vast flocks in the autumn) to observe nicely when they leave him (if they do leave him), and when they return again in the spring: I was with this gentleman lately, and saw several single birds.

LETTER XXI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov.* 28, 1768.

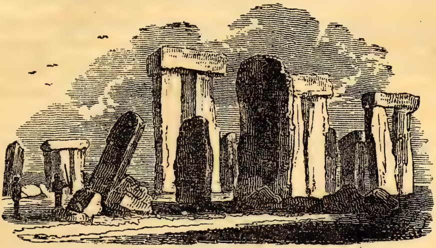
With regard to the *œdicnemus,* or stone-curlew, I intend to write very soon to my friend near Chichester, in whose neighbourhood these birds seem most to abound; and shall urge him to take particular notice when they begin to congregate, and afterwards to watch them most narrowly whether they do not withdraw themselves during the dead of the winter. When I have obtained information with respect to this circumstance, I shall have finished my history of the stone-curlew; which I hope will prove to your satisfaction, as it will be, I trust, very near the truth. This gentleman, as he occupies a large farm of his own, and is abroad early and late, will be a very proper spy upon the motions of these birds: and besides, as I have prevailed on him to buy the Naturalist's Journal (with which he is much delighted), I shall expect that he will be very exact in his dates. It is very extraordinary, as you observe, that a bird so common with us should never straggle to you.

And here will be the properest place to mention, while I think of it, an anecdote which the above-mentioned gentleman told me when I was last at his house, which was that, in a warren joining to his outlet, many daws *(corvi monedulæ)* build every year in the rabbit-burrows under ground. The way he and his brother used to take their nests, while they were boys, was by listening at the mouths of the holes; and, if they heard the young ones cry, they twisted the nests out with a forked stick. Some water-fowls (viz., the puffins) breed, I know, in that manner; but I should never have suspected the daws of building in holes on the flat ground.

---

* The warty newt (*triton palustris*).—Ed.

Another very unlikely spot is made use of by daws as a place to breed in, and that is Stonehenge. These birds deposit their nests in the interstices between the upright and the impost stones of that amazing work of antiquity: which circumstance alone speaks the prodigious height of the upright stones, that they should be tall enough to secure those nests from the annoyance of shepherd-boys, who are always idling round that place.



Stonehenge.

One of my neighbours last Saturday, November the 26th, saw a martin in a sheltered bottom: the sun shone warm, and the bird was hawking briskly after flies. I am now perfectly satisfied that they do not all leave this island in the winter.

You judge very right, I think, in speaking with reserve and caution concerning the cures done by toads: for, let people advance what they will on such subjects, yet there is such a propensity in mankind towards deceiving and being deceived, that one cannot safely relate any thing from common report, especially in print, without expressing some degree of doubt and suspicion.

Your approbation, with regard to my new discovery of the migration of the ring-ousel, gives me satisfaction; and I find you concur with me in suspecting that they are foreign birds which visit us. You will be sure, I hope, not to omit to make enquiry whether your ring-ousels leave your rocks in the autumn. What puzzles me most, is the very short stay they make with us; for in about three weeks they are all gone. I shall be very curious to remark whether they will call on us at their return in the spring, as they did last year.

I want to be better informed with regard to icthyology. If fortune had settled me near the sea-side, or near some great river, my natural propensity would soon have urged me to have made myself acquainted with their productions: but as I have lived mostly in inland parts, and in an upland district, my knowledge of fishes extends little further than to those common sorts which our brooks and lakes produce. I am, &c.

LETTER XXII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Jan.* 2, 1769.

As to the peculiarity of jackdaws building with us under the ground in rabbit-burrows, you have, in part, hit upon the reason; for, in reality, there are hardly any towers or steeples in all this country. And perhaps, Norfolk excepted, Hampshire and Sussex are as meanly furnished with churches as almost any counties in the kingdom. We have many livings of two or three hundred pounds a year, whose houses of worship make little better appearance than dovecots. When I first saw Northamptonshire, Cambridgeshire, and Huntingdonshire, and the fens of Lincolnshire, I was amazed at the number of spires which presented themselves in every point of view. As an admirer of prospects, I have reason to lament this want in my own country; for such objects are very necessary ingredients in an elegant landscape.

What you mention with respect to reclaimed toads raises my curiosity. An ancient author, though no naturalist, has well remarked that "every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed, of mankind."*

It is a satisfaction to me to find that a green lizard has actually been procured for you in Devonshire; because it corroborates my discovery, which I made many years ago, of the same sort, on a sunny sandbank near Farnham, in Surrey. I am well acquainted with the south hams of Devonshire; and can suppose that district, from its southerly situation, to be a proper habitation for such animals in their best colours

---

* There have been many instances related of tamed toads, some of which have been known to attain a considerable age. One is mentioned by Mr. Arscott which lived upwards of thirty-five years. The most curious fact, however, connected with the history of this animal, is its capa-

Since the ring-ousels of your vast mountains do certainly not forsake them against winter, our suspicions that those which visit this neighbourhood about Michaelmas are not English birds, but driven from the more northern parts of Europe by the frosts, are still more reasonable; and it will be worth your pains

---

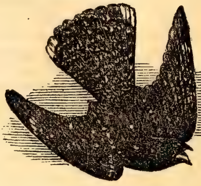
bility of enduring for apparently almost indefinite periods enclosed within a mass of stone or of growing timber, various instances of which—many resting on most respectable authority—must have occurred within the reading of almost every person. Of course numerous experiments have been instituted in order to throw light upon so strange a phenomenon, from which, however, little can be satisfactorily deduced, save that—at least in ordinary cases—the ingress of some air is necessary, or the creature very shortly ceases to exist. Mr. Jesse informs us that he knew a gentleman who put a toad into a small flower-pot, and secured it so that no insect could penetrate it (which latter is, however, in all probability a mistake), and then buried it so deep in his garden that it was secured from the influence of frost. At the end of twenty years he took it up, and found the toad increased in bulk, and healthy. It has generally happened that, on the creature being restored to air and light, after having been so long immured, its death has followed almost immediately, probably in consequence of its too sudden liberation, an opinion which is strengthened by the following very credible narration, the accuracy of which I see no reason to question, and which was furnished me incidentally by an intelligent quarryman, of whom I was seeking some information with regard to fossils. A toad, that had been extricated unhurt from the interior of a block of limestone, was, he informed me, kept by his fellow workmen as a curiosity, and placed under a tumbler glass, where it lived about three weeks, at the expiration of which time it managed to effect its escape, thus showing that, when not too suddenly exposed to the free air, the animal will survive its release. I am inclined to imagine, also, that the well-known experiments of Dr. Buckland on this subject would have been more satisfactory, had the creatures been gradually inured to close imprisonment. In ordinary cases it is probably a long time before the entrance of the cavity into which a toad had crept becomes completely closed, under which circumstances it may be, as indeed Dr. Buckland suggests, that, "deprived of food and air, it might fall into that state of torpor or suspended animation to which certain animals are subject in winter, but how long it might continue in that state is uncertain." I do not remember to have heard of any but living toads being found immured. This animal can, indeed, insinuate itself into so small an orifice as to astonish any person who has not witnessed it; and in retreats into which it can but just squeeze itself it very commonly retires to pass the winter. Thus it is that it not unfrequently contrives to locate itself in cavities whence it finds itself unable to emerge, stalactitic incrustations or fortuitous accumulations opposing its re-passage from the interior of a rock, while the latter, or the growth of wood around the entrance, encloses it within the hollow of a tree. In either situation it would subsist for a time on the insects which continually crawl into such places, while its constitution would perhaps be gradually preparing to fall into that lethargic state above adverted to.

It must not be concealed, however, that this is merely a hypothetical supposition, though it would seem to be the most rational mode of accounting for the phenomenon. I am not aware that the animal has ever been found in other than a wakeful state.

The same sluggish tenaciousness of life appears to be evinced also by certain other species of *amphibia*, though probably not quite to the same extent. Capt. Brown relates of the *triton palustris*, an animal which in its general aspect seems to hold much the same relation to the smooth-skinned newts which the toads do to the frogs, and which, perhaps, ought to constitute a distinct minimum division, that he "once found a very large specimen of it in an old wooden conduit at Fountain-bridge, Edinburgh, which had been stopped at both ends for upwards of twenty years. The animal must have been at least that age, as it was not possible that it could obtain access from the time the conduit was stopped."—Ed.

to endeavour to trace from whence they come, and to enquire why they make so very short a stay.

In your account of your error with regard to the two species of herons, you incidentally gave me great entertainment in your description of the heronry at Cressi-hall, which is a curiosity I never could manage to see. Fourscore nests of such a bird on one tree is a rarity which I would ride half as many miles to have a sight of. Pray be sure to tell me in your next whose seat Cressi-hall is, and near what town it lies.[*] I have often thought that those vast extents of fens have never been sufficiently explored. If half a dozen gentlemen, furnished with a good strength of water-spaniels, were to beat them over for a week, they would certainly find more species.



Motheater.

There is no bird, I believe, whose manners I have studied more than that of the *caprimulgus* (the goat-sucker),[†] as it is a wonderful and curious creature: but I have always found that though sometimes it may chatter as it flies, as I know it does, yet in general it utters its jarring note sitting on a bough; and I have for many a half hour watched it as it sat with its under mandible quivering, and particularly this summer. It perches usually on a bare twig, with its head lower than its tail, in an attitude well expressed by your draughtsman in the folio British Zoology. This bird is most punctual in beginning its song exactly at the close of day;[‡] so exactly that I have known it strike up more than once or twice just at the report of the Portsmouth evening gun, which we can hear when the weather is still. It appears to me past all doubt that its notes are formed by organic impulse, by the powers of the parts of its windpipe, formed for sound, just as cats pur. You will credit me, I hope, when I assure you that, as my neighbours were assembled in an hermitage* on the side of a steep hill where we drink tea, one of these churn-owls came and settled on the cross of that little straw edifice and began to chatter, and continued his note for many minutes: and we were all struck with wonder to find that the organs of that little animal, when put in motion, gave a sensible vibration to the whole building! This bird also sometimes makes a small squeak, repeated four or five times; and I have observed that to happen when the cock has been pursuing the hen in a toying way through the boughs of a tree.

---

[*] Cressi-hall is near Spalding, in Lincolnshire.

[†] A better name is motheater (*phalænivora europæa*), the whole structure of the birds of this genus being especially adapted for preying on nocturnal insects.—Ed.

[‡] I remember once hearing it, however, at about four o'clock in the afternoon, during bright sunshine, but such an occurrence is very unusual. Perhaps it may be as well to remark here, in reference to an erroneous statement in Capt. Brown's edition of this work, that our bird is by no means identical with the whip-poor-will motheater of America (*phalænivora vocifera*), a species peculiar to that continent, and common in summer in many parts of the United States, where it literally makes the woods resound at night with its perpetual repetition of the note from which it has been named, pronounced in a very clear and distinct manner, the chief stress being laid on the first and last syllables. Our bird has only the notes above mentioned by Mr. White—the loud spinning-wheel burr, and an occasional faint squeak, which latter is only uttered on the wing.—Ed.

It would not be at all strange if your bat, which you have procured, should prove a new one, since five species have been found in a neighbouring kingdom. The great sort that I mentioned is certainly a non-descript: I saw but one this summer, and that I had no opportunity of taking.

Your account of the Indian-grass was entertaining. I am no angler myself; but enquiring of those that are, what they supposed that part of their tackle to be made of? they replied "of the intestines of a silk-worm."

Though I must not pretend to great skill in entomology, yet I cannot say that I am ignorant of that kind of knowledge: I may now and then perhaps be able to furnish you with a little information.

The vast rains ceased with us much about the same time as with you, and since we have had delicate weather. Mr. Barker, who has measured the rain for more than thirty years, says, in a late letter, that more has fallen this year than in any he ever attended to; though, from July 1763 to January 1764, more fell than in any seven months of this year.

LETTER XXIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, February* 28, 1769.

It is not improbable that the Guernsey lizard and our green lizards may be specifically the same; all that I know is, that, when some years ago many Guernsey lizards were turned loose in Pembroke college garden, in the university of Oxford, they lived a great while, and seemed to enjoy themselves very well, but never bred. Whether this circumstance will prove any thing either way I shall not pretend to say.*

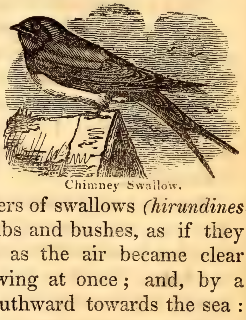
---

* See the vignette in this book.

I return you thanks for your account of Cressi-hall; but recollect, not without regret, that in June 1746 I was visiting for a week together at Spalding, without ever being told that such a curiosity was just at hand. Pray send me word in your next what sort of tree it is that contains such a quantity of herons' nests; and whether the heronry consists of a whole grove or wood, or only of a few trees.

It gave me satisfaction to find we accorded so well about the *caprimulgus:* all I contended for was to prove that it often chatters sitting as well as flying; and therefore the noise was voluntary, and from organic impulse, and not from the resistance of the air against the hollow of its mouth and throat.

If ever I saw any thing like actual migration, it was last Michaelmas-day. I was travelling, and out early in the morning: at first there was a vast fog; but, by the time that I was got seven or eight miles from home towards the coast, the sun broke out into a delicate warm day. We were then on a large heath or common, and I could discern, as the mist began to break away, great numbers of swallows *(hirundines rusticæ)* clustering on the stunted shrubs and bushes, as if they had roosted there all night. As soon as the air became clear and pleasant, they all were on the wing at once; and, by a placid and easy flight, proceeded on southward towards the sea: after this I did not see any more flocks, only now and then a straggler.


Chimney Swallow.

I cannot agree with those persons who assert that the swallow kind disappear some and some gradually, as they come, for the bulk of them seem to withdraw at once: only some stragglers stay behind a long while, and do never, there is the greatest reason to believe, leave this island. Swallows seem to lay themselves up, and to come forth in a warm day, as bats do continually of a warm evening, after they have disappeared for weeks. For a very respectable gentleman assured me that, as he was walking with some friends under Merton-wall on a remarkably hot noon, either in the last week in December or the first week in January, he espied three or four swallows huddled together on the moulding of one of the windows of that college. I have frequently remarked that swallows are seen later at Oxford than elsewhere: is it owing to the vast massy buildings of that place, to the many waters round it, or to what else?

---

* They are the same.—Ed.

When I used to rise in a morning last autumn, and see the swallows and martins clustering on the chimneys and thatch of the neighbouring cottages, I could not help being touched with a secret delight, mixed with some degree of mortification: with delight to observe with how much ardour and punctuality those poor little birds obeyed the strong impulse towards migration, or hiding, imprinted on their minds by their great Creator; and with some degree of mortification, when I reflected that, after all our pains and enquiries, we are yet not quite certain to what regions they do migrate; and are still further embarrassed to find that some do not actually migrate at all.

These reflections made so strong an impression on my imagination, that they became productive of a composition that may perhaps amuse you for a quarter of an hour when next I have the honour of writing to you.

LETTER XXIV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, May* 29, 1769.

THE *scarabæus fullo* I know very well, having seen it in collections; but have never been able to discover one wild in its natural state. Mr. Banks told me he thought it might be found on the sea-coast.*

On the thirteenth of April I went to the sheep-down, where the ring-ousels have been observed to make their appearance at spring and fall, in their way perhaps to the north or south; and was much pleased to see three birds about the usual spot. We shot a cock and a hen; they were plump and in high condition. The hen had but very small rudiments of eggs within her, which proves they are late breeders; whereas those species of the thrush kind that remain with us the whole year have fledged young before that time. In their crops was nothing very distinguishable, but somewhat that seemed like blades of vegetables nearly digested. In autumn they feed on haws and yew-berries, and in the spring on ivy-berries. I dressed one of these birds, and found it juicy and well-flavoured. It is remarkable that they make but a few days' stay in their spring visit, but rest near a fortnight at Michaelmas. These birds, from the observations of three springs and two autumns, are most punctual in their return, and exhibit a new migration unnoticed by the writers, who supposed they never were to be seen in any of the southern counties.

---

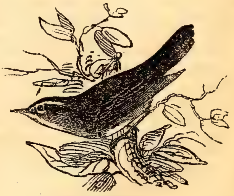
* It is not found in this country.—ED.

One of my neighbours lately brought me a new *salicaria*, which at first I suspected might have proved your willow-lark,* but, on a nicer examination, it answered much better to the description of that species which you shot at Revesby, in Lincolnshire. My bird I describe thus: "It is a size less than the grasshopper-lark; the head, back, and coverts of the wings, of a dusky brown, without those dark spots of the grasshopper-lark; over each eye is a milkwhite stroke; the chin and throat are white, and the under parts of a yellowish white; the rump is tawny, and the feathers of the tail sharp-pointed; the bill is dusky and sharp, and the legs are dusky; the hinder claw long and crooked." The person that shot it says that it sung so like a reed-sparrow that he took it for one; and that it sings all night: but this account merits further enquiry.† For my part, I

---

* For this *salicaria* see letter August 30, 1769.

† The above-mentioned garrulous little bird is the sedge-reedling (*salicaria phragmitis*), a common summer visitant pretty generally diffused over the country, haunting watery situations, the sedgy borders of rivers and ponds, where it subsists entirely on insects, and which it enlivens day and night with its peculiar and characteristic chattering song, consisting of a variety of repeated chirrups, many of which closely resemble those of the sparrow and other birds, whence the species has been termed by some the English mocking-bird. Its various notes, however, are all perfectly original, the same being alike uttered in every locality, often where the species it is described to imitate are never found. The remark of Mr. White's informant, that the individual he procured "sung like a reed-sparrow," is a mistake which a cursory observer is very apt to fall into, the little songster often chattering concealed in the thickest part of a bush, while a monotonous or silent reed-bunting (*emberiza schœniculus*), commonly called "reed-sparrow," sitting conspicuously on one of the outer twigs, obtains full credit for the music—the more plausibly, from the sparrow-like tone of many of the others chirpings. The sedge-reedling is a very lively and cheerful little bird, and there is a briskness and a sort of artlessness about its song that renders it, at least for a time, extremely pleasing. Sometimes it will mount singing a little way up into the air, and it frequently chirrups as it flits from bush to bush; in short, it is a most untiring songster, insomuch that it often becomes at length quite an annoyance to some persons who live near the water. There is a species closely allied to this in Italy and in many parts of the south of Europe, the *S. aquatica* (*trilineata* would be better, as more exclusive), which has been known to visit as far north as Holland. It is easily distinguishable by having a broad pale streak along the crown of the head, similar to that over each eye. The sedge-reedling nidificates in clumps of herbage



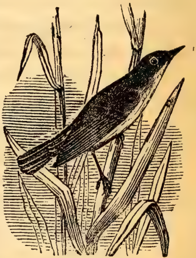
Sedge Reedling.

suspect it is a second sort of *locustella,* hinted at by Dr. Derham in Ray's Letters: see p. 108. He also procured me a grasshopper-lark.

The question that you put with regard to those genera of animals that are peculiar to America, viz. how they came there,

near the ground, or in a thick bush, often amid the vigorous shoots from a low stool of willow, constructing a deep and rather massive nest, in which are deposited six, and not unfrequently seven eggs, of a pale colour, inclining to greenish, dotted all over with minute confluent specks of a deeper tint, intermingled generally with some larger cinereous spots, and sometimes dashes of dark brown, with often an obscure zone round the large end. The young have some dark spots on the breast in their first plumage.

Another species, common in many parts of the south of England, but much more local than the *S. phragmitis,* is the fen-reedling (*S. arundinacea*), a bird unknown to Mr. White, and wholly confined to reedy places, where it chirrups much in the same strain as the other, its song being however rather less varied, and containing one or two peculiar deep notes that are not unpleasing. This bird is of an almost uniform olive-brown, paler underneath, and the bill is larger than in the sedge-reedling, which latter it otherwise considerably resembles, all the genus (including the locustelles) having a peculiar faint silky glisten on many parts of their plumage. The fen-reedling builds rather a beautiful nest, which it binds to three or four contiguous reed-stems, or interlaces with the upright sprigs of willow or poplar growing near the water. Often when affixed to the reeds it is blown about so as almost to touch the water, the bird perhaps sitting all the while ; but the nest is of course so constructed with a very deep hollow that the eggs cannot easily tumble out. They are usually four or five in number, of a pale and somewhat greenish tint, with different sized spots and blotches of brown and dusky ash-colour, which in some are pale and indistinct, and in others form a coarse zone around the large end, where there are often markings of a darker colour. I never remember to have seen this bird sing upon the wing.



Fen Reedling.

There is a species on the continent of Europe, the marsh-reedling (*S. palustris*), so closely resembling the last that it can hardly be told from it, save by a slight difference in the make of the bill, which is flatter ; yet it is curious, as showing how little the precise haunts of one species can be inferred from those of another, that this bird (at least according to Temminck, who speaks on the subject with much decision) is "never"—perhaps hardly ever would be more correct—seen among the reeds, though it frequents the willowy banks of streams, but is oftener found in moist thickets near the water, where it commonly breeds among the bushes. It abounds in many parts of the south-east of Europe, and its song is said to differ from that of the fen-reedling. Another closely-allied species, but of a darker colour, with smaller bill and larger tail-feathers, is the bouscarle-reedling (*S. cetti*), of which, according to Temminck, several individuals have been killed in England, from which he therefore infers that its geographical range is greater than is generally supposed. There can be little doubt, however, that Mons. Temminck was herein misinformed, as no British naturalist has observed it. This bird is said to remain throughout the year in Sardinia. There has been a nest found, however, with one small white egg in it, by the Hon. and Rev. W. Herbert, in a willow-fork beside a brook, in Yorkshire, evidently belonging to a bird of this genus, which can be reconciled with no description of that of any of the known species, all of which lay spotted eggs: this is mentioned that country observers may be a little on the look-out for additional species. There are various other foreign members of the genus (all found, however, in the old continent), one of which, of large size, the great reedling (*S. turdoides*), a delightful songster, allied to those last described, is not uncommon in Holland, but has never yet been known to visit this country, where its musical powers preclude the possibility of its being overlooked.

The different reedlings are easily kept in confinement upon the food usually given to insectivorous birds, and soon become very tame, but require more attention than the fauvets, from being less general feeders. They should have plenty of chopped meat and egg, and as much insect diet as possible. The most tender of the tribe is the *S. turdoides*.—ED.

and whence? is too puzzling for me to answer; and yet so obvious as often to have struck me with wonder. If one looks into the writers on that subject little satisfaction is to be found. Ingenious men will readily advance plausible arguments to support whatever theory they shall choose to maintain; but then the misfortune is, every one's hypothesis is each as good as another's, since they are all founded on conjecture. The late writers of this sort, in whom may be seen all the arguments of those that have gone before, as I remember, stock America from the western coast of Africa and the south of Europe; and then break down the isthmus that bridged over the Atlantic. But this is making use of a violent piece of machinery: it is a difficulty worthy the interposition of a god! "*Incredulus odi.*"*

TO THOMAS PENNANT, ESQUIRE,

THE NATURALIST'S SUMMER-EVENING WALK.

> —— equidem credo, quia sit divinitus illus
> Ingenium. VIRG. GEORG.

WHEN day declining sheds a milder gleam,
What time the may-fly† haunts the pool, or stream,
When the still owl skims round the grassy mead,
What time the timorous hare limps forth to feed;
Then be the time to steal adown the vale,
And listen to the vagrant‡ cuckoo's tale;
To hear the clamorous§ curlew call his mate,
Or the soft quail his tender pain relate;
To see the swallow sweep the dark'ning plain
Belated, to support her infant train;
To mark the swift in rapid giddy ring
Dash round the steeple, unsubdu'd of wing.
Amusive birds!—say where your hid retreat
When the frost rages and the tempests beat;
Whence your return, by such nice instinct led,
When spring, soft season, lifts her bloomy head?
Such baffled searches mock man's prying pride,
The GOD of NATURE is your secret guide.

---

* The reader curious on this subject will not consult a better work than the second volume of Lyell's *Principles of Geology*.—ED.

† The angler's may-fly, the *ephemera vulgata* LINN. comes forth from its aurelia stote, and emerges out of the water about six in the evening, and dies about eleven at night, determining the date of its fly state in about five or six hours. They usually begin to appear about the 4th of June, and continue in succession for near a fortnight.—See Swammerdam, Derham, Scopoli, &c.—NOTE. If kept, however, from the other sex, they will survive several days.—ED.

‡ Vagrant cuckoo: so called because, being tied down by no incubation or attendance about the nutrition of its young, it wanders without control.—NOTE. From long-continued and careful observation of the habits of this species, I am inclined to a contrary opinion, and, in fact, can not only say decisively that it has a fixed habitation, but have also reason to believe that it returns yearly to the same spot, as is the usual custom with the feathered race.—ED.

§ *Œdicnemus Europœus.*

While deep'ning shades obscure the face of day,
To yonder bench leaf-shelter'd let us stray,
'Till blended objects fail the swimming sight,
And all the fading landscape sinks in night;
To hear the drowsy dorr come brushing by
With buzzing wing, or the shrill cricket[*] cry;
To see the feeding bat glance through the wood;
To catch the distant falling of the flood;
While o'er the cliff th' awaken'd churn-owl hung,
Through the still gloom protracts his chattering song;
While high in air, and pois'd upon his wings,
Unseen, the soft enamour'd woodlark[†] sings;
These, NATURE'S works, the curious mind employ,
Inspire a soothing melancholy joy:
As fancy warms, a pleasing kind of pain
Steals o'er the cheek, and thrills the creeping vein!
  Each rural sight, each sound, each smell, combine,
The tinkling sheep-bell, or the breath of kine;
The new-mown hay that scents the swelling breeze,
Or cottage-chimney smoking through the trees.
  The chilling night-dews fall: away, retire;
For see, the glow-worm lights her amorous fire![‡]
Thus, ere night's veil had half obscured the sky,
Th' impatient damsel hung her lamp on high:
True to the signal, by love's meteor led,
Leander hasten'd to his Hero's bed.[§]

I am, &c.

LETTER XXV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, August* 30, 1769.

It gives me satisfaction to find that my account of the ousel migration pleases you. You put a very shrewd question when you ask me how I know that their autumnal migration is southward? Was not candour and openness the very life of natural history, I should pass over this query just as a sly commentator does over a crabbed passage in a classic; but common ingenuousness obliges me to confess, not without some degree of shame, that I only reasoned in that case from analogy. For as all other autumnal birds migrate from the northward to us, to partake of our milder winters, and return to the northward again when the rigorous cold abates, so I concluded that the ring-ousels did the same, as well as their congeners the fieldfares; and especially as ring-ousels are known to haunt cold mountainous countries: but I have good reason to suspect since that they may come to us from the westward; because I hear, from very good authority, that they breed on Dartmoor; and that they forsake that wild district about the time that our visitors appear, and do not return till late in the spring.

---

[*] *Gryllus campestris.*

[†] In hot summer nights woodlarks soar to a prodigious height, and hang singing in the air.

[‡] The light of the female glow-worm (as she often crawls up the stalk of a grass to make herself more conspicuous) is a signal to the male, which is a slender dusky *scarabæus*.—Note. This is still the generally received notion respecting the light given out by this curious insect (*lampyris noctiluca*), though several circumstances would seem to point to a different conclusion. Not only, for instance, is the phosphorescence common to both sexes, but the larva and even pupa exhibit it, which are of course unable to propagate. I am inclined to subscribe to Waller's opinion, who observes, "Possibly the use of this light is to be a lantern to the insect in catching its prey, and to direct its course in the night, which is made probable by the position of it on the under part of the tail, so that by bending the same downwards (as I always observe it do), it gives a light forward upon the prey or object, the luminous rays in the mean time not being at all incommodious to its sight, as they would have been if this torch had been carried before it. This conjecture is also favoured by the placing of the eyes, which are on the under part of the head, not on the top."—Ed.

[§] See the story of Hero and Leander.

I have taken a great deal of pains about your *salicaria* and mine, with a white stroke over its eye and a tawny rump. I have surveyed it alive and dead, and have procured several specimens; and am perfectly persuaded myself (and trust you will soon be convinced of the same) that it is no more nor less than the *passer arundinaceus minor* of Ray. This bird, by some means or other, seems to be entirely omitted in the British Zoology; and one reason probably was because it is so strangely classed in Ray, who ranges it among his *picis affines.* It ought no doubt to have gone among his *aviculæ caudâ unicolore,* and among your slender-billed small birds of the same division. Linnæus might with great propriety have put it into his genus of *motacilla;* and the *motacilla salicaria* of his *fauna suecica* seems to come the nearest to it. It is no uncommon bird, haunting the sides of ponds and rivers where there is covert, and the reeds and sedges of moors. The country people in some places call it the sedge-bird. It sings incessantly night and day during the breeding-time, imitating the note of a sparrow, a swallow, a sky-lark; and has a strange hurrying manner in its song.* My specimens correspond most minutely to the description of your fen *salicaria* shot near Revesby. Mr. Ray has given an excellent characteristic of it when he says, "Rostrum et pedes in hâc aviculâ multò, majores sunt quâm pro corporis ratione." See letter May 29 1769.

I have got you the egg of an *œdicnemus,* or stone-curlew, which was picked up in a fallow on the naked ground: there were two; but the finder inadvertently crushed one with his foot before he saw them.

---

* The sedge reedling, described in a former note.—Ed.

When I wrote to you last year on reptiles, I wish I had not forgot to mention the faculty that snakes have of stinking se defendendo. I knew a gentleman who kept a tame snake, which was in its person as sweet as any animal while in good humour and unalarmed; but as soon as a stranger, or a dog or cat, came in, it fell to hissing, and filled the room with such nauseous effluvia as rendered it hardly supportable. Thus the squnck, or stonck, of Ray's Synop. Quadr. is an innocuous and sweet animal; but, when pressed hard by dogs and men, it can eject such a most pestilent and fetid smell and excrement, that nothing can be more horrible.

A gentleman sent me lately a fine specimen of the *lanius minor cinerascens cum maculá in scapulis albá, Raii;* which is a bird that, at the time of your publishing your two first volumes of British Zoology, I find you had not seen. You have described it well from Edwards's drawing.[*]

LETTER XXVI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, December* 8, 1769.

I WAS much gratified by your communicative letter on your return from Scotland, where you spent, I find, some considerable time, and gave yourself good room to examine the natural curiosities of that extensive kingdom, both those of the islands, as well as those of the highlands. The usual bane of such expeditions is hurry; because men seldom allot themselves half the time they should do: but, fixing on a day for their return, post from place to place, rather as if they were on a journey that required despatch, than as philosophers investigating the works of nature. You must have made, no doubt, many discoveries, and laid up a good fund of materials for a future edition of the British Zoology; and will have no reason to repent that you have bestowed so much pains on a part of Great Britain that perhaps was never so well examined before.

[†] This is the rufous shrike (*lanius rufus*) of modern naturalists, by some termed "woodchat." It is an extremely rare summer visitant in this country, but has been known to breed in Norfolk. —ED.

It has always been matter of wonder to me that fieldfares, which are so congenerous to thrushes and blackbirds, should never choose to breed in England: but that they should not think even the highlands cold and northerly, and sequestered enough, is a circumstance still more strange and wonderful.[*] The ring-ousel, you find, stays in Scotland the whole year round; so that we have reason to conclude that those migrators that visit us for a short space every autumn do not come from thence.

And here, I think, will be the proper place to mention that those birds were most punctual again in their migration this autumn; appearing, as before, about the 30th of September: but their flocks were larger than common, and their stay protracted somewhat beyond the usual time. If they came to spend the whole winter with us, as some of their congeners do, and then left us, as they do, in spring, I should not be so much struck with the occurrence, since it would be similar to that of the other winter birds of passage; but when I see them for a fortnight at Michaelmas, and again for about a week in the middle of April, I am seized with wonder, and long to be informed whence these travellers come, and whither they go, since they seem to use our hills merely as an inn or baiting place.

Your account of the greater brambling, or snow-fleck, is very amusing; and strange it is that such a short-winged bird should delight in such perilous voyages over the northern ocean! Some country people in the winter time have every now and then told me that they have seen two or three white larks on our downs; but, on considering the matter, I begin to suspect that these are some stragglers of the birds we are talking of, which sometimes perhaps may rove so far to the southward.

It pleases me to find that white hares[†] are so frequent on the Scottish mountains, and especially as you inform me that it is a distinct species; for the quadrupeds of Britain are so few, that every new species is a great acquisition.

The eagle-owl, could it be proved to belong to us, is so majestic a bird, that it would grace our fauna much.* I never was informed before where wild-geese are known to breed.†

---

[*] Mr. Bullock found a single redwings' nest in Harris, one of the Hebrides, but the species does not usually breed there, nor any where within the British dominions.—Ed.

[†] *Lepus albus* of Mr. Jenyns's *Manual* (*montanus* would perhaps be better), the *L. variabilis* of Pallas being now suspected to be a different species. The hare of Ireland will also probably turn out to be distinct, the characters of which I here subjoin, from the work just mentioned. "Head shorter and more rounded than in the common hare; ears shorter, not equalling the head in length; limbs less lengthened; fur composed of only one sort of hair, the long dark hairs, observable in the English hare, being wanting. From the shortness and inferior quality of the hair, its fur is useless in trade."—Ed.

You admit, I find, that I have proved your *fen-salicaria* to be the lesser reed-sparrow of Ray: and I think you may be secure that I am right; for I took very particular pains to clear up that matter, and had some fair specimens; but, as they were not well preserved, they are decayed already. You will, no doubt, insert it in its proper place in your next edition. Your additional plates will much improve your work.

De Buffon, I know, has described the water shrew-mouse: but still I am pleased to find you have discovered it in Lincolnshire, for the reason I have given in the article of the white hare.‡

As a neighbour was lately plowing in a dry chalky field, far removed from any water, he turned out a water-rat, that was curiously laid up in an *hybernaculum* artificially formed of grass and leaves. At one end of the burrow lay above a gallon of potatoes regularly stowed, on which it was to have supported itself for the winter. But the difficulty with me is how this *amphibius mus* came to fix its winter station at such a distance from the water. Was it determined in its choice of that place by the mere accident of finding the potatoes which were planted there; or is it the constant practice of the aquatic-rat to forsake the neighbourhood of the water in the colder months?

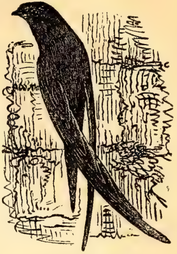
---

* This fine species, the European howler, or eagle-owl (*otus-bubo Europœus*), has been occasionally met with in England, and once so far southward as in Sussex. Four specimens were noticed not long ago on the northern coast of Ireland.—Ed.

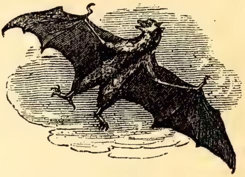
† Of three species of wild goose closely allied to the domestic breed, which regularly winter in this country, two only, the fen-goose (*anser palustris*), and bean goose (*A. segetum*), are known to breed within the four seas, the other (*A. albifrous*) retiring in summer to high latitudes. The fen-goose used formerly to resort in considerable numbers for this purpose to the marshes of Lincolnshire, but of late years, owing to the gradual draining of their haunts, to increased population, and the improved system of cultivation which now prevails, they have been completely driven from the locality, though a few still continue through the year in the fenny districts of the north-west of Scotland. This species is usually considered to be the parent stock of our domestic race. Mr. Selby observes, "no disinclination to breed with each other is evinced between them, and the offspring of wild and domesticated birds are as prolific as their mutual parents." This does not, however, appear to have been written from direct personal observation, and there is much reason to entertain a different opinion. Mr. Jenyns well remarks that the circumstance of the domestic goose being derived from the *A. palustris* is "highly improbable, from the well-known fact that the common gander after attaining a certain age is invariably white." Montagu also observes that "a specimen of the *A. palustris*, which was shot on the wing by a farmer in Wiltshire, and kept alive many years, would never associate with the tame geese. In fact the origin of these last is unknown." To this may be added that the fen-goose is never known to descend to the call of the domestic bird, as is the case with the common wild duck, and with the Canada goose, as remarked by Wilson. The snow-goose (*A. hyperboreus*) of the last mentioned author seems allied to it, though evidently distinct; this species becomes white, excepting the quill feathers, when three years old.—Ed.

‡ The water-shrew (*sorex fodiens*) is far from being rare in many parts of the country; I find them plentiful enough in Surrey. There is also another British aquatic species, the oared-shrew (*S. remifer*), easily known by the dark colour of its under parts, which in the others are pale or whitish. Both species appear gray when under water, from being then every where thickly studded with minute air bubbles.—Ed.

Though I delight very little in analogous reasoning, knowing how fallacious it is with respect to natural history; yet, in the following instance, I cannot help being inclined to think it may conduce towards the explanation of a difficulty that I have mentioned before, with respect to the invariable early retreat of the *hirundo apus,* or swift, so many weeks before its congeners; and that not only with us, but also in Andalusia, where they also begin to retire about the beginning of August.


Common Swift.

The great large bat* (which by the bye is at present a nondescript in England, and what I have never been able yet to procure) retires or migrates very early in the summer: it also ranges very high for its food, feeding in a different region of the air; and that is the reason I never could procure one. Now this is exactly the case with the swifts; for they take their food in a more exalted region than the other species, and are very seldom seen hawking for flies near the ground, or over the surface of the water. From hence I would conclude that these *hirundines,* and the larger bats, are supported by some sorts of high-flying gnats, scarabs, or *phalænæ,* that are of short continuance; and that the short stay of these strangers is regulated by the defect of their food.


Great Bat.

By my journal it appears that curlews† clamoured on to October the thirty-first; since which I have not seen or heard any. Swallows were observed on to November the third.

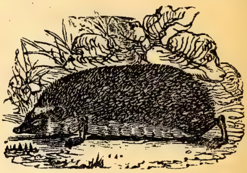
---

* The little bat appears almost every month in the year; but I have never seen the large ones till the end of April, nor after July. They are most common in June, but never in any plenty, being a rare species with us. The pipistrel bat (*V. pipistrella*) is the species seen on the wing at all seasons.—Ed.

† Thicknees (*œdicnemus Europœus*) are of course here intended, the curlew genus (*numenius*) being very distinct.—Ed.

LETTER XXVII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

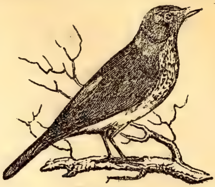
DEAR SIR, *Selborne, February* 22, 1770.


Hedge-hog.

Hedge-hogs abound in my gardens and fields. The manner in which they eat the roots of the plantain in my grass-walks is very curious: with their upper mandible, which is much longer than their lower, they bore under the plant, and so eat the root off upwards, leaving the tuft of leaves untouched. In this respect they are serviceable, as they destroy a very troublesome weed; but they deface the walks in some measure by digging little round holes. It appears by the dung that they drop upon the turf, that beetles are no inconsiderable part of their food. In June last I procured a litter of four or five young hedge-hogs, which appeared to be about five or six days old; they, I find, like puppies, are born blind, and could not see when they came to my hands. No doubt their spines are soft and flexible at the time of their birth, or else the poor dam would have but a bad time of it in the critical moment of parturition: but it is plain that they soon harden; for these little pigs had such stiff prickles on their backs and sides as would easily have fetched blood, had they not been handled with caution. Their spines are quite white at this age; and they have little hanging ears, which I do not remember to be discernible in the old ones. They can, in part, at this age draw their skin down over their faces; but are not able to contract themselves into a ball, as they do, for the sake of defence, when full grown. The reason, I suppose, is, because the curious muscle that enables the creature to roll itself up in a ball was not then arrived at its full tone and firmness. Hedge-hogs make a deep and warm hybernaculum with leaves and moss, in which they conceal themselves for the winter: but I never could find that they stored in any winter provision, as some quadrupeds certainly do.*

---

* Few animals are easier to tame than the common European urchin or "hedge-hog" (*erinaceus Europœus*), a species common in most parts of the country, and nocturnal, or rather crepuscular, in its habits. Confined in a small garden, or rather enclosure, it only requires to be not tormented, and to be fed occasionally from the hand, and it will soon lose its natural timidity, will cease to contract into a ball when gently examined, and allow its manners to be closely and advantageously observed. The first night it will be found to have formed itself a retreat, which it mostly resorts to ever after, removing the mould till it can lie with its back level with the surface,



Fieldfare.

I have discovered an anecdote with respect to the fieldfare (*turdus pilaris*), which I think is particular enough: this bird, though it sits on trees in the day-time, and procures the greatest part of its food from white-thorn hedges; yea, moreover, builds on very high trees; as may be seen by the *fauna suecica;* yet always appears with us to roost on the ground. They are seen to come in flocks just before it is dark, and to settle and nestle among the heath on our forest. And besides, the larkers, in dragging their nets by night, frequently catch them in the wheat-stubbles; while the bat-fowlers, who take many red-wings in the hedges, never entangle any of this species. Why these birds, in the matter of roosting, should differ from all their congeners, and from themselves also with respect to their proceedings by day, is a fact for which I am by no means able to account.†

I have somewhat to inform you of concerning the moose-deer; but in general foreign animals fall seldom in my way; my little intelligence is confined to the narrow sphere of my own observations at home.

LETTER XXVIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq

Selborne, March, 1770.

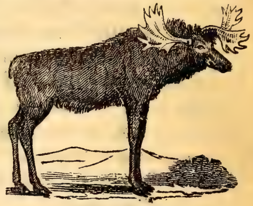
On Michaelmas-day 1768, I managed to get a sight of the female

---

and then lining its bed with a few weeds, showing a marked preference to hearts'-ease (*viola tricolor*) if there be any in its way; it also covers itself during the day with these plants, that it should not be perceived in its habitation. This animal is quite omnivorous in its diet, and in its wild state feeds on insects, worms, various roots, and animal matter in every state, having been known to attack and destroy snakes, and even leverets. It preys also on frogs and toads, and will devour fruit, and eggs, to obtain which latter it has been seen to drive a hen off her nest. It is an equally general feeder when domesticated, and may be kept on the various refuse from the table, besides which it will destroy the cockroaches and crickets which infest a house, and the caterpillars and worms in a garden, where it is accordingly rather serviceable than otherwise. The urchin is a more docile creature than is generally imagined, and there is an instance recorded, upon good authority, of one which had learned to perform the duty of a turnspit dog, in every respect as well as that animal. In the wild state it becomes torpid in winter; and it produces a variable number of young, from two to six or seven, most probably according to its age. Their spines are at first few in number and all inclining backwards, soft, but become hard and sharp in about twenty four hours. Ed.

† Connected with this habit of the fieldfare, which every field naturalist must have observed, a singular mode of capturing them is sometimes practised, which is occasionally very successful. A number of persons repair to their haunts on a dark night, some with lanterns, and others with sticks, to drive them from the furze and other bushes, and bells which they keep incessantly ringing, which so bewilders and confuses the birds that they fly towards the lights, and suffer themselves to be easily taken with the hand.—Ed.

moose belonging to the duke of Richmond, at Goodwood; but was greatly disappointed, when I arrived at the spot, to find that it died, after having appeared in a languishing way for some time, on the morning before. However, understanding that it was not stripped, I proceeded to examine this rare quadruped: I found it in an old green-house, slung under the belly and chin by ropes, and in a standing posture; but, though it had been dead for so short a time, it was in so putrid a state that the stench was hardly supportable. The grand distinction between this deer, and any other species that I have ever met with, consisted in the strange length of its legs; on which it was tilted up much in the manner of the birds of the *grallæ* order. I measured it, as they do a horse, and found that, from the ground to the wither, it was just five feet four inches; which height answers exactly to sixteen hands, a growth that few horses arrive at: but then, with this length of legs, its neck was remarkably short, no more than twelve inches; so that, by straddling with one foot forward and the other backward, it grazed on the plain ground, with the greatest difficulty, between its legs: the ears were vast and lopping, and as long as the neck; the head was about twenty inches long, and ass-like; and had such a redundancy of upper lip as I never saw before, with huge nostrils. This lip, travellers say, is esteemed a dainty dish in North America. It is very reasonable to suppose that this creature supports itself chiefly by browsing of trees, and by wading after water plants; towards which way of livelihood the length of legs and great lip must contribute much. I have read somewhere that it delights in eating the *nymphæa*, or water-lily. From the fore-feet to the belly behind the shoulder it measured three feet and eight inches: the length of the legs before and behind consisted a great deal in the *tibia*, which was strangely long; but, in my haste to get out of the stench, I forgot to measure that joint exactly. Its scut seemed to be about an inch long; the colour was a grizzly black; the mane about four inches long; the fore-hoofs were upright and shapely, the hind flat and splayed. The spring before it was only two years old, so that most probably it was not then come to its growth. What a vast tall beast must a full grown stag be!



Moose Deer.

I have been told some arrive at ten feet and a half! This poor creature had at first a female companion of the same species, which died the spring before. In the same garden was a young stag, or red deer, between whom and this moose it was hoped that there might have been a breed; but their inequality of height must have always been a bar to any commerce of the amorous kind. I should have been glad to have examined the teeth, tongue, lips, hoofs, &c., minutely; but the putrefaction precluded all further curiosity. This animal, the keeper told me, seemed to enjoy itself best in the extreme frost of the former winter. In the house they showed me the horn of a male moose, which had no front-antlers, but only a broad palm with some snags on the edge. The noble owner of the dead moose proposed to make a skeleton of her bones.

Please to let me hear if my female moose corresponds with that you saw; and whether you think still that the American moose and European elk are the same creature.* I am,

With the greatest esteem, &c.

LETTER XXIX. To. T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne May* 12, 1770.

Last month we had such a series of cold turbulent weather, such a constant succession of frost, and snow, and hail, and tempest, that the regular migration or appearance of the summer birds was much interrupted. Some did not show themselves (at least were not heard) till weeks after their usual time; as the blackcap and whitethroat; and some have not been heard yet, as the grasshopper-lark and largest willow-wren. As to the fly-catcher, I have not seen it; it is indeed one of the latest, but should appear about this time: and yet, amidst all this meteorous strife and war of the elements, two swallows discovered themselves as long ago as the eleventh of April, in frost and snow; but they withdrew quickly, and were not visible again for many days. House-martins, which are always more backward than swallows, were not observed till May came in.

Among the monogamous birds several are to be found, after pairing-time, single, and of each sex: but whether this state of celibacy is matter of choice or necessity, is not so easily discoverable. When the house-sparrows deprive my martins of their nests, as soon as I cause one to be shot, the other, be it cock or hen, presently procures a mate, and so for several times following.

---

* Naturalists are still divided in opinion respecting the identity of the above animals.—Ed.

I have known a dove-house infested by a pair of white owls, which made great havock among the young pigeons: one of the owls was shot as soon as possible; but the survivor readily found a mate, and the mischief went on. After some time the new pair were both destroyed, and the annoyance ceased.*

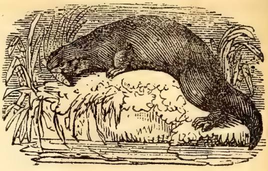
Another instance I remember of a sportsman, whose zeal for the increase of his game being greater than his humanity, after pairing-time he always shot the cock-bird of every couple of partridges upon his grounds; supposing that the rivalry of many males interrupted the breed: he used to say, that, though he had widowed the same hen several times, yet he found she was still provided with a fresh paramour, that did not take her away from her usual haunt.

Again, I knew a lover of setting, an old sportsman, who has often told me that soon after harvest he has frequently taken small coveys of partridges, consisting of cock-birds alone; these he pleasantly used to call old bachelors.

There is a propensity belonging to common house-cats that is very remarkable; I mean their violent fondness for fish, which appears to be their most favourite food: and yet nature in this instance seems to have planted in them an appetite that, unassisted, they know not how to gratify; for of all quadrupeds cats are the least disposed towards water; and will not, when they can avoid it, deign to wet a foot, much less to plunge into that element.

---

* I suspect Mr. White was wrong in attributing the loss of the young pigeons to the predatory propensities of the owls, however appearances may have favoured the supposition. The white owl does not usually prey on birds at all, but is a great devourer of the rats, which sometimes commit great havoc in pigeon-houses; and I do not know that a better proof can be adduced, that the owl is not an enemy to the pigeon, than is afforded by the simple fact that the latter neither exhibits fear nor hostility at the presence of the night wanderer. Indeed few predatory birds ever prey much in the immediate vicinity of their abode, a curious circumstance, which would seem to be pretty well understood by the birds themselves. A pair of magpies will thus never attack the inmates of a yard near which they have constructed their nest, save in instances where the latter has been robbed, in which case they are less particular. Mr. Waterton relates an instance of a pair of cushat pigeons selecting for nidification the very tree on which a pair of magpies had already built, both of which reared their young unmolested. Sir W. Jardine also discovered a wild duck sitting within ten paces of the eyry of a peregrine falcon, and I have myself found a whitethroat's nest in a contiguous bush to that which contained a brood of unfledged red-backed shrikes.—ED.



Otter.

Quadrupeds that prey on fish are amphibious: such is the otter, which by nature is so well formed for diving, that it makes great havoc among the inhabitants of the waters. Not supposing that we had any of those beasts in our shallow brooks, I was much pleased to see a male otter brought to me, weighing twenty-one pounds, that had been shot on the bank of our stream below the Priory, where the rivulet divides the parish of Selborne from Harteley-wood.

LETTER XXX. To T. PENNANT, Esq

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, August* 1, 1770.

The French, I think, in general are strangely prolix in their natural history. What Linnæus says with respect to insects holds good in every other branch: "*Verbositas præsentis sæculi, calamitas artis.*"

Pray how do you approve of Scopoli's new work? as I admire his Entomologia, I long to see it.

I forgot to mention in my last letter (and had not room to insert in the former) that the male moose, in rutting time, swims from island to island, in the lakes and rivers of North America, in pursuit of the females. My friend, the chaplain, saw one killed in the water as it was on that errand in the river St. Lawrence: it was a monstrous beast, he told me; but he did not take the dimensions.

When I was last in town our friend Mr. Barrington most obligingly carried me to see many curious sights. As you were then writing to him about horns, he carried me to see many strange and wonderful specimens. There is, I remember, at Lord Pembroke's, at Wilton, a horn room furnished with more than thirty different pairs; but I have not seen that house lately.

Mr. Barrington showed me many astonishing collections of stuffed and living birds from all quarters of the world. After I had studied over the latter for a time, I remarked that every species almost that came from distant regions, such as South America, the coast of Guinea, &c. were thick-billed birds of the *xia* and *fringilla* genera; and no *motacillæ,* or *muscicapæ,* were to be met with. When I came to consider, the reason was obvious enough; for the hard-billed birds subsist on seeds which are easily carried on board; while the soft-billed birds, which are supported by worms and insects, or, what is a *succedaneum* for them, fresh raw meat, can meet with neither in long and tedious voyages. It is from this defect of food that our collections (curious as they are) are defective, and we are deprived of some of the most delicate and lively genera.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXXI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Sept.* 14, 1770.

You saw, I find, the ring-ousels again among their native crags; and are further assured that they continue resident in those cold regions the whole year.* From whence then do our ring-ousels migrate so regularly every September, and make their appearance again, as if in their return, every April? They are more early this year than common, for some were seen at the usual hill on the fourth of this month.

An observing Devonshire gentleman tells me that they frequent some parts of Dartmoor, and breed there; but leave those haunts about the end of September or beginning of October, and return again about the end of March.

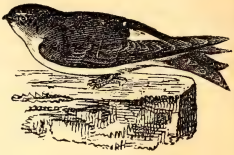
Another intelligent person assures me that they breed in great abundance all over the Peak of Derby, and are called there Tor-ousels; withdraw in October and November, and return in spring. This information seems to throw some light on my new migration.

Scopoli's new work† (which I have just procured) has its merit in ascertaining many of the birds of the Tyrol and Carniola. Monographers, come from whence they may, have, I think, fair pretence to challenge some regard and approbation from the lovers of natural history; for, as no man can alone investigate all the works of nature, these partial writers may, each in their department, be more accurate in their discoveries, and freer from errors than more general writers; and so by degrees may pave the way to a universal correct natural history. Not that Scopoli is so circumstantial and attentive to the life and conversation of his birds as I could wish · he advances some false facts; as when he says of the *hirundo urbica* that "*pullos extra nidum non nutrit.*" This assertion I know to be wrong from repeated observation this summer; for house-martins do feed their young flying, though it must be acknowledged not so commonly as the house-swallow; and the feat is done in so quick a manner as not to be perceptible to indifferent observers. He also advances some (I was going to say) improbable facts; as when he says of the woodcock that "*pullos rostro portat fugiens ab hoste.*" But candour forbids me to say absolutely that any fact is false, because I have never been witness to such a fact. I have only to remark that the long unwieldy bill of the woodcock is perhaps the worst adapted of any among the winged creation for such a feat of natural affection.*

---

* Selby, and all the recent ornithologists, describe this species to migrate regularly in autumn. I am, therefore, much inclined to suspect that Mr. Pennant's informants confounded it with the common dipper (*cinclus Europæus*).—Ed.

† *Annus Primus Historico-Naturalis.*



Martin.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXXII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Oct.* 29, 1770.

After an ineffectual search in Linnæus, Brisson, &c. I begin to suspect that I discern my brother's *hirundo hyberna* in Scopoli's newly discovered *hirundo rupestris.* His description of "*Supra murina, subtus albida; rectrices maculâ ovali albâ in latere interno; pedes nudi, nigri; rostrum nigrum; remiges obscuriores quam plumæ dorsales; rectrices remigibus concolores; caudâ emarginatâ, nec forcipatâ;*" agrees very well with the bird in question; but when he comes to advance that it is "*statura hi-*

---

* The woodsnipe has been seen in this country to carry off its young, only not in the bill; and the same feat is performed by some of the plovers, in which the feet would seem still less adapted for the purpose. There can be little doubt, too, that the motheater does the same, as the fact has been actually witnessed by Mr. Audubon, in an allied species. I suspect that many more woodsnipes breed in the south of England than is generally supposed, to judge from the many young which I have at different times seen. Last summer a brood of them was reared in the immediate vicinity of my residence, in a populous neighbourhood within seven miles of London. So hidling a species might easily evade detection in the summer months.—Ed.

rundinis urbicæ," and that "*definitio hirundinis riparia Linnæi huic quoque convenit,*" he in some measure invalidates all he has said; at least he shows at once that he compares them to these species merely from memory: for I have compared the birds themselves, and find they differ widely in every circumstance of shape, size, and colour. However, as you will have a specimen, I shall be glad to hear what your judgment is in the matter.

Whether my brother is forestalled in his non-descript or not, he will have the credit of first discovering that they spend their winters under the warm and sheltry shores of Gibraltar and Barbary.

Scopoli's characters of his ordines and genera are clean, just, and expressive, and much in the spirit of Linnæus. These few remarks are the result of my first perusal of Scopoli's *Annus Primus.*

The bane of our science is the comparing one animal to the other by memory: for want of caution in this particular Scopoli falls into errors: he is not so full with regard to the manners of his indigenous birds as might be wished, as you justly observe: his Latin is easy, elegant, and expressive, and very superior to Kramer's.*

I am pleased to see that my description of the moose corresponds so well with yours. I am, &c.

LETTER XXXIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov. 26, 1770.*

I WAS much pleased to see, among the collection of birds from Gibraltar, some of those short-winged English summer-birds of passage, concerning whose departure we have made so much enquiry. Now if these birds are found in Andalusia to migrate to and from Barbary, it may easily be supposed that those that come to us may migrate back to the continent, and spend their winters in some of the warmer parts of Europe. This is certain, that many soft-billed birds that come to Gibraltar appear there only in spring and autumn, seeming to advance in pairs towards the northward, for the sake of breeding during the summer months; and retiring in parties and broods towards the south at the decline of the year: so that the rock of Gibraltar is the great rendezvous, and place of observation, from whence they take their departure each way towards Europe or Africa. It is therefore no mean discovery, I think, to find that our small short-winged summer birds of passage are to be seen spring and autumn on the very skirts of Europe; it is a presumptive proof of their emigrations.

---

* See his *Elenchus vegetabilium et animalium per Austriam inferiorem,* &c.

Scopoli seems to me to have found the *hirundo melba*, the great Gibraltar swift, in Tyrol, without knowing it. For what is his *hirundo alpina* but the afore-mentioned bird in other words? Says he "*Omnia prioris*" (meaning the swift;) "*sed pectus album; paulo major priore.*" I do not suppose this to be a new species. It is true also of the *melba* that "*nidificat in excelsis Alpium rupibus.*" Vid. Annum Primum.*

My Sussex friend, a man of observation and good sense, but no naturalist, to whom I applied on account of the stone-culew, *œdicnemus*, sends me the following account: "In looking over my Naturalist's Journal for the month of April, I find the stone-curlews are first mentioned on the seventeenth and eighteenth, which date seems to me rather late. They live with us all the spring and summer, and at the beginning of autumn prepare to take leave by getting together in flocks. They seem to me a bird of passage that may travel into some dry hilly country south of us, probably Spain, because of the abundance of sheep-walks in that country; for they spend their summers with us in such districts. This conjecture I hazard, as I have never met with any one that has seen them in England in the winter. I believe they are not fond of going near the water, but feed on earth-worms, that are common on sheep-walks and downs. They breed on fallows and lay-fields abounding with gray mossy flints, which much resemble their young in colour; among which they skulk and conceal themselves. They make no nest, but lay their eggs on the bare ground, producing in common but two at a time. There is reason to think their young run soon after they are hatched; and that the old ones do not feed them, but only lead them about at the time of feeding, which, for the most part, is in the night." Thus far my friend.

In the manners of this bird you see there is something very analogous to the bustard, whom it also somewhat resembles in aspect and make, and in the structure of its feet.

---

* This large species of swift (*cypselus alpinus*) is now admitted into the *fauna* of this country, as an occasional straggler, two or three of them having been shot in different parts. I have myself seen them in Surrey, gliding in company with the common kind, but so high in the air that I could never succeed in obtaining a specimen. They are easily distinguishable at any height, from their much larger size, pale colour and conspicuous white line adown the belly.—Ed.

For a long time I have desired my relation to look out for these birds in Andalusia; and now he writes me word that, for the first time, he saw one dead in the market on the third of September.

When the *œdicnemus* flies it stretches out its legs straight behind, like a heron.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXXIV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 30, 1771.

THERE is an insect with us, especially on chalky districts, which is very troublesome and teasing all the latter end of the summer, getting into people's skins, especially those of women and children, and raising tumours which itch intolerably. This animal (which we call an harvest bug) is very minute, scarce discernible to the naked eye; of a bright scarlet colour, and of the genus of *Acarus*. They are to be met with in gardens on kidney-beans, or any legumens; but prevail only in the hot months of summer. Warreners, as some have assured me, are much infested by them on chalky downs; where these insects swarm sometimes to so infinite a degree as to discolour their nets, and to give them a reddish cast, while the men are so bitten as to be thrown into fevers.[*]

There is a small long shining fly in these parts very troublesome to the housewife, by getting into the chimneys, and laying its eggs in the bacon while it is drying; these eggs produce maggots called jumpers, which, harbouring in the gammons and best parts of the hogs, eat down to the bone, and make great waste. This fly I suspect to be a variety of the *musca putris* of Linnæus :[†] it is to be seen in the summer in farm-kitchens on the bacon-racks and about the mantle-pieces, and on the ceilings.

The insect that infests turnips and many crops in the garden (destroying often whole fields while in their seedling leaves) is an animal that wants to be better known. The country people here call it the turnip-fly and black dolphin; but I know it to be one of the *coleoptera;* the "*chrysomela oleracea, saltatoria, femoribus posticis crassissimis.*" In very hot summers they abound to an amazing degree, and, as you walk in a field or in a garden, make a pattering like rain, by jumping on the leaves of the turnips or cabbages.*

---

[*] Harvest mite (*acarus autumnalis*), a most tormenting insect, but which is nevertheless properly a vegetable feeder.—ED.

[†] Supposed to be the common cheese-hopper fly (*piophila casei* of entomologists), the larva of which is well known as the maggots which are found in cheese, while the perfect insect must be equally familiar to most persons as the very small black flies which are often seen on windows.—ED.

There is an *œstrus*, known in these parts to every ploughboy; which, because it is omitted by Linnæus, is also passed over by late writers; and that is the *curvicauda* of old Moufet, mentioned by Derham in his Physico-theology, p. 250: an insect worthy of remark for depositing its eggs as it flies in so dexterous a manner on the single hairs of the legs and flanks of grass-horses. But then Derham is mistaken when he advances that this *œstrus* is the parent of that wonderful star-tailed maggot which he mentions afterwards; for more modern entomologists have discovered that singular production to be derived from the egg of the *musca chamæleon.*† See *Geoffroy*, t. 17, f. 4.

A full history of noxious insects hurtful in the field, garden, and house, suggesting all the known and likely means of destroying them, would be allowed by the public to be a most useful and important work. What knowledge there is of this sort lies scattered, and wants to be collected; great improvements would soon follow of course. A knowledge of the properties, economy, propagation, and in short the life and conversation of these animals, is a necessary step to lead us to some method of preventing their depredations.

As far as I am a judge, nothing would recommend entomology more than some neat plates that should well express the generic distinctions of insects according to Linnæus; for I am well assured that many people would study insects, could they set out with a more adequate notion of those distinctions than can be conveyed at first by words alone.

---

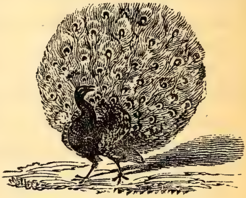
* A species of *haltica*, of which the *H. nemorum* is the most noted, though several of this extensive but minute genus are equally hurtful to the young turnip-plant, devouring the cotyledon or seed-leaves immediately on their appearance above ground, so that, in consequence of their ravages, the land is often obliged to be re-sown, and frequently with no better success. So extensive is the mischief sometimes caused by these tiny insects alone, according to Arthur Young, the celebrated agriculturist, that, in the year 1776, the loss sustained by the turnip-growers of Devonshire amounted to full £100,000; and yet, until very recently, from their minuteness and the obscurity of their habits, but little of the economy of these insects has been understood, though, as they are known only in the adult or beetle state upon the turnip-plant, it is obvious that they must have undergone their previous transformations elsewhere, whence half the remedies that have been proposed against their depredations, such as steeping of the seed (in the supposition that the eggs were thereon laid), particular modes of sowing, and the like, are clearly of no avail, excepting in so far as they may tend to promote the growth of the plant, which is safe from the attacks of insects of this genus from the time it has put forth its rough leaves.—Ed.

† The larva of *musca chamæleon*, or, as it is now called, *stratiomys chamæleon*, is wholly aquatic.—Ed.

LETTER XXXV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne*, 1771.

Happening to make a visit to my neighbours peacocks, I could not help observing that the trains of those magnificent birds appear by no means to be their tails, those long feathers growing not from their *uropygium*, but all up their backs. A range of short brown stiff feathers, about six inches long, fixed in the *uropygium*, is the real tail, and serves as a fulcrum to prop the train, which is long and top-heavy, when set on end. When the train is up, nothing appears of the bird before but its head and neck; but this would not be the case were those long feathers fixed only in the rump, as may be seen by the turkey-cock when in a strutting attitude. By a strong muscular vibration these birds can make the shafts of their long feathers clatter like the swords of a sword-dancer; they then trample very quick with their feet, and run backwards towards the females.*



Peacock.

I should tell you that I have got an uncommon *calculus ægogropila*, taken out of the stomach of a fat ox; it is perfectly round, and about the size of a large Seville orange; such are, I think, usually flat.†

---

* Another beautiful species of peafowl, the *pavo muticus*, from Japan, is now fast making its way into our ornamental poultry-yards, and specimens of it may occasionally be seen for sale in the London markets. There are but these two species, which are closely allied, and very similar in general appearance, the Japanese bird being, however, easily distinguishable by its differently formed crest (the feathers composing which are graduated and reflected backwards) and the diverse colour and texture of its silky neck plumage; it is also a trifle smaller, and the green gloss predominates more upon the train, besides which its note is different. Peafowl are strong and hardy birds, and breed freely if suffered to run wild in the woods, as is the case on several estates in the south of England. Many have become truly wild on the European continent, and are understood to pass the summer in Norway and Sweden, retiring to the German forests to spend the winter. In many parts of India, where the common species is indigenous, it is still excessively numerous, and, being gregarious in its habits, is a splendid ornament to the magnificent scenery of its wild haunts.—Ed.

† In the Edinburgh Philosophical Journal, for April, 1836, some very curious concretions, both in appearance and composition much resembling pearls, are described as having been taken from the stomach of an ox.—Ed.

LETTER XXXVI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Sept.* 1771.

THE summer through I have seen but two of that large species of bat which I call *vespertilio altivolans,* from its manner of feeding high in the air: I procured one of them, and found it to be a male, and made no doubt, as they accompanied together, that the other was a female: but, happening in an evening or two to procure the other likewise, I was somewhat disappointed, when it appeared to be also of the same sex. This circumstance, and the great scarcity of this sort, at least in these parts, occasions some suspicions in my mind whether it is really a species, or whether it may not be the male part of the more known species, one of which may supply many females; as is known to be the case in sheep, and some other quadrupeds.* But this doubt can only be cleared by a further examination, and some attention to the sex, of more specimens: all that I know at present is, that my two were amply furnished with the parts of generation much resembling those of a boar.

In the extent of their wings they measured fourteen inches and a half: and four inches and a half from the nose to the tip of the tail: their heads were large, their nostrils bilobated, their shoulders broad and muscular; and their whole bodies fleshy and plump. Nothing could be more sleek and soft than their fur, which was of a bright chestnut colour; their maws were full of food, but so macerated that the quality could not be distinguished; their livers, kidneys, and hearts, were large, and their bowels covered with fat. They weighed each, when entire, full one ounce and one drachm. Within the ear there was somewhat of a peculiar structure that I did not understand perfectly; but refer it to the observation of the curious anatomist.† These creatures sent forth a very rancid and offensive smell.

---

* There is not much difference of size between the sexes of this bat, which is known as the *V. noctula* of systematists. Mr. Jesse in his delightful Gleanings mentions that vast numbers of these animals were lately found under the roof of an old building in Richmond Park. "I had two of them brought to me," he remarks, "nearly similar in shape, but one very considerably larger than the other, the latter probably the *vespertileo altivolans,* mentioned by Mr. White in his Natural History of Selborne. It measured nearly fifteen inches from the tip of the wing to that of the other, the larger ones were quite as numerous as the smaller species."—ED.

† This is termed the *tragus.* It is found in all our bats, with the exception of the two species of *rhinolophus,* or horse-shoe bat.—ED.

LETTER XXXVII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne*, 1771.

On the twelfth of July I had a fair opportunity of contemplating the motions of the *caprimulgus*, or fern-owl, as it was playing round a large oak that swarmed with *scarabœi solstitiales*, or fern-chafers. The powers of its wing were wonderful, exceeding, if possible, the various evolutions and quick turns of the swallow genus. But the circumstance that pleased me most was, that I saw it distinctly, more than once, put out its short leg while on the wing, and by a bend of the head, deliver somewhat into its mouth. If it takes any part of its prey with its foot, as I have now the greatest reason to suppose it does these chafers, I no longer wonder at the use of its middle toe, which is curiously furnished with a serrated claw.*

Swallows and martins, the bulk of them I mean, have forsaken us sooner this year than usual; for, on September the twenty-second, they rendezvoused in a neighbour's walnut-tree, where it seemed probable they had taken up their lodging for the night. At the dawn of the day, which was foggy, they arose all together in infinite numbers, occasioning such a rushing from the strokes of their wings against the hazy air, as might be heard to a considerable distance: since that no flock has appeared, only a few stragglers.

Some swifts staid late, till the twenty-second of August—a rare instance! for they usually withdraw within the first week.†

On September the twenty-fourth three or four ring-ousels appeared in my fields for the first time this season: how punctual are these visitors in their autumnal and spring migrations!

---

* I have noticed this species perform the feat which is here mentioned by Mr. White, but am inclined to attribute to it a rather different purpose, as its foot is manifestly but very ill calculated for capturing prey. It will be observed that, on bringing the foot of a dead motheater towards the mouth, the serrated claw is admirably adapted for detaching the hooked claws of beetles, which must of course often hitch to the sides of the bird's mouth, and impede its swallowing of them. To this explanation it has been objected that some members of this genus are without this curious appendage, whereas others which have no rictorial bristles are provided with it. I would suggest, in the former case, that the food is more exclusively lepidopterous; and, in the latter, that it evidently is not so much the movable and yielding vibrissæ as the corners of the mouth which require the aid of this singular and remarkable structure. The same explanation will equally apply to the other various birds in which the pectinated claw is observable.—Ed.

† A stray swift has been observed sometimes in September.—Ed.

LETTER XXXVIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 15, 1773.

By my journal for last autumn it appears that the house-martins bred very late, and staid very late in these parts; for, on the first of October, I saw young martins in their nest nearly fledged; and again, on the twenty-first of October, we had at the next house a nest full of young martins just ready to fly; and the old ones were hawking for insects with great alertness. The next morning the brood forsook their nest, and were flying round the village. From this day I never saw one of the swallow kind till November the third; when twenty, or perhaps thirty, house-martins were playing all day long by the side of the hanging wood, and over my fields. Did these small weak birds, some of which were nestlings twelve days ago, shift their quarters at this late season of the year to the other side of the northern tropic? Or rather, is it not more probable that the next church, ruin, chalk-cliff, steep covert, or perhaps sandbank, lake or pool (as a more northern naturalist would say), may become their *hybernaculum*, and afford them a ready and obvious retreat?*

We now begin to expect our vernal migration of ring-ousels every week. Persons worthy of credit assure me that ring-ousels were seen at Christmas 1770 in the forest of Bere, on the southern verge of this county. Hence we may conclude that their migrations are only internal, and not extended to the continent southward, if they do at first come at all from the northern parts of this island only, and not from the north of Europe. Come from whence they will, it is plain, from the fearless disregard that they show for men or guns, that they have been little accustomed to places of much resort.† Navigators mention that in the Isle of Ascension, and other such desolate districts, birds are so little acquainted with the human form that they settle on mens' shoulders; and have no more dread of a sailor than they would have of a goat that was grazing. A young man at Lewes, in Sussex, assured me that about seven years ago ring-ousels abounded so about that town in the autumn that he killed sixteen himself in one afternoon: he added further, that some had appeared since in every autumn; but he could not find that any had been observed before the season in which he shot so many. I myself have found these birds in little parties in the autumn cantoned all along the Sussex downs, wherever there were shrubs and bushes, from Chichester to Lewes; particularly in the autumn of 1770 I am, &c.

---

* On this subject naturalists have not sufficiently discriminated between *torpidity* and *hybernation*. Swallows have been found torpid, but only in the earlier winter months; there has been no instance of their being thus observed in the spring, and we do not find that any make their appearance before the usual time of their coming, however warm and fine the weather may be The contrary would be of course the case if any hybernated.—Ed.

† The few that I have occasionally observed in Surrey have been rather wild than otherwise. No other instance has been recorded of their wintering in England.—Ed.

LETTER XXXIX To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov. 9, 1773*

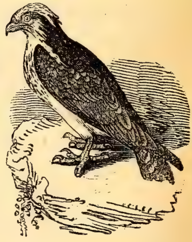
As you desire me to send you such observations as may occur, I take the liberty of making the following remarks, that you may, according as you think me right or wrong, admit or reject what I here advance, in your intended new edition of the British Zoology.

The osprey was shot about a year ago at Frinsham-pond, a great lake, at about six miles from hence, while it was sitting on the handle of a plough and devouring a fish: it used to precipitate itself into the water, and so take its prey by surprise.*

A great ash-coloured butcher-bird was shot last winter in Tisted-park, and a red-backed butcher-bird at Selborne: they are *raræ aves* in this county.†

Crows go in pairs the whole year round.

Cornish choughs abound, and breed on Beachy-head and on all the cliffs of the Sussex coast.‡



Osprey

The common wild pigeon, or stock-dove, is a bird of passage in the south of England, seldom appearing till towards the end of November; is usually the latest winter-bird of passage. Before our beechen woods were so much destroyed, we had myriads of them, reaching in strings for a mile together as they went out in a morning to feed. They leave us early in spring; where do they breed?"[*]

---

* The only instance I have met with of its occurring in the south-east of England, though it is by no means unfrequent in some parts of the west. In Scotland it is rather more abundant, and is indeed quite plentiful in Sutherland and other similar districts.—Ed.

† The former is certainly a rare species in this country, being only an occasional straggler in the winter season, occurring chiefly in the eastern counties; but the latter, as observed in a former note, is rather plentiful in Surrey and the adjoining counties.—Ed.

‡ This species rarely ventures far inland; but there is an account of one having been shot on Salisbury-plain, and I have known it to occur on Mitcham-common, Surrey.—Ed.

The people of Hampshire and Sussex call the missel-bird the storm-cock, because it sings early in the spring in blowing showery weather; its song often commences with the year: with us it builds much in orchards.

A gentleman assures me he has taken the nests of ring-ousels on Dartmoor: they build in banks on the sides of streams.[†]

Titlarks not only sing sweetly as they sit on trees, but also as they play and toy about on the wing; and particularly while they are descending, and sometimes as they stand on the ground.[‡]

Adanson's testimony seems to me to be a very poor evidence that European swallows migrate during our winter to Senegal: he does not talk at all like an ornithologist; and probably saw only the swallows of that country, which I know build within Governor O'Hara's wall against the roof. Had he known European swallows, would he not have mentioned the species?

The house-swallow washes by dropping into the water as it flies: this species appears commonly about a week before the house-martin, and about ten or twelve days before the swift.

In 1772 there were young house-martins in their nest till October the twenty-third.[§]

The swift appears about ten or twelve days later than the house-swallow: viz. about the twenty-fourth or twenty-sixth of April.

Whin-chats and stone-chatters stay with us the whole year.[‖]

[*] A few breed in Surrey, generally in the holes of trees, being thus mediate in their nidification between the cushat and rock-pigeons, though, according to Selby, some construct a nest like the cushat-pigeon. It is in summer rather a rare species in the south of England, and has rather a disagreeable grunting note, very different from the musical coo of the cushat, and equally unlike that of the rock or dove-cot species, of which it is not the wild stock, as some have supposed.—Ed.

[†] Generally in steep places, where the nest is supported by a stunted bush, or projecting clump of heather.—Ed.

[‡] The tree pipit (*anthus urboreus*) is here spoken of, which is the "titlark" of the bird shops, though in books on natural history this term has been erroneously applied to another species, the common pipit (*anthus communis*), or "meadow pipit" of recent authors, which is equally a bird of the mountain, the moor, and the marsh.—Ed.

[§] The migrative impulse is so powerful in the swallow tribes (including the swift), that the later unfledged young are not unfrequently deserted, and left to starve.—Ed.

[‖] This is a mistake. Mr. White may have observed a solitary individual or so of the migrant furze-chat, or "whin-chat" (*saxicola-rubetra migratoria*), during the winter, but such an occurrence is a very rare exception to the general rule. Of the black-headed furze-chat, or "stone-chatter" (S. *r.-rubicola*), a considerable number always remain with us, but the majority migrate; and although this has been disputed by some, who try to reason on the subject, I know it to be the fact, from their frequently settling on the rigging of vessels passing the Channel. Be

Some wheat-ears continue with us the winter through.

Wagtails, all sorts, remain with us all the winter.*

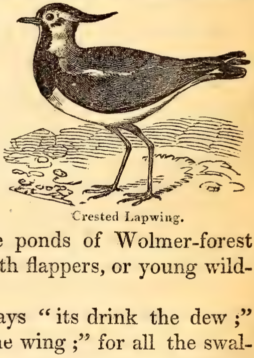
Bulfinches, when fed on hempseed, often become wholly black.

We have vast flocks of female chaffinches all the winter, with hardly any males among them.

When you say that in breeding time the cock-snipes make a bleating noise, and I a drumming (perhaps I should have rather said a humming), I suspect we mean the same thing. However, while they are playing about on the wing they certainly make a loud piping with their mouths: but whether that bleating or humming is ventriloquous, or proceeds from the motion of their wings, I cannot say; but this I know, that when this noise happens the bird is always descending, and his wings are violently agitated.

Soon after the lapwings have done breeding they congregate, and, leaving the moors and marshes, betake themselves to downs and sheep-walks.

Two years ago last spring the little auk was found alive and unhurt, but fluttering and unable to rise, in a lane a few miles from Alresford, where there is a great lake: it was kept awhile, but died.



Crested Lapwing.

I saw young teals taken alive in the ponds of Wolmer-forest in the beginning of July last, along with flappers, or young wild-ducks.

Speaking of the swift, that page says "its drink the dew;" whereas it should be, "it drinks on the wing;" for all the swallow kind sip their water as they sweep over the face of pools or rivers: like Virgil's bees, they drink flying; "*flumina summa libant.*" In this method of drinking perhaps this genus may be peculiar.

---

sides, every out-door observer must have noticed their comparative paucity in early spring, when a fine day calls forth all the birds to the tops of the bushes, and their sudden appearance in much greater numbers about the middle of April, a little before the arrival of their congener, which is acknowledged to be migratory. Neither of these birds have much natural song, but in confinement they evince considerable powers of imitation, as is the case also with the redstart, which is somewhat allied to them. All are, however, excessively tender in captivity.—Ed.

* From this it seems probable that the author had observed the field-wagtail during the winter months, which is contrary to its usual habits, as noticed at page 37. Since that was written, I have learned that the blue-headed field-wagtail (*motacilla-budytes neglecta*) has been several times observed in Scotland.—Ed.

Of the sedge-bird be pleased to say it sings most part of the night; its notes are hurrying, but not unpleasing, and imitative of several birds; as the sparrow, swallow, sky-lark. When it happens to be silent in the night, by throwing a stone or clod into the bushes where it sits you immediately set it a singing; or in other words, though it slumbers sometimes, yet as soon as it is awakened it reassumes its song.[*]

LETTER XL To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Sept.* 2, 1774.

Before your letter arrived, and of my own accord, I had been remarking and comparing the tails of the male and female swallow, and this ere any young broods appeared; so that there was no danger of confounding the dams with their *pulli*: and besides, as they were then always in pairs, and busied in the employ of nidification, there could be no room for mistaking the sexes nor the individuals of different chimneys the one for the other. From all my observations, it constantly appeared that each sex has the long feathers in its tail that give it that forked shape; with this difference, that they are longer in the tail of the male than in that of the female.[†]

Nightingales, when their young first come abroad, and are helpless, make a plaintive and a jarring noise; and also a snapping or cracking, pursuing people along the hedges as they walk: these last sounds seem intended for menace and defiance.

The grasshopper-lark chirps all night in the height of summer. Swans turn white the second year, and breed the third.

Weasels prey on moles, as appears by their being sometimes caught in mole-traps.

Sparrow-hawks sometimes breed in old crows' nests, and the kestril in churches and ruins.

There are supposed to be two sorts of eels in the island of Ely. The threads sometimes discovered in eels are perhaps their young: the generation of eels is very dark and mysterious.[‡]

[*] Sufficiently intimating, if other evidence were wanting, that the louder notes of birds are those of challenge and defiance. I have known a whitethroat-fanvent to sing loudly and continuously after it had been wounded and brought down with the gun.—Ed.

[†] They often vary in length in the same individual, and are comparatively very short in the young.—Ed.

[‡] Two species of eels (*anguilla*) are extremely common throughout the country, a third has been discovered in the river Avon, in Hampshire, and a fourth, the grig eel, as it has been

Hen-harriers breed on the ground, and seem never to settle on trees.

When redstarts shake their tails they move them horizontally, as dogs do when they fawn: the tail of a wagtail, when in motion, bobs up and down like that of a jaded horse.*

Hedge-sparrows have a remarkable flirt with their wings in breeding-time; as soon as frosty mornings come they make a very plaintive piping noise.

Many birds which become silent about Midsummer reassume their notes again in September; as the thrush, blackbird, woodlark, willow-wren, &c.; hence August is by much the most mute month, the spring, summer, and autumn through. Are birds induced to sing again because the temperament of autumn resembles that of spring?

Linnæus ranges plants geographically; palms inhabit the tropics, grasses the temperate zones, and mosses and lichens the polar circles; no doubt animals may be classed in the same manner with propriety.

House-sparrows build under eaves in the spring; as the weather becomes hotter they get out for coolness, and nest in plum-trees and apple-trees. These birds have been known sometimes to build in rooks' nests, and sometimes in the forks of boughs under rooks' nests.

As my neighbour was housing a rick he observed that his dogs devoured all the little red mice that they could catch, but

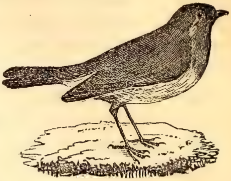
---

termed, would seem to be distinct, but has not been very satisfactorily made out. The largest and commonest species is the sharp-nosed eel (*A. acutirostris*), which has been known to attain a length of six feet three inches, but more usually averages from two to three feet. Its appearance is too well known to need description. The broad-nosed eel (*A. latirostris*) is also plentiful, and at once distinguishable from the last by means of the character from which it has been named; it is also smaller, and has not been known to exceed five pounds in weight, whereas the other sometimes attains to thirty pounds. Mr. Yarrell has observed important structural distinctions "in the size and character of the bones of the head and vertebræ, those of the present species being nearly as large again as the same parts of the *A. acutirostris* in examples of the same length." *A. mediorostris*, the Hampshire species, is much smaller than either, with a head of intermediate form, as its name imports. It is also more slender and elongated, in proportion to its depth and thickness, than either of the preceding species, in addition to which it presents some osteological peculiarities, and is said to differ from the others in being more diurnal in its habits. It rarely exceeds half a pound in weight, and is provincially termed the snig eel. The grig eel is described by Mrs. Bowditch to be the smallest of the genus, and "is caught plentifully in the Thames, but more especially in Berkshire and Oxfordshire." Mr. Yarrell's investigations leave little or no doubt that eels are oviparous.—ED.

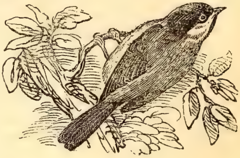
* With all deference to Mr. White, he is decidedly wrong in this particular, as I have many times had occasion to observe, both by keeping redstarts in confinement and watching them in the wild state through a glass. They move the tail perpendicularly, but not at all in the manner of a wagtail, the motion being rapid and of slight extent, and repeated after every movement of the bird; or the tail sometimes hangs and shakes as if quite loose and ready to fall off, which latter I have not observed in the black species (*phœnicura tithys*), though I have the former. It is a habit very characteristic of the genus.—ED.

rejected the common mice; and that his cats ate the common mice refusing the red.

Redbreasts sing all through the spring, summer, and autumn. The reason that they are called autumn songsters is, because in the first two seasons their voices are drowned and lost in the general chorus; in the latter their song becomes distinguishable. Many songsters of the autumn seem to be the young cock redbreasts of that year: notwithstanding the prejudices in their favour, they do much mischief in gardens to the summer-fruits. They eat also the berries of the ivy, the honey-suckle, and the *euonymus europæus*, or spindle-tree.*


Redbreast.

The titmouse, which early in February begins to make two quaint notes, like the whetting of a saw, is the marsh titmouse: the great titmouse sings with three cheerful joyous notes, and begins about the same time.


Marsh Tit.

Wrens sing all the winter through, frost excepted.†

House-martins came remarkably late this year both in Hampshire and Devonshire: is this circumstance for or against either hiding or migration?

Most birds drink sipping at intervals; but pigeons take a long continued draught, like quadrupeds.

Notwithstanding what I have said in a former letter, no gray crows were ever known to breed on Dartmoor; it was my mistake.

The appearance and flying of the *scarabæus solstitialis*, or fern-chafer, commence with the month of July, and cease about the end of it. These scarabs are the constant food of *caprimulgi*, or fern-owls, through that period. They abound on the chalky downs and in some sandy districts, but not in the clays.

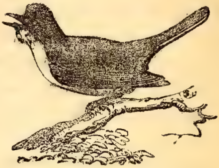
In the garden of the Black-bear inn in the town of Reading is a stream or canal running under the stables and out into the fields on the other side of the road: in this water are many carps, which lie rolling about in sight, being fed by travellers, who amuse themselves by tossing them bread: but as soon as the weather grows at all severe these fishes are no longer seen, because they retire under the stables, where they remain till the return of spring. Do they lie in a torpid state? if they do not, how are they supported?*

---

* Also, when hard pressed in winter, those of the bitter-sweet (*solanum dulcamara*), which are likewise eaten by the thrush tribe. Mr. White rather magnifies the frugivorous propensities of the robin-redbreast, which are by no means to be compared with those of the fauvet genus, its appetite being entirely limited to the smaller fruits, which are swallowed whole. The young birds sing out at times even before they have cast their first feathers.—Ed.

† In frosty weather, also, when the sun shines.—Ed.

The note of the white-throat, which is continually repeated, and often attended with odd gesticulations on the wing, is harsh and displeasing. These birds seem of a pugnacious disposition; for they sing with an erected crest and attitudes of rivalry and defiance; are shy and wild in breeding-time, avoiding neighbourhoods, and haunting lonely lanes and commons; nay even the very tops of the Sussex-downs, where there are bushes and covert; but in July and August they bring their broods into gardens and orchards, and make great havoc among the summer-fruits.†

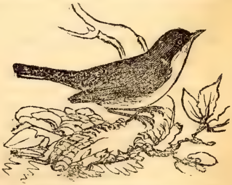

Whitethroat.

The black-cap has in common a full, sweet, deep, loud, and wild pipe; yet that strain is of short continuance, and his motions are desultory; but when that bird sits calmly and engages in song in earnest, he pours forth very sweet, but inward melody, and expresses great variety of soft and gentle modulations, superior perhaps to those of any of our warblers, the nightingale excepted. Black-caps mostly haunt orchards and gardens; while they warble their throats are wonderfully distended.

---

* They are generally understood to lie torpid.—Ed.

† The above passage is by no means a flattering description of the white-throat fauvet (*ficedula cinerea*), its evil qualities appearing very much in relief. Its music, in the first place, though hurried and chattering, is I think rather pleasing than otherwise, and by some persons is even much admired; while, so far from being a pugnacious species, it is the reverse, and indeed affords a striking contrast in this particular with the white-breasted fauvet, which has been termed the "lesser white-throat." I have even seen the latter attack the present species in wild nature, and in confinement it is so quarrelsome that it can hardly be kept with any other bird, even of double its size and strength; whereas a number of white-throats will live in perfect amity together in the same cage, their only contests being those of song. The white-throat is a very sprightly and active little bird, enlivening various localities where its presence would in summer be much missed; and, though in the fruit season it visits our gardens in sufficient abundance, it is decidedly somewhat less fructivorous than its British congeners, and confines its depredations chiefly to the smaller fruits.—Ed.


Lesser Whitethroat.

The song of the redstart is superior, though somewhat like that of the white-throat: some birds have a few more notes than others. Sitting very placidly on the top of a tall tree in a village, the cock sings from morning to night: he affects neighbourhoods, and avoids solitude, and loves to build in orchards and about houses; with us he perches on the vane of a tall maypole.*

The fly-catcher is of all our summer birds the most mute and the most familiar; it also appears the last of any. It builds in a vine, or a sweetbriar, against the wall of a house, or in the hole of a wall, or on the end of a beam or plate, and often close to the post of a door where people are going in and out all day long. This bird does not make the least pretension to song, but uses a little inward wailing note when it thinks its young in danger from cats or other annoyances: it breeds but once, and retires early.†

Selborne parish alone can and has exhibited at times more than half the birds that are ever seen in all Sweden; the former has produced more than one hundred and twenty species, the latter only two hundred and twenty-one. Let me add also that it has shown near half the species that were ever known in Great Britain.*

---

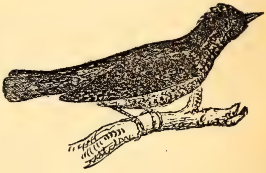
* This is a habit very characteristic of the group to which the redstart naturally belongs, being observable also, in a greater or less degree, in the robins, the chats, and wheatears, the American bluebacks (*sialia*), the ousels (*petrocincla*), and several other allied genera which might be named, being most conspicuous in the *saxicolæ*, and others that inhabit open places. Redstarts are expert fly-catchers, and may often be seen to follow their insect prey upon the wing.—Ed.

† The grey fly-catcher breeds more than once in the season, and is remarkable for the pertinacity with which it returns, year after year, to the same spot, a fact which was noticed by Wilson in an analogous species, the pewit tyrannule (*tyrannula fusea*) of North America, but which is only perhaps the more noticed, in these particular species, from their familiarity, as it is a general rule for all migratory birds to return, both in summer and winter, to the locality they had previously occupied, impelled probably by the same inexplicable instinct which guides a bee to its hive, which draws a common pigeon homeward from one extremity of Europe to another, and by means of which various quadrupeds have been known to return straight to their accustomed haunts, over pastures and across streams they never could have traversed before, and by a nearer and very different route from that by which they had been removed. All birds indeed appear to have a regular summer home, which they return to every breeding season, this apparently being the principal law which regulates their geographical distribution: and that numerous species return also to their former winter habitation can likewise be proved by various recorded facts, such as are mentioned by Bewick in his account of the European woodsnipe; while other species, on the contrary, probably always remain unsettled through the winter, of which the waxwing and crossbills, and apparently most of the *fringillidæ*, may be cited as characteristic examples, these, however, being mostly, if not entirely, birds that winter in more changeable climates, as they even are comparatively stationary when the weather is settled. The observations of Messrs. Herbert and Sweet show that young migratory birds of the year return to the place of their nativity; nay, in one instance, would even have returned to confinement after a winter's absence, which extraordinary fact was noticed in the song pettychaps. I have been credibly informed of a lame redstart that for sixteen years was noticed to take up its abode in the same garden; and, to remove any shadow of doubt that may yet remain on the subject, may be adduced the following anecdote, which I lately met with in a little original work on migration, and which refers to the species by which these remarks were suggested:—"Fly-catchers," observes the writer, "I have known to build eight, nine, and even ten years, successively, in a little crevice of an old wall, not far from my dwelling. Apprehending that it was the same bird which

On a retrospect, I observe that my long letter carries with it a quaint and magisterial air, and is very sententious; but when I recollect that you requested stricture and anecdote, I hope you will pardon the didactic manner for the sake of the information it may happen to contain.

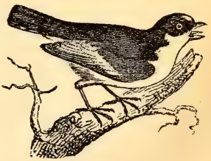
LETTER XLI. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

It is matter of curious enquiry to trace out how those species of soft-billed birds, that continue with us the winter through, subsist during the dead months. The imbecility of birds seems not to be the only reason why they shun the rigour of our winters; for the robust wryneck (so much resembling the hardy race of wood-peckers) migrates, while the feeble little golden-crowned wren, that shadow of a bird, braves our severest frosts without availing himself of houses or villages, to which most of our winter birds crowd in distressful seasons, while this keeps aloof in



Wryneck.

annually and invariably visited the spot, curiosity prompted me to try an experiment, which lef the matter out of doubt. When an opportunity offered, I took the female, cut off the extremity of the upper mandible of the bill, and with a knife made several perspicuous marks on its claws: this done, I set her at liberty. The succeeding spring the same bird returned, with the distinguishing marks I had given it, which was at once satisfactory and conclusive." The following will show the attachment of the pied fly catcher of authors (though this bird should range in a separate genus) to the place it has selected for nidification, which fact came immediately under my own observation. A pair of this species took up their abode in a garden near my residence, where, by the way, they arrived so early as in the first week in April. Their first nest was robbed by a boy, and another was soon built in the same situation (against the ivied trunk of an old poplar), and four eggs laid; these were destroyed by a snake; and a third nest was actually constructed on the top of the last, which, with three eggs in it, and the broken egg-shells of the last adhering to the bottom, was brought to me as a curiosity, and not a little to my dissatisfaction. I had it replaced, as well as could be done, in about a couple of hours after it had been removed, hoping that after all the female would perhaps sit; but so much persecution had at length driven the unfortunate pair from the place, and they were not seen afterwards. This species is very rare in the south of England, and was unknown to Mr. White. It moults its clothing plumage twice in the year.—Ed.



Pied Flycatcher.

* The number of birds ascertained to have occurred in Britain is at present about 300.—Ed.

fields and woods; but perhaps this may be the reason why they may often perish, and why they are almost as rare as any bird we know.*

I have no reason to doubt but that the soft-billed birds, which winter with us, subsist chiefly on insects in their *aurelia* state. All the species of wagtails in severe weather haunt shallow streams near their spring-heads, where they never freeze; and, by wading, pick out the aurelias of the genus of† *Phryganeæ*, &c.

Hedge-sparrows frequent sinks and gutters in hard weather, where they pick up crumbs and other sweepings: and in mild weather they procure worms,‡ which are stirring every month in the year, as any one may see that will only be at the trouble of taking a candle to a grass-plot on any mild winter's night. Redbreasts and wrens in the winter haunt out-houses, stables, and barns, where they find spiders and flies that have laid themselves up during the cold season. But the grand support of the soft-billed birds in winter is that infinite profusion of *aureliæ* of the *lepidoptera ordo*, which is fastened to the twigs of trees and their trunks; to the pales and walls of gardens and buildings; and is found in every cranny and cleft of rock or rubbish, and even in the ground itself.

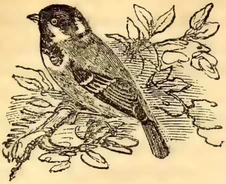
Every species of titmouse winters with us; they have what I call a kind of intermediate bill between the hard and the soft, between the Linnæan genera of *fringilla* and *motacilla*. One species alone spends its whole time in the woods and fields, never retreating for succour in the severest seasons to houses and neighbourhoods; and that is the delicate long-tailed titmouse, which is almost as minute as the golden-crowned wren :* but the blue titmouse, or nun *(parus cœruleus)*, the cole-mouse *(parus ater)*, the great black-headed titmouse *(fringillago)*, and the marsh titmouse *(parus palustris)*, all resort, at times, to buildings; and in hard weather particularly. The great titmouse, driven by stress of weather, much frequents houses, and, in deep snows, I have seen this bird, while it hung with its back downwards (to my no small delight and admiration), draw straws lengthwise from out the eaves of thatched houses, in order to pull out the flies that were concealed between them, and that in such numbers that they quite defaced the thatch, and gave it a ragged appearance.†

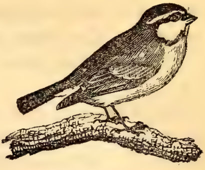
---

* I have never found this diminutive species rare in any part of the country which I have visited; on the contrary, it has generally proved to be rather common than otherwise, when sought for in its proper localities, being mostly very abundant about fir plantations, especially spruce, which last-mentioned tree it generally selects for nidification, though I have also found the nest in furze. This is always attached to the under side of a flattened evergreen bough, which is the reason why spruce is so preferred, and the young often betray the place of concealment by the perpetual sibilant noise they emit when a few days old. The country naturalist will do well to look out for an allied species, the fiery-crowned kinglet (*regulus ignicapillus*), which is said to have been once or twice met with in this country. It is rather larger than the common one, and easily distinguishable by its bright flame-coloured crown, and two conspicuous white streaks on each side of the head.—Ed.

† See Derham's Physico-theology, p. 235.

‡ The hedge dunnock (*accentor modularis*) feeds much on various seeds, its bill having sufficient power of compression to crush a hempseed; but, as the under mandible is without the lateral motion, it cannot shell them as the finches do, but crushes and then swallows them whole. O. this genus, too, another species has lately been detected in this country, the ground dunnock (*A. alpinus*), which abounds to a considerable altitude on the Alps, and is almost the only small feathered inhabitant of those bleak regions. It is considerably larger than the common hedge-dunnock, which in its general character it much resembles. Hitherto it has only occurred in winter.—Ed.

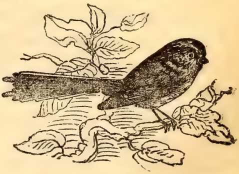

Blue Titmouse.


Cole Titmouse.

The blue titmouse or nun, is a great frequenter of houses, and a general devourer. Besides insects, it is very fond of flesh; for it frequently picks bones on dunghills: it is a vast admirer

---

* This curious little bird, which Dr. Leach first separated from the genus *parus*, proposing for it the appellation *mecistura*, and which I would designate by the vernacular term "mufflin," by which in some parts it is provincially known, naming it the rose-mufflin (*mecistura rosea*), from its predominant tint, is very distinct in its characters from the tits, with which it has been commonly associated, and in fact I know of no species to which it is very closely allied. In many parts of England it is called "bottle-tit," and is well known for the beauty and exquisite construction of its large doomed nest, which cannot be sufficiently admired, and which itself is a character in which it differs from the true *pari*, all of which nidificate in holes. The rose-mufflin is very common throughout the lowland districts of Britain, and feeds exclusively on small insects, in their different stages, which it finds about the twigs and branches of trees, the tits being, on the contrary, remarkably omnivorous in their diet, indeed more so than any other small birds we have; they are in fact miniatures of the jay and other corvine genera, which they resemble even in the habit of hiding their superfluities of food, and in making great use of the foot to hold what they are picking to pieces, being thus enabled to pierce holes in the hard husks of seeds, by quickly repeated sharp knocks of the bill, through which they extract the kernel. The rose-mufflin, however, has not the least notion of thus using its foot; and indeed the form of the foot, the make of the bill, its texture of plumage, and in short all its characters are quite distinct from the genus *parus*.—Ed.


Rose Mufflin.

† I have taken grains of wheat from the stomach of this species.—Ed.

of suet, and haunts butchers' shops. When a boy, I have known twenty in a morning caught with snap mouse-traps, baited with tallow or suet. It will also pick holes in apples left on the ground, and be well entertained with the seeds on the head of a sun-flower. The blue, marsh, and great titmice will, in very severe weather, carry away barley and oat straws from the sides of ricks.

How the wheat-ear and whin-chat support themselves in winter cannot be so easily ascertained, since they spend their time on wild heaths and warrens; the former especially, where there are stone quarries: most probably it is that their maintenance arises from the *aureliæ* of the *lepidoptera ordo*, which furnish them with a plentiful table in the wilderness.

I am, &c.

LETTER XLII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 9, 1775.

Some future *faunist*, a man of fortune, will, I hope, extend his visits to the kingdom of Ireland; a new field, and a country little known to the naturalist. He will not, it is to be wished, undertake that tour unaccompanied by a botanist, because the mountains have scarcely been sufficiently examined; and the southerly counties of so mild an island may possibly afford some plants little to be expected within the British dominions.* A person of a thinking turn of mind will draw many just remarks from the modern improvements of that country, both in arts and agriculture, where premiums obtained long before they were heard of with us. The manners of the wild natives, their superstitions, their prejudices, their sordid way of life, will extort from him many useful reflections. He should also take with him an able draughtsman; for he must by no means pass over the noble castles and seats, the extensive and picturesque lakes and waterfalls, and the lofty stupendous mountains, so little known, and so engaging to the imagination when described and exhibited in a lively manner: such a work would be well received.

As I have seen no modern map of Scotland, I cannot pretend to say how accurate or particular any such may be; but this I know, that the best old maps of that kingdom are very defective.

---

* Even now the natural productions of Ireland are comparatively but little understood, though at present there are several observers diligently occupied in the investigation of them. I believe we are soon to expect a *fauna* of that country.—Ed.

The great obvious defect that I have remarked in all maps of Scotland that have fallen in my way is, a want of a coloured line or stroke, that shall exactly define the just limits of that district called the Highlands. Moreover, all the great avenues to that mountainous and romantic country want to be well distinguished. The military roads formed by General Wade are so great and Roman-like an undertaking that they well merit attention. My old map, Moll's map, takes notice of Fort William; but could not mention the other forts that have been erected long since: therefore a good representation of the chain of forts should not be omitted.

The celebrated zigzag up the Coryarich must not be passed over. Moll takes notice of Hamilton and Drumlanrig, and such capital houses; but a new survey, no doubt, should represent every seat and castle remarkable for any great event, or celebrated for its paintings, &c. Lord Breadalbane's seat and beautiful policy are too curious and extraordinary to be omitted.

The seat of the Earl of Eglintoun, near Glasgow, is worthy of notice. The pine-plantations of that nobleman are very grand and extensive indeed. I am, &c.

LETTER XLIII. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

A PAIR of honey-buzzards, *buteo apivorus, sive vespivorus Raii,* built them a large shallow nest, composed of twigs and lined with dead beechen leaves, upon a tall slender beech near the middle of Selborne-hanger, in the summer of 1780 In the middle of the month of June a bold boy climbed this tree, though standing on so steep and dizzy a situation, and brought down an egg, the only one in the nest, which had been sat on for some time, and contained the embryo of a young bird. The egg was smaller, and not so round as those of the common buzzard; was dotted at each end with small red spots, and surrounded in the middle with a broad bloody zone.

The hen-bird was shot, and answered exactly to Mr. Ray's description of that species; had a black *cere,* short thick legs, and a long tail. When on the wing this species may be easily distinguished from the common buzzard by its hawk-like appearance, small head, wings not so blunt, and longer tail. This specimen contained in its craw some limbs of frogs and many gray snails without shells. The *irides* of the eyes of this bird were of a beautiful bright yellow colour.*

About the tenth of July in the same summer a pair of sparrow-hawks bred in an old crow's nest on a low beech in the same hanger: and as their brood, which was numerous, began to grow up, became so daring and ravenous, that they were a terror to all the dames in the village that had chickens or ducklings under their care. A boy climbed the tree, and found the young so fledged that they all escaped from him; but discovered that a good house had been kept: the larder was well stored with provisions; for he brought down a young blackbird, jay, and house-martin, all clean picked, and some half devoured. The old birds had been observed to make sad havoc for some days among the new-flown swallows and martins, which, being but lately out of their nests, had not acquired those powers and command of wing that enable them, when more mature, to set such enemies at defiance.

LETTER XLIV. To T. PENNANT, Esq.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov.* 30, 1780.

Every incident that occasions a renewal of our correspondence will ever be pleasing and agreeable to me.

As to the wild wood-pigeon, the *œnas,* or *vinago,* of Ray, I am much of your mind; and see no reason for making it the origin of the common house-dove: but suppose those that have advanced that opinion may have been misled by another appellation, often given to the *œnas,* which is that of stock-dove.

Unless the stock-dove in the winter varies greatly in manners from itself in summer, no species seems more unlikely to be domesticated, and to make a house-dove. We very rarely see the latter settle on trees at all, nor does it ever haunt the woods; but the former, as long as it stays with us, from November perhaps to February, lives the same wild life with the ring-dove, *palumbus torquatus ;* frequents coppices and groves, supports itself chiefly by mast, and delights to roost in the tallest beeches. Could it be known in what manner stock-doves build, the doubt would be settled with me at once, provided they construct their nests on trees, like the ring-dove, as I much suspect they do.

---

* This elegant species, intermediate in character between the kites and buzzards, and possessing otherwise some peculiarities, is now, together with a few others inhabiting the eastern continent, separated from the genus *buteo,* and ranged under the denomination *pernis.* It is of very rare occurrence in this country.—Ed.

You received, you say, last spring a stock-dove from Sussex; and are informed that they sometimes breed in that county. But why did not your correspondent determine the place of its nidification, whether on rocks, cliffs, or trees? If he was not an adroit ornithologist I should doubt the fact, because people with us perpetually confound the stock-dove with the ring-dove.

For my own part, I readily concur with you in supposing that house-doves are derived from the small blue rock-pigeon, for many reasons. In the first place the wild stock-dove is manifestly larger than the common house-dove, against the usual rule of domestication, which generally enlarges the breed. Again, those two remarkable black spots on the remiges of each wing of the stock-dove, which are so characteristic of the species, would not, one should think, be totally lost by its being reclaimed; but would often break out among its descendants.* But what is worth a hundred arguments is, the instance you give in Sir Roger Mostyn's house-doves in Caernarvonshire; which, though tempted by plenty of food and gentle treatment, can never be prevailed on to inhabit their cote for any time; but, as soon as they begin to breed, betake themselves to the fastnesses of Ormshead, and deposit their young in safety amidst the inaccessible caverns and precipices of that stupendous promontory.

"Naturam expellas furcâ . . . tamen usque recurret."

I have consulted a sportsman, now in his seventy-eighth year, who tells me that fifty or sixty years back, when the beechen woods were much more extensive than at present, the number of wood-pigeons was astonishing; that he has often killed near twenty in a day; and that with a long wild-fowl piece he has shot seven or eight at a time on the wing as they came wheeling over his head: he moreover adds, which I was not aware of, that often there were among them little parties of small blue doves, which he calls rockiers. The food of these numberless emigrants was beech-mast and some acorns; and particularly barley, which they collected in the stubbles. But of late years, since the vast increase of turnips, that vegetable has furnished a great part of their support in hard weather; and the holes they pick in these roots greatly damage the crop. From this food their flesh has contracted a rancidness which occasions them to be rejected by nicer judges of eating, who thought them before a delicate dish. They were shot not only as they were feeding in the fields, and especially in snowy weather, but also at the close of the evening, by men who lay in ambush among the woods and groves to kill them as they came in to roost.* These are the principal circumstances relating to this wonderful internal migration, which with us takes place towards the end of November, and ceases early in the spring. Last winter we had in Selborne high wood about a hundred of these doves; but in former times the flocks were so vast not only with us but all the district round, that on mornings and evenings they traversed the air, like rooks, in strings, reaching for a mile together. When they thus rendezvoused here by thousands, if they happened to be suddenly roused from their roost-trees on an evening,

---

* A very good argument, as is sufficiently exemplified by the fact that the two conspicuous black bars on the wing of the wild rock-pigeon may be observed in many individuals of all its numerous domestic varieties. The simple circumstance of the house-pigeon never perching upon trees is of itself demonstrative of its distinctness from the *C. œnas*.—Ed.

> "Their rising all at once was like the sound
> Of thunder heard remote."

It will by no means be foreign to the present purpose to add, that I had a relation in this neighbourhood who made it a practice, for a time, whenever he could procure the eggs of a ring-dove, to place them under a pair of doves that were sitting in his own pigeon-house; hoping thereby, if he could bring about a coalition, to enlarge his breed, and teach his own doves to beat out into the woods and to support themselves by mast; the plan was plausible, but something always interrupted the success; for though the birds were usually hatched, and sometimes grew to half their size, yet none ever arrived at maturity. I myself have seen these foundlings in their nest displaying a strange ferocity of nature, so as scarcely to bear to be looked at, and snapping with their bills by way of menace. In short, they always died, perhaps for want of proper sustenance: but the owner thought that by their fierce and wild demeanour they frighted their foster-mothers, and so were starved.†

---

* Some old sportsmen say that the main part of these flocks used to withdraw as soon as the heavy Christmas frosts were over.

† As in places where the cushat-pigeon (or "ring-dove") is not disturbed, it has a decided tendency to become rather tame during the breeding season, there can be little doubt that, by rational management, it might be rendered almost domestic, though it would be manifestly quite useless to expect it to breed in a dove-cot. They often become extremely tame, if reared from

Virgil, as a familiar occurrence, by way of simile, describes a dove haunting the cavern of a rock in such engaging numbers, that I cannot refrain from quoting the passage: and John Dryden has rendered it so happily in our language, that without further excuse I shall add his translation also.

" Qualis speluncâ subitò commota Columba,
" Cui domus, et dulces latebroso in pumice nidi,
" Fertur in arva volans, plausumque exterrita pennis
" Dat tecto intentem—mox aere lapsa quieto,
" Radit iter liquidum, celeres neque commovet alas."

" As when a dove her rocky hold forsakes,
" Rous'd, in a fright her sounding wings she shakes;
" The cavern rings with clattering; out she flies,
" And leaves her callow care, and cleaves the skies
" At first she flutters; but at length she springs
" To smoother flight, and shoots upon her wings."

LETTER I. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, June* 30, 1769.

When I was in town last month I partly engaged that I would sometime do myself the honour to write to you on the subject of natural history, and I am the more ready to fulfil my promise, because I see you are a gentleman of great candour, and one that will make allowances; especially where the writer professes to be an out-door naturalist, one that takes his observations from the subject itself, and not from the writings of others.

*The following is a List of the Summer Birds of Passage which I have discovered in this neighbourhood, ranged somewhat in the order which they appear.**

	RAII NOMINA.	USUALLY APPEARS ABOUT
1. Wryneck,	*Jynx, sive torquilla:*	The middle of March: harsh note.
2. Smallest willow-wren,	*Regulus non cristatus:*	March 23: chirps till September.

---

the nest, but, if suffered to fly loose, are very apt to disappear in the spring, and even to join the wild flocks in winter. Were several of them, however, to be brought up together, in a place immediately contiguous to a small fir plantation, I suspect they would show no desire to quit the locality, more particularly if accustomed to be regularly fed.—Ed.

* The periods of the arrival of our numerous summer birds of passage depend primarily on the state of the moon (for they all migrate by night), and, secondarily, on that of the weather, or rather wind; while the instinctive impulse to migrate would seem to be induced by physiological causes, the same which afterwards bring about the desire to associate in pairs. Not that this seasonal impulse is itself to be explained upon any known principle, for young birds reared from the nest evince it as forcibly in confinement as in the wild state; and there are certain phenomena connected with migration, as the annual return of birds (both in summer and winter) to their former haunts, which must for ever baffle the ingenuity of man to account for. We can at the most only assimilate this with the principle that impels a pigeon towards its home, and which, it may be, guides also the footsteps of a somnambulist. Still there are various and diverse agencies which tend somewhat to modify the operation of the migratory instinct, by accelerating

	RAII NOMINA.	USUALLY APPEARS ABOUT
3. Swallow,	*Hirundo rustica:*	April 13.
4. Martin,	*Hirundo domestica:*	Ditto.

or retarding the period of its coming on, which are very worthy the attention of the naturalist. I have already hinted the proximate cause which appears to induce migration in the spring: in support of which opinion it will be found that those species which winter in our own island, and linger here till very late in the season, as redwing and especially fieldfare thrushes, and certain *fringillidæ*, have hardly any internal sexual development till a week or so before they leave us; while, on the other hand, our various summer visitants are always in perfect breeding condition at the time of their first arrival in their summer haunts. The most allied species often differ remarkably as to the time in which they are first excited by the genial influence of the season, so much so that this frequently amounts to a specific character; and it appears to be a very general rule for those species which inhabit in summer far to the north to be very late in being thus constitutionally affected, as may be exemplified by a comparison of our resident thrushes with those which only winter with us, and is as strikingly shown in the case of the closely allied chaffinch and bramblefinch of authors, the former of which assumes its breeding aspect early in March, whereas the latter, which is not known to breed within the British isles, does not exhibit this change until about six weeks afterwards, as I have ascertained by examining numerous specimens late in April. We have next to consider the influence of the moon and of the wind, temperature being, at least in spring, a consideration of very trivial import, for we do not find that the warmest weather in early spring hastens much the departure of the redwings and fieldfares, and summer has of course long set in in the regions to which our spring visitants retire before most of them commence returning to their breeding haunts. It is only after moonlight nights that small migratory land-birds are observed to settle on the rigging of ships, and most abundantly when the moon is near the full, in perfect accordance with which it may be remarked that birds of passage, when confined in a cage, remain comparatively quiet so long as they continue in the dark, but no sooner is a light introduced into the room where they are kept than the very peculiar migrative restlessness is sure to be exhibited, and this although plentifully supplied with the food to which they have been always accustomed—sufficiently intimating that deficiency of sustenance is not, as many suppose, an element in the mystery of migration. The London bird-catchers even refer to the almanack to ascertain the time when the nightingales will be over, calculating on their arrival a day or two before full moon in April; but the state of the weather must also be to a certain extent taken into consideration, as migratory birds arrive usually with a favourable gale, which materially assists their flight. The prevalence, however, of southerly breezes during the spring months, and of gales from the opposite direction in autumn, so accordant to the necessities of birds of passage, must be numbered among the endless examples, every where so obvious to the student of natural history, of the admirable manner in which all the parts of the one grand and universal system act so beautifully together, each conducing to the benefit of the whole, though appearing perhaps comparatively isolated on a superficial view. In autumn, the migrative impulse is often developed without any apparent cause; for certain species, as the swift and the adult cuckoo, leave us for a warm region during the heats of summer, the latter during its annual moult, and both when their food would seem to be most abundant. In those birds, however, which remain with us till late in autumn, decrease of temperature tends perceptibly to bring it on, as on the first frosty night all the inmates of an aviary will become restless, though perfectly quiet the night preceding; and the extreme susceptibility they afterwards show to thermometrical changes is not a little remarkable, the impulse being always more or less exhibited during the winter months, according to the degree of temperature. I shall now conclude with giving a list of the summer birds of passage, ranged somewhat in the order in which they arrive in Surrey, the period of full moon being supposed to occur about the middle of the month. About the third week in March will appear, if the weather prove favourable, a few *avant-couriers* of the

Dark-footed or chiff-chaff pettychaps,	*Sylvia loquax,*
Fallow-chat,	*Saxicola œnanthe,*
Bank-swallow,	*Hirundo riparia,*

and perhaps also of the

Blackcap-fauvet,	*Ficedula atricapilla,*
Tree pipit,	*Anthus arboreus,*
Wryneck,	*Torquilla vulgaris,*

and

Song pettychaps,	*Sylvia melodia,*

	RAII NOMINA.	USUALLY APPEARS ABOUT
5. Sand-martin,	*Hirundo riparia:*	April 13.
6. Black cap,	*Atricapilla:*	Ditto: a sweet wild note.
7. Nightingale,	*Luscinia:*	Beginning of April.
8. Cuckoo,	*Cuculus:*	Middle of April.
9. Middle willow-wren,	*Regulus non cristatus:*	Ditto: a sweet plaintive note.
10. White-throat,	*Ficedulæ affinis:*	Ditto: mean note; sings on till September.
11. Red-start,	*Ruticilla:*	Middle of April: more agreeable song.
12. Stone-curlew,	*Œdicnemus:*	End of March: loud nocturnal whistle.
13. Turtle-dove,	*Turtur.*	
14. Grasshopper-lark,	*Alauda minima locustæ voce:*	Middle April: a small sibilous note, till the end of July.
15. Swift,	*Hirundo apus:*	About April 27.
16. Less reed-sparrow,	*Passer arundinaceus minor:*	A sweet polyglot, but hurrying: it has the notes of many birds.
17. Land-rail,	*Ortyigometra:*	A loud harsh note, crex, crex.
18. Largest willow-wren,	*Regulus non cristatus:*	Cantat voce stridulâ locustæ; end of April, on the tops of high beeches.
19. Goatsucker, or fern-owl,	*Caprimulgus:*	Beginning of May; chatters by night with a singular noise.
20. Fly-catcher,	*Stoparola:*	May 12. A very mute bird: This is the latest summer bird of passage.

some of all of which will certainly make their appearance if full moon happen towards the close of the month. As the nights become light in April, will arrive, besides the great majority of the species already enumerated, the earlier individuals of the

Chimney-swallow,	*Hirundo garrula,*
Meadow-crake,	*Crex pratensis,*
Common field-wagtail,	*Motacilla-budytes flavissima,*
Plaintive stoparel (pied flycatcher, *auct.*),	*Stoparola luctuosa,*
White-fronted redstart,	*Phœnicura albifrons*
Locustelle,	*Locustella dumeticola,*
Cuckoo,	*Cuculus canorus,*

and, as the moon approaches to last quarter, the

Migrant furze-chat,	*Saxicola-rubetra migratoria,*
Nightingale,	*Philomela luscinia,*
Eave-swallow,	*Hirundo urbica,*
Common sandpiper,	*Totanus hypoleucus,*
Fen-reedling,	*Salicaria arundinacea,*
Whitethroat-fauvet,	*Ficedula cinerea,*
Sedge-reedling,	*Salicaria phragmitis,*

and sometimes the

White-breasted fauvet,	*Ficedula garrula,*

then, after the lapse of a few days, will arrive, early in May, the

Garden-fauvet,	*Ficedula hortensis,*
Grove, or shaking pettychaps,	*Sylvia sibilans,*
Flusher shrike,	*Lanius colluris,*
Gray flycatcher,	*Muscicapa grisola,*
Turtle-dove,	*Columba-turtur Europœa,*
Common swift,	*Cypselus murarius,*

and still later, many not till the middle of June, the

European motheater,	*Pholænivora Europea,*

which is always the last of the summer birds of passage. Of course exceptions to this order will sometimes occur; but these are as near the average periods as can be given. I have seen the nest of the white-breasted fauvet, with four eggs in it, so early as on the twenty-third of April.—ED.

This assemblage of curious and amusing birds belongs to ten several genera of the Linnæan system; and are all of the order of *passeres,* save the *jynx* and *cuculus,* which are *picæ,* and the *charadrius (œdicnemus)* and *rallus (ortygometra),* which are *grallæ.*

These birds, as they stand numerically, belong to the following Linnæan genera:—

1,	*Jynx:*	13.	*Columba:*
2, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 16, 18.	*Motacilla:*	17.	*Rallus:*
3, 4, 5, 15.	*Hirundo:*	19.	*Caprimulgus:*
8.	*Cuculus:*	14.	*Alauda:*
12.	*Charadrius:*	20.	*Muscicapa.*

Most soft-billed birds live on insects, and not on grain and seeds; and therefore at the end of summer they retire: but the following soft-billed birds, though insect-eaters, stay with us the year round:—

	RAII NOMINA.	
Redbreast, Wren,	*Rubecula:* *Passer troglodytes:*	These frequent houses; and haunt out-buildings in the winter: eat spiders.
Hedge-sparrow,	*Curruca:*	Haunt sinks for crumbs and other sweepings.
White-wagtail, Yellow-wagtail, Gray-wagtail,	*Motacilla alba:* *Motacilla flava:* *Motacilla cinerea:*	These frequent shallow rivulets near the spring heads, where they never freeze: eat the aureliæ of Phryganea. The smallest birds that walk.
Wheat-ear,	*Œnanthe:*	Some of these are to be seen with us the winter through.
Whin-chat,	*Œnanthe secunda.*	
Stone-chatter,	*Œnanthe tertia.*	
Golden-crowned wren,	*Regulus cristatus*	This is the smallest British bird: haunts the tops of tall trees; stays the winter through.

A List of the Winter Birds of Passage round this neighbourhood, ranged somewhat in the order in which they appear.

	RAII NOMINA.	
1. Ring-ousel,	*Merula torquata:*	This is a new migration, which I have lately discovered about Michaelmas week, and again about the fourteenth of March.
2. Redwing,	*Turdus iliacus:*	About old Michaelmas.
3. Fieldfare,	*Turdus pilaris:*	Though a percher by day, roosts on the ground.
4. Royston-crow,	*Cornix cinerea:*	Most frequent on downs.
5. Woodcock,	*Scolopax:*	Appears about old Michaelmas.
6. Snipe,	*Gallinago minor:*	Some snipes constantly breed with us.
7. Jack-snipe,	*Gallinago minima:*	
8. Wood-pigeon,	*Œnas:*	Seldom appears till late: not in such plenty as formerly.
9. Wild-swan,	*Cygnus ferus:*	On some large waters.
10. Wild-goose,	*Anser ferus:*	

	RAII NOMINA.	
11. Wild-duck,	*Anas torquata minor:*	On our lakes and streams.
12. Pochard,	*Anas fera fusca:*	
13. Wigeon,	*Penelope:*	
14. Teal, breeds with us in Wolmer-forest	*Querquedula:*	
15. Crossbill,	*Loxia:*	These are only wanderers that appear occasionally, and are not observant of any regular migration.
16. Grosbeak,	*Coccothraustes:*[*]	
17. Silk-tail,	*Garrulus bohemicus:*	

These birds, as they stand numerically, belong to the following Linnæan genera:—

1, 2, 3,	*Turdus:*	9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14,	*Anas:*
4,	*Corvus:*		
5, 6, 7,	*Scolopax:*	15, 16,	*Loxia:*
8,	*Columba:*	17.	*Ampelis.*

Birds that sing in the night are but few.

Nightingale,	*Luscinia:*	"In shadiest covert hid."—MILTON.
Woodlark,	*Alauda arborea:*	Suspended in mid air.
Less reed-sparrow,	*Passer arundinaceus minor:*	Among reeds and willows.[†]

I should now proceed to such birds as continue to sing after Midsummer, but, as they are rather numerous, they would exceed the bounds of this paper: besides, as this is now the season for remarking on that subject, I am willing to repeat my observations on some birds concerning the continuation of whose song I seem at present to have some doubt.

I am, &c.

LETTER II. TO THE HON. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov.* 2, 1769.

WHEN I did myself the honour to write to you about the end of last June on the subject of natural history, I sent you a list of the summer-birds of passage which I have observed in this neighbourhood; and also a list of the winter-birds of passage. I mentioned besides those soft-billed birds that stay with us the winter through in the south of England, and those that are remarkable for singing in the night.

According to my proposal, I shall now proceed to such birds (singing birds strictly so called) as continue in full song till after Midsummer; and shall range them somewhat in the order in which they first begin to open as the spring advances.

---

[*] The grosbeak is a resident species, though of rare occurrence.—ED.

[†] Sedge-reedling (*salicaria phragmitis*). There are several other birds which sing occasionally by night, though not habitually. I have seen the skylark rise singing when nearly dark.—ED.

	RAII NOMINA.	
1. Wood-lark,	*Alauda arborea:*	In January, and continues to sing through all the summer and autumn.
2. Song-thrush,	*Turdus simpliciter dictus:*	In February and on to August, reassume their song in autumn.
3. Wren,	*Passer troglodytes:*	All the year, hard frost excepted.
4. Redbreast,	*Rubecula:*	Ditto.
5. Hedge-sparrow,	*Curruca:*	Early in February to July the 10th.
6. Yellowhammer,	*Emberiza flava:*	Early in February, and on through July to August the 21st.
7. Skylark,	*Alauda vulgaris:*	In February, and on to October.
8. Swallow,	*Hirundo domestica:*	From April to September.
9. Black-cap,	*Atricapilla:*	Beginning of April to July 13th.[*]
10. Titlark,[†]	*Alauda pratorum:*	From middle of April to July the 16th.
11. Blackbird,	*Merula vulgaris:*	Sometimes in February and March, and so on to July the twenty-third; reassumes in autumn.
12. White-throat,	*Ficedulæ affinis:*	In April, and on to July 23.
13. Goldfinch,	*Carduelis:*	April, and through to September 16.
14. Greenfinch,	*Chloris:*	On to July and August 2.
15. Less reed-sparrow,	*Passer arundinaceus minor:*	May, on to beginning of July.
16. Common linnet,	*Linaria vulgaris:*	Breeds and whistles on till August; reassumes its note when they begin to congregate in October, and again early before the flock separate.

Birds that cease to be in full song, and are usually silent at or before Midsummer:—

17. Middle willow-wren,	*Regulus non cristatus:*	Middle of June: begins in April.
18. Redstart,	*Ruticilla:*	Ditto: begins in May.[‡]
19. Chaffinch,	*Fringilla:*	Beginning of June: sings first in February.
20. Nightingale,	*Luscinia:*	Middle of June: sings first in April.

Birds that sing for a short time, and very early in the spring:—

21. Missel-bird,[§]	*Turdus viscivorus:*	January the 2d, 1770, in February. Is called in Hampshire and Sussex the storm-cock, because its song is supposed to forebode windy wet weather: is the largest singing bird we have.
22. Great titmouse, or ox-eye,	*Fringillago:*	In February, March, April: reasumes for a short time in September.

---

[*] Becoming gradually less frequent for about six weeks before it entirely ceases.—Ed.

[†] It is clear that Mr. White never discriminated between the "titlark" and "pipitlark" of the bird-shops, the tree-pipit (*anthus arboreus*), and common-pipit (*A. communis*), of modern nomenclators: the former is a very sweet songster, and a bird of passage, arriving in the southern counties early in April; the latter a resident species, and a mean songster, more wagtail-like in its habits, and easily distinguishable by its long and comparatively straight hind claw, which in the latter is shorter and more curved. Various other differences will appear on comparison.—Ed.

[‡] Or rather, I should say, early in April.—Ed.

[§] The missel-thrush may be heard occasionally till the end of June, and constantly during the months of April and May.—Ed.

Birds that have somewhat of a note or song, and yet are hardly to be called singing birds:—

	RAII NOMINA.	
23. Golden-crowned wren,	*Regulus cristatus*:[*]	Its note as minute as its person; frequents the tops of high oaks and firs: the smallest British bird.
24. Marsh titmouse,	*Parus palustris*:	Haunts great woods: two harsh sharp notes.
25. Small willow-wren,	*Regulus non cristatus*:	Sings in March, and on to September.
26 Largest ditto,	*Ditto*:	*Cantat voce stridulâ locustæ*; from end of April to August.
27. Grasshopper-lark,	*Alauda minima, voce locustæ*:	Chirps all night, from the middle of April to the end of July.
28. Martin,	*Hirundo agrestis*:	All the breeding time; from May to September.
29. Bullfinch,	*Pyrrhula*.[†]	
30. Bunting,	*Emberiza alba*:	From the end of January to July.

All singing birds, and those that have any pretensions to song, not only in Britain, but perhaps the world through, come under the *Linnæan ordo* of *passeres*.

The above-mentioned birds, as they stand numerically, belong to the following *Linnæan* genera:—

1, 7, 10, 27.	*Alauda*:	8, 28,	*Hirundo*.
2, 11, 21.	*Turdus*:	13, 16, 19.	*Fringilla*.
3, 4, 5, 9, 12, 15, 17, 18, 20, 23, 25, 26.	*Motacilla*:	22, 24,	*Parus*.
6, 30.	*Emberiza*:	14, 29.	*Loxia*.

Birds that sing as they fly are but few.

Skylark,	*Alauda vulgaris*:	Rising, suspended, and falling.
Titlark,	*Alauda pratorum*:	In its descent; also sitting on trees, and walking on the ground.
Woodlark,	*Alauda arborea*:	Suspended; in hot summer nights all night long.
Blackbird,	*Merula*:	Sometimes from bush to bush.
White-throat,	*Ficedulæ affinis*:	Uses when singing on the wing odd jerks and gesticulations.
Swallow,	*Hirundo domestica*:	In soft sunny weather.
Wren,	*Passer troglodytes*:	Sometimes from bush to bush.[‡]

---

[*] This species has rather a pleasing though short song, but which possesses hardly any variety: there is, however, a deal of sprightliness about it, and it can hardly be considered weak for the size of the utterer. The tree-creeper has a note somewhat similar.—Ed.

[†] A low and very peculiar chattering warble, which must always be at once recognised by those who have ever heard it. Both sexes sing alike; but the note must be considered singular rather than musical.—Ed.

[‡] To this list may be added various species which more or less habitually sing on the wing. All the pipit genus (*anthus*) sing principally when flying; the fallow-chat, black-headed furze-chat, furzeling (*melizophilus*), and, it is said, the locustelle, when hovering in the air; the sedge-reedling as it mounts to a small height, or as it flits from bush to bush; the missel-thrush as it crosses a field, but not very commonly; the redstart, all the pettychaps genus, and, though very rarely, the robin, as they fly from tree to tree; and the tree-creeper, and the whole fauvet genus, while doing the same, commencing a few seconds before they settle, and repeating the strain continuously after they have alighted: the cuckoo, also, occasionally repeats its well-known note while upon the wing.—Ed.

Birds that breed most early in these parts:—

	RAII NOMINA.	
Raven,	*Corvus:*	Hatches in February and March
Song-thrush,	*Turdus:*	In March.
Blackbird,	*Merula:*	In March.
Rook,	*Cornix frugilega:*	Builds the beginning of March.
Woodlark,	*Alauda arborea:*	Hatches in April.
Ring-dove,	*Palumbus torquatus:*	Lays the beginning of April.*

All birds that continue in full song till after Midsummer appear to me to breed more than once.

Most kinds of birds seem to me to be wild and shy somewhat in proportion to their bulk; I mean in this island, where they are much pursued and annoyed: but in Ascension Island, and many other desolate places, mariners have found fowls so unacquainted with a human figure, that they would stand still to be taken; as is the case with boobies, &c. As an example of what is advanced, I remark that the golden-crested wren (the smallest British bird) will stand unconcerned till you come within three or four yards of it, while the bustard *(otis)*, the largest British land fowl, does not care to admit a person within so many furlongs.

I am, &c.

LETTER III. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Jan.* 15, 1770.

It was no small matter of satisfaction to me to find that you were not displeased with my little methodus of birds. If there was any merit in the sketch, it must be owing to its punctuality. For many months I carried a list in my pocket of the birds that were to be remarked, and, as I rode or walked about my business, I noted each day the continuance or omission of each bird's song; so that I am as sure of the certainty of my facts as a man can be of any transaction whatsoever.

I shall now proceed to answer the several queries which you put in your two obliging letters, in the best manner that I am able. Perhaps Eastwick, and its environs, where you heard so very few birds, is not a woodland country, and therefore not stocked with such songsters. If you will cast your eye on my last letter, you will find that many species continued to warble after the beginning of July.

---

* The robin should certainly have been included here, as it occasionally nidificates even in mid-winter, and not unfrequently at the close of the month of January, when the weather is mild.—Ed.

The titlark and yellowhammer breed late, the latter very late; and therefore it is no wonder that they protract their song: for I lay it down as a maxim in ornithology, that as long as there is any incubation going on there is music. As to the redbreast and wren, it is well known to the most incurious observer that they whistle the year round, hard frost excepted; especially the latter.

It was not in my power to procure you a black-cap, or a less reed-sparrow, or sedge-bird, alive. As the first is undoubtedly, and the last, as far as I can yet see, a summer bird of passage, they would require more nice and curious management in a cage than I should be able to give them:[*] they are both distinguished songsters. The note of the former has such a wild sweetness that it always brings to my mind those lines in a song in "As You Like It."

> "And tune his merry note
> Unto the *wild* bird's throat." SHAKSPEARE.

The latter has a surprising variety of notes resembling the song of several other birds; but then it has also a hurrying manner, not at all to its advantage: it is notwithstanding a delicate polyglot.

---

[*] I have never experienced much difficulty in keeping any of our insectivorous birds in confinement, although at different times I have possessed, with very few exceptions, the whole of them. The nightingale, redstart, furze-chats, and common wren are about the most delicate, or rather these require the most nutritious food; after them may be mentioned the fallow-chat, the reedlings, the swallows, the pettychaps genus, the wagtails, and the rose-mufflin; and amongst the most hardy may be reckoned the pipits (more particularly the *A. arboreus*), the different fauvets, the furzelin, the hedge-dunnock, and the robin, all which last-mentioned birds may be very easily maintained in confinement at a small expense. Generally speaking, our summer visitants are not more tender of cold weather than a Canary bird, our little residents, the wren and kinglet, requiring greater care in winter; next to these may be mentioned the different pettychaps; while decidedly the most hardy of cold of any are the blackcap-fauvet and the tree-pipit, several of both which I have known to have been kept through a moderate winter in a very cold room without a fire, which destroyed a variety of other migrant birds. A very good general food which all these birds, excepting the nightingale, will readily eat, and which requires but little trouble to prepare, and will keep good for nearly a month, may be made by adding to about half a pound of the "German paste" of the bird-shops three or four ounces of crushed hempseed and four or five stale buns, crumbled, but not too small. Some chopped egg may also occasionally be given, and a little meat, either dressed or raw, and there should be always some bread and milk in the cage. Boiled vegetables, too, and in short whatever else is brought to table that is not salted, may occasionally be supplied; for they will subsist on almost every description of human food, and thrive most when their diet is a little diversified. The fauvet genus may be kept during the fruit season almost wholly upon fruit, and at all times of the year grocers' currants are with them a favourite food. Insects should of course be given whenever practicable. A nightingale should always have access to two food pans, one of bread and milk, which it soon learns to eat when hungry, and becomes extremely fond of, the other of raw beef and egg, the former scraped, so as to obtain the substance of it, leaving the fibres, and then chopped up with the egg, which should be boiled hard: the latter food alone, without the bread and milk, is too stimulating, but is probably the most nutritious that could be given. Excepting in very cold weather, these birds should always have a pan of water to bathe in.—ED.

It is new to me that titlarks in cages sing in the night; perhaps only caged birds do so. I once knew a tame redbreast in a cage that always sang as long as candles were in the room; but in their wild state no one supposes they sing in the night.*

I should be almost ready to doubt the fact, that there are to be seen much fewer birds in July than in any former month, notwithstanding so many young are hatched daily. Sure I am that it is far otherwise with respect to the swallow tribe, which increases prodigiously as the summer advances: and I saw, at the time mentioned, many hundreds of young wagtails on the banks of the Cherwell, which almost covered the meadows. If the matter appears as you say in the other species, may it not be owing to the dams being engaged in incubation, while the young are concealed by the leaves?

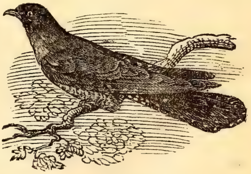
Many times have I had the curiosity to open the stomachs of woodcocks and snipes; but nothing ever occurred that helped to explain to me what their subsistence might be: all that I could ever find was a soft mucus, among which lay many pellucid small gravels.†

I am, &c.

LETTER IV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne Feb.* 19, 1770.

YOUR observation that "the cuckoo does not deposit its egg indiscriminately in the nest of the first bird that comes in its way, but probably looks out a nurse in some degree congenerous, with whom to intrust its young," is perfectly new to me; and struck me so forcibly, that I naturally fell into a train of thought that led me to consider whether the fact was so, and what reason there was for it. When I came to recollect and inquire, I could


Cuckoo

* The tree-pipit, or "titlark," does not usually sing by night even in confinement, though it occasionally chirps a little when excited by the migratory impulse. I have kept one for several years, which still continues stout and healthy, and is a vigorous songster.—ED.

† The food of these birds is of course earth worms, which dissolve very rapidly in the stomach, and which I have myself kept them upon in captivity. The quantity they consume is very considerable. ED.

not find that any cuckoo had ever been seen in these parts, except in the nest of the wagtail, the hedge-sparrow, the titlark, the white-throat, and the red-breast, all soft-billed insectivorous birds. The excellent Mr. Willughby mentions the nests of the *palumbus* (ring-dove), and of the *fringilla* (chaffinch), birds that subsist on acorns and grains, and such hard food: but then he does not mention them as of his own knowledge; but says afterwards that he saw himself a wagtail feeding a cuckoo. It appears hardly possible that a soft-billed bird should subsist on the same food with the hard-billed: for the former have thin membranaceous stomachs suited to their soft food; while the latter, the granivorous tribe, have strong muscular gizzards, which, like mills, grind, by the help of small gravels and pebbles, what is swallowed.* This proceeding of the cuckoo, of dropping its eggs as it were by chance, is such a monstrous outrage on maternal affection, one of the first great dictates of nature; and such a violence on instinct; that, had it only been related of a bird in the Brazils, or Peru, it would never have merited our belief. But yet, should it further appear that this simple bird, when divested of that natural στοργὴ that seems to raise the kind in general above themselves, and inspire them with extraordinary degrees of cunning and address, may be still endued with a more enlarged faculty of discerning what species are suitable and congenerous nursing-mothers for its disregarded eggs and young, and may deposit them only under their care, this would be adding wonder to wonder, and instancing, in a fresh manner, that the methods of Providence are not subjected to any mode or rule, but astonish us in new lights, and in various and changeable appearances.

---

* Having paid very particular attention to the economy of this interesting species, and taken much pains to investigate its peculiarities, I am enabled to state decidedly that the egg is not invariably deposited in the nests of insectivorous birds, but occasionally in those of species which are exclusively granivorous. I have ascertained, either from direct observation, or from the testimony of respectable eye-witnesses, the fact of its occurring in the nests of the following numerous species, namely, the blackbird, song-thrush, skylark, green grosbeak, chaffinch, hedge-dunnock, different pipits and wagtails, yellow and reed-hunting, and sedge-reedling; and there are instances recorded of its having been found also in those of the red-backed shrike, linnet, fen-reedling, song pettychaps and locustelle. The most remarkable, however, of all these are undoubtedly the linnet and green grosbeak, which (like the canary) rear their own young exclusively upon macerated vegetable diet ejected from their own craws, all the other species (including the chaffinch), subsisting partly, and bringing up their offspring wholly, upon insects. That birds should thus instinctively know what diet the young cuckoo requires, when different from that they would have given their own offspring, is indeed a most extraordinary fact; but the following highly interesting anecdote, related in the Field Naturalist's Magazine, for January, 1834, sufficiently proves that it is actually the case.—"A cuckoo," observes the writer, "was found, just feathered, in the nest of a hedge-dunnock. It was immediately taken from thence and placed in a cage containing a hen canary. The birds agreed perfectly well; but, what is most singular, when the proper food of the cuckoo (young caterpillars, &c.), was placed in the cage, the canary fed its young charge with that, although she herself kept to the hempseed, &c., to which she had been accustomed." The cuckoo is by no means a rare species, and each female bird would seem to lay annually at least six or eight eggs, yet neither the eggs nor young are ever found in any sort of proportion to the number of old birds. The cause of this appears to be that the cuckoo's egg is almost invariably, excepting in two or three particular species, ejected by the rightful owners of the nest in which it has been deposited. I have at least found this to be the case repeatedly, in experiments that I have tried with larks' eggs, which somewhat resemble those of the cuckoo. I have many times placed one of these along with other eggs, have removed the latter and placed it alone in the nest, and have put them singly into newly finished nests, before any other eggs had been deposited in them, but have continually met with the same result, the surreptitious eggs having been turned out by the rightful owners. This, therefore, must be undoubtedly the main cause of the extreme scarcity of the cuckoo's egg. In at least five instances out of six it is found either in the pied-wagtail's nest, or in that of the common or the shore-pipit, and somewhat less frequently in that of the hedge-dunnock, which latter species, I know, will sometimes eject an alien egg from its nest. To return to the text, it may be observed that all our small insectivorous birds have the stomach far more muscular than would be supposed from Mr. White's remark on the subject.—Ed.

What was said by a very ancient and sublime writer concerning the defect of natural affection in the ostrich, may be well applied to the bird we are talking of:—

"She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers:

"Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to her understanding."*

Query. Does each female cuckoo lay but one egg in a season, or does she drop several in different nests according as opportunity offers?†

I am, &c.

LETTER V. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, April* 12, 1770.

I HEARD many birds of several species sing last year after Midsummer; enough to prove that the summer solstice is not the period that puts a stop to the music of the woods. The yellow-hammer no doubt persists with more steadiness than any other; but the woodlark, the wren, the redbreast, the swallow, the white-throat, the goldfinch, the common linnet, are all undoubted instances of the truth of what I advanced.

---

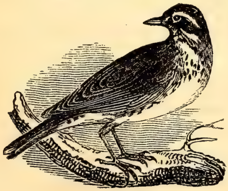
* Job xxxix. 16, 17.

† Strangely enough this question has never been very satisfactorily determined, although it might easily be done by dissecting a sufficient number of females during the spring and summer months. On two or three females, dissected by Col. Montagu at the time they first began to lay, only four or five eggs that could be laid successively could be discovered; but he had reason to believe a second lot of eggs in progress. A young cuckoo of the preceding year, which I examined on the twenty-second of May, contained in the ovary three largely-developed eggs, which would have been laid perhaps on the three following days; there were a multitude of smaller ones, some of them enlarged to the size of a mustard-seed, but these presenting no vascular appearance would not probably have been laid that same season.—Ed.

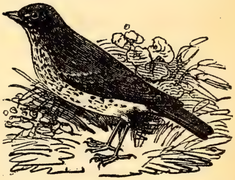
If this severe season does not interrupt the regularity of the summer migrations, the blackcap will be here in two or three days. I wish it was in my power to procure you one of those songsters; but I am no birdcatcher; and so little used to birds in a cage, that I fear if I had one it would soon die for want of skill in feeding.

Was your reed-sparrow, which you kept in a cage, the thick-billed reed-sparrow of the Zoology, p. 320; or was it the less reed-sparrow of Ray, the sedge-bird of Mr. Pennant's last publication, p. 16?

As to the matter of long-billed birds growing fatter in moderate frosts, I have no doubt within myself what should be the reason. The thriving at those times appears to me to arise altogether from the gentle check which the cold throws upon insensible perspiration. The case is just the same with blackbirds, &c.; and farmers and warreners observe, the first, that their hogs fat more kindly at such times, and the latter that their rabbits are never in such good case as in a gentle frost. But when frosts are severe, and of long continuance, the case is soon altered; for then a want of food soon overbalances the repletion occasioned by a checked perspiration. I have observed, moreover, that some human constitutions are more inclined to plumpness in winter than in summer.



Redwinged Thrush.



Song Thrush.

When birds come to suffer by severe frost, I find that the first that fail and die are the redwing-fieldfares, and then the song-thrushes.

You wonder, with good reason, that the hedge-sparrows, &c., can be induced at all to sit on the egg of the cuckoo without being scandalized at the vast disproportionate size of the supposititious egg; but the brute creation, I suppose, have very little idea of size, colour, or number. For the common hen, I know, when the fury of incubation is on her, will sit on a single shapeless stone instead of a nest full of eggs that have been withdrawn: and, moreover, a hen-turkey, in the same circumstances, would sit on in the empty nest till she perished with hunger.

I think the matter might easily be determined whether a cuckoo lays one or two eggs, or more, in a season, by opening a female during the laying-time. If more than one was come down out of the ovary, and advanced to a good size, doubtless then she would that spring lay more than one. I will endeavour to get a hen, and to examine.

Your supposition that there may be some natural obstruction in singing birds while they are mute, and that when this is removed the song recommences, is new and bold; I wish you could discover some good grounds for this suspicion.

I was glad you were pleased with my specimen of the *caprimulgus*, or fern-owl; you were, I find, acquainted with the bird before.

When we meet, I shall be glad to have some conversation with you concerning the proposal you make of my drawing up an account of the animals in this neighbourhood. Your partiality towards my small abilities persuades you, I fear, that I am able to do more than is in my power: for it is no small undertaking for a man unsupported and alone to begin a natural history from his own autopsia! Though there is endless room for observation in the field of nature, which is boundless, yet investigation (where a man endeavours to be sure of his facts) can make but slow progress; and all that one could collect in many years would go into a very narrow compass.

Some extracts from your ingenious "Investigations of the difference between the present temperature of the air in Italy," &c. have fallen in my way; and gave me great satisfaction: they have removed the objections that always arose in my mind whenever I came to the passages which you quote. Surely the judicious Virgil, when writing a didactic poem for the region of Italy, could never think of describing freezing rivers, unless such severity of weather pretty frequently occurred!

P.S. Swallows appear amidst snows and frost.

LETTER VI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, May* 21, 1770.

The severity and turbulence of last month so interrupted the regular progress of summer migration that some of the birds do but just begin to show themselves, and others are apparently thinner than usual; as the whitethroat, the blackcap, the redstart, the flycatcher. I well remember that after the very severe spring in the year 1739-40 summer birds of passage were very scarce. They come probably hither with a south-east wind, or when it blows between those points; but in that unfavourable year the winds blowed the whole spring and summer through from the opposite quarters. And yet amidst all these disadvantages two swallows, as I mentioned in my last, appeared this year as early as the eleventh of April amidst frost and snow; but they withdrew again for a time.

I am not pleased to find that some people seem so little satisfied with Scopoli's new publication;* there is room to expect great things from the hands of that man, who is a good naturalist: and one would think that a history of the birds of so distant and southern a region as Carniola would be new and interesting. I could wish to see that work, and hope to get it sent down. Dr. Scopoli is physician to the wretches that work in the quicksilver mines of that district.

When you talked of keeping a reed-sparrow, and giving it seeds, I could not help wondering; because the reed-sparrow which I mentioned to you *(passer arundinaceus minor Raii)* is a soft-billed bird; and most probably migrates hence before winter; whereas the bird you kept *(passer torquatus Raii)* abides all the year, and is a thick-billed bird. I question whether the latter be much of a songster; but in this matter I want to be better informed. The former has a variety of hurrying notes, and sings all night. Some part of the song of the former, I suspect, is attributed to the latter. We have plenty of the soft-billed sort; which Mr. Pennant had entirely left out of his British Zoology, till I reminded him of his omission. See British Zoology last published, p. 16.†

I have somewhat to advance on the different manners in which different birds fly and walk; but as this is a subject that I have not enough considered, and is of such a nature as not to be contained in a small space, I shall say nothing further about it at present.‡

No doubt the reason why the sex of birds in their first plumage is so difficult to be distinguished is, as you say, "because they are not to pair and discharge their parental functions till the ensuing spring." As colours seem to be the chief external sexual distinction in many birds, these colours do not take place till sexual attachments begin to obtain. And the case is the same in quadrupeds; among whom, in their younger days, the sexes differ but little: but, as they advance to maturity, horns and shaggy manes, beards and brawny necks, &c. &c. strongly discriminate the male from the female. We may instance still further in our own species, where a beard and stronger features are usually characteristic of the male sex: but this sexual diversity does not take place in earlier life; for a beautiful youth shall be so like a beautiful girl that the difference shall not be discernible;

---

* This work he calls his *Annus Primus Historico Naturalis*.

† See letter xxv. to Mr. Pennant.

‡ See letter xlii to Mr. Barrington.

> " Quem si puellarum insereres choro,
> Mirè sagaces falleret hospites
> Discrimen obscurum, solutis
> Crinibus, ambiguoque vultu." HOR.

LETTER VII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Ringmer, near Lewes, Oct.* 8, 1770.

I AM glad to hear that Kuckalm is to furnish you with the birds of Jamaica; a sight of the *hirundines* of that hot and distant island would be a great entertainment to me.

The *Anni* of Scopoli are now in my possession: and I have read the *Annus Primus* with satisfaction: for though some parts of this work are exceptionable, and he may advance some mistaken observations, yet the ornithology of so distant a country as Carniola is very curious. Men that undertake only one district are much more likely to advance natural knowledge than those that grasp at more than they can possibly be acquainted with: every kingdom, every province, should have its own monographer.

The reason perhaps why he mentions nothing of Ray's Ornithology may be the extreme poverty and distance of his country, into which the works of our great naturalist may have never yet found their way. You have doubts, I know, whether this Ornithology is genuine, and really the work of Scopoli: as to myself, I think I discover strong tokens of authenticity; the style corresponds with that of his Entomology: and his characters of his

Ordines and Genera are many of them new, expressive, and masterly. He has ventured to alter some of the Linnæan genera with sufficient show of reason.

It might perhaps be mere accident that you saw so many swifts and no swallows at Staines; because, in my long observation of those birds, I never could discover the least degree of rivalry or hostility between the species.

Ray remarks that birds of the *gallinæ* order, as cocks and hens, partridges, and pheasants, &c. are *pulveratrices,* such as dust themselves, using that method of cleansing their feathers, and ridding themselves of their vermin. As far as I can observe, many birds that dust themselves never wash: and I once thought that those birds that wash themselves would never dust; but here I find myself mistaken; for common house-sparrows are great *pulveratrices,* being frequently seen grovelling and wallowing in dusty roads; and yet they are great washers. Does not the skylark dust?*

Query. Might not Mahomet and his followers take one method of purification from these *pulveratrices?* because I find from travellers of credit that if a strict mussulman is journeying in a sandy desert where no water is to be found, at stated hours he strips off his clothes, and most scrupulously rubs his body over with sand or dust.

A countryman told me he had found a young fern-owl in the nest of a small bird on the ground; and that it was fed by the little bird. I went to see this extraordinary phenomenon, and found that it was a young cuckoo hatched in the nest of a titlark: it was become vastly too big for its nest, appearing

——— in tenui re
Majores pennas nido extendisse ——

and was very fierce and pugnacious, pursuing my finger, as I teazed it, for many feet from the nest, and sparring and buffeting with its wings like a game-cock. The dupe of a dam appeared at a distance, hovering about with meat in its mouth, and expressing the greatest solicitude.

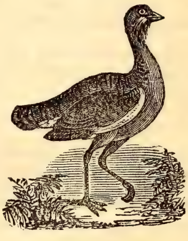
In July I saw several cuckoos skimming over a large pond; and found, after some observation, that they were feeding on the *libellulæ,* or dragon-flies; some of which they caught as they settled on the weeds, and some as they were on the wing. Notwithstanding what Linnæus says, I cannot be induced to believe that they are birds of prey.*

---

* It does so, and never bathes; and the same holds with its congener the wood-lark; whereas all the pipit genus (*anthus*) are very partial to bathing.—ED.

This district affords some birds that are hardly ever heard of at Selborne. In the first place considerable flocks of cross-beaks *(loxiæ curvirostræ)* have appeared this summer in the pine-groves belonging to this house; the water-ousel is said to haunt the mouth of the Lewes river, near Newhaven; and the Cornish chough builds, I know, all along the chalky cliffs of the Sussex shore.

I was greatly pleased to see little parties of ring-ousels (my newly discovered migraters) scattered, at intervals, all along the Sussex downs from Chichester to Lewes. Let them come from whence they will, it looks very suspicious that they are cantoned along the coast in order to pass the channel when severe weather advances. They visit us again in April, as it should seem, in their return; and are not to be found in the dead of winter. It is remarkable that they are very tame, and seem to have no manner of apprehensions of danger from a person with a gun.



Common Bustard.

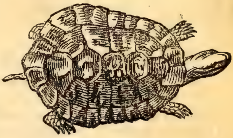
There are bustards on the wide downs near Brighthelmstone. No doubt you are acquainted with the Sussex downs: the prospects and rides round Lewes are most lovely!

As I rode along near the coast I kept a very sharp look out in the lanes and woods, hoping I might, at this time of the year, have discovered some of the summer short-winged birds of passage crowding towards the coast in order for their departure: but it was very extraordinary that I never saw a redstart, whitethroat, blackcap, uncrested wren, flycatcher, &c. And I remember to have made the same remark in former years, as I usually come to this place annually about this time. The birds most common along the coast at present are the stonechatters, whinchats, buntings, linnets, some few wheatears, titlarks, &c. Swallows and house-martins abound yet, induced to prolong their stay by this soft, still, dry season.

A land tortoise, which has been kept for thirty years in a little walled court belonging to the house where I now am visiting, retires under ground about the middle of November, and comes forth again about the middle of April. When it first appears in the spring it discovers very little inclination towards food; but in the height of summer grows voracious: and then as the summer declines its appetite declines; so that for the last six weeks in autumn it hardly eats at all.* Milky plants, such as lettuces, dandelions, sowthistles, are its favourite dish. In a neighbouring village one was kept till by tradition it was supposed to be a hundred years old. An instance of vast longevity in such a poor reptile!

---

* They certainly devour eggs and, I believe, callow nestlings; but this is the extent of their predatory propensity. They feed, likewise, on worms and molluscous animals, and will devour cherries and the other smaller fruits, but caterpillars form their main subsistence; and in spring they are often of essential service in clearing the fruit-trees.---Ed.



Tortoise.

---

* The habits of this curious creature seem to have attracted a great deal of Mr. White's attention. He was in the habit of having it weighed frequently, immersing it in water, and trying all manner of experiments upon it. On one occasion it made its escape, and was missing for some time, but was afterwards found in a field, and brought back to the garden where for many winters it had buried itself. The reader will peruse with pleasure the following supposititious letter from this animal to a Miss Mulso, for which we are indebted to Mr. Jesse's Gleanings. The letter was found among Mr. White's MSS., and in his own handwriting.

Most respected lady, Your letter gave me great satisfaction, being the first that ever I was honoured with. It is my wish to answer you in your own way, but I could never make a verse in my life, so you must be content with plain prose.

Having seen but little of this great world, conversed but little, and read less, I feel myself much at a loss how to entertain so intelligent a correspondent. Unless you will let me write about myself, my answer will be very short. Know, then, that I am an American, and was born in the year 1734, in the province of Virginia, in the midst of a savannah that lay between a large tobacco plantation and a creek of the sea. Here I spent my youthful days among my relations with much satisfaction, and saw around me many venerable kinsmen, who attained to great ages without any interruption from distempers. Longevity is so general among our species that a funeral is quite a rare occurrence. I can just remember the death of my great-great-grandfather, who departed this life in the 160th year of his age. Happy should I have been in the enjoyment of my native climate and the society of my friends had not a sea-boy, who was wandering about to see what he could pick up, surprised me as I was sunning myself under a bank, and, whipping me into his wallet, carried me aboard his ship. The circumstances of our voyage were not worthy of recital; I only remember that the rippling of the water against the sides of our vessel as we sailed along was a very lulling and composing sound, which served to sooth my slumbers as I lay in the bow. We had a short voyage, and came to anchor on the coast of England, in the harbour of Chichester. In that city my kidnapper sold me for half-a-crown to a country gentleman who came up to attend an election. I was immediately packed in a basket, and carried, slung by the servant's side, to their place of abode. As they rode very hard for forty miles, and as I had never been on horseback before, I found myself somewhat giddy with my airy jaunt. My purchaser, who was a great humourist, after showing me to some of his neighbours, and giving me the name of Timothy, took little further notice of me, so I fell under the care of his lady, a benevolent woman, whose humane attention extended to the meanest of her retainers. With this gentlewoman I remained almost forty years, living in a little walled-in court in the front of her house, and enjoying much quiet, and as much satisfaction as I could expect without society, which I often languished after. At last the good old lady died at a very advanced age, such as even a tortoise would call a great age, and I then became the property of her nephew. This man, my present master, dug me out of my winter retreat, and, packing me in a deal box, jumbled me eighty miles in a post-chaise to my present abode. I was sore shaken by this expedition, which was the worst journey I ever experienced. In my present situation I enjoy many advantages, such as the range of an extensive garden affording a variety of sun and shade, and

LETTER VIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Dec.* 20, 1770.

THE birds that I took for *aberdavines* were reed-sparrows *(passeres torquati)*.*

There are doubtless many home internal migrations within

abounding in lettuces, poppies, kidney-beans, and many other salubrious and delectable herbs and plants, and especially with a great choice of delicate gooseberries! But still at times I miss my good old mistress, whose grave and regular deportment suited best with my disposition; for you must know that my present master is what men call a Naturalist, and much visited by people of that turn, who often put him on whimsical experiments, such as feeling my pulse, putting me in a tub of water to try if I can swim, &c., and twice in the year I am carried to the grocer's to be weighed, that it may be seen how much I am wasted during the months of my abstinence, and how much I gain by feasting during summer. Upon these occasions I am placed in the scale on my back, where I sprawl about to the great diversion of the shopkeeper's children. These matters displease me, but there is another that hurts my pride—I mean the contempt shown for my understanding which these "lords of the creation" are very apt to discover, thinking that nobody knows any thing but themselves. I heard my master say that he expected I should some day tumble down the ha, ha, whereas I would have him know that I can discover a precipice from the plain ground as well as himself. Sometimes my master repeats, with much seeming triumph, the following lines, which occasion a loud laugh:—

> "Timotheus, placed on high
> Amidst the tuneful quire,
> With plying fingers touched the lyre."

For my part I see no wit in the application, nor know whence the verses are quoted; perhaps from some prophet of his own, who, if he penned them for the sake of ridiculing tortoises, bestowed his pains, I think, to poor purpose. These are some of my grievances; but they sit very light on me in comparison of what remains behind. Know then, tender-hearted lady, that my great misfortune, and what I have never divulged to any one before, is the want of society with my own kind. This reflection is always uppermost in my mind, but comes upon me with irresistible force every spring. It was in the month of May last that I resolved to elope from my place of confinement; for my fancy had represented to me that probably many agreeable tortoises of both sexes might inhabit the heights of Baker's Hill, or the extensive plains of the neighbouring meadow, both of which I could discern from the terrace. One sunny morning I watched my opportunity, found the wicket open, eluded the vigilance of the gardener, and escaped into the saint-foin, which begun to be in bloom, and thence to the beans. I was missing eight days, wandering in this wilderness of sweets, and exploring the meadow at times. But my pains were all to no purpose; I could find no society such as I sought for. I began to grow hungry, and to wish myself at home. I therefore came forth in sight, and surrendered myself up to Thomas, who had been inconsolable in my absence. Thus, madam, have I given you a faithful account of my satisfactions and sorrows, the latter of which are mostly uppermost. You are a lady, I understand, of much sensibility; let me, therefore, make my case your own in the following manner, and then you will judge of my feelings:—Suppose you were to be kidnapped away to-morrow, in the bloom of your life, to a land of tortoises, and were never to see again a human face for fifty years!!! Think on this, dear lady, and pity

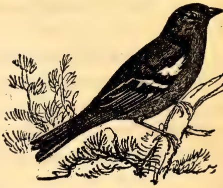
Your sorrowful reptile,

TIMOTHY.

The unfortunate Timothy is made most honourable mention of in many of Mr. White's unpublished papers, as quoted in Mr. Jesse's work. For some further particulars, see Letter .—ED

* The aberdavine siskin (*carduelis spinus*), which has usually been described as a most irregular winter visitant, I have always found to be the contrary. Great numbers of these pretty little birds are annually taken by the London bird-catchers. They arrive in these parts about September, a few sometimes in nestling plumage (which resembles that of the hen), and continue with us till late in April, or sometimes May, departing in their beautiful summer garb, all the edgings to their feathers having disappeared. Their song resembles that of the goldfinch (*carduelis elegans*), but is sharper, and not so pleasing, always terminating with a lengthened harsh note which is peculiar.—ED.

this kingdom that want to be better understood: witness those vast flocks of hen chaffinches that appear with us in the winter without hardly any cocks among them. Now was there a due proportion of each sex, it should seem very improbable that any one district should produce such numbers of these little birds; and much more when only one half of the species appears: therefore we may conclude that the *fringillæ cœlebes,* for some good purposes, have a peculiar migration of their own in which the sexes part. Nor should it seem so wonderful that the intercourse of sexes in this species of birds should be interrupted in winter; since in many animals, and particularly in bucks and does, the sexes herd separately, except at the season when commerce is necessary for the continuance of the breed. For this matter of the chaffinches see *Fauna Suecica,* p. 85, and *Systema Naturæ,* p. 318. I see every winter vast flights of hen chaffinches, but none of cocks.


White-winged Chaffinch.

Your method of accounting for the periodical motions of the British singing birds, or birds of flight, is a very probable one; since the matter of food is a great regulator of the actions and proceedings of the brute creation: there is but one that can be set in competition with it, and that is love. But I cannot quite acquiesce with you in one circumstance when you advance that, "when they have thus feasted, they again separate into small parties of five or six, and get the best fare they can within a certain district, having no inducement to go in quest of fresh-turned earth." Now if you mean that the business of congregating is quite at an end from the conclusion of wheat-sowing to the season of barley and oats, it is not the case with us; for larks and chaffinches, and particularly linnets, flock and congregate as much in the very dead of winter as when the husbandman is busy with his ploughs and harrows.

Sure there can be no doubt but that woodcocks and fieldfares leave us in the spring, in order to cross the seas, and to retire to some districts more suitable to the purpose of breeding. That the former pair before they retire, and that the hens are forward with egg, I myself, when I was a sportsman, have often experienced. It cannot indeed be denied but that now and then we hear of a woodcock's nest, or young birds, discovered in some part or other of this island: but then they are always mentioned as rarities, and somewhat out of the common course of things:* but as to redwings and fieldfares, no sportsman or naturalist has ever yet, that I could hear, pretended to have found the nest or young of those species in any part of these kingdoms. And I the more admire at this instance as extraordinary, since, to all appearance, the same food in summer as well as in winter might support them here which maintains their congeners, the blackbirds and thrushes, did they choose to stay the summer through. From hence it appears that it is not food alone which determines some species of birds with regard to their stay or departure. Fieldfares and redwings disappear sooner or later according as the warm weather comes on earlier or later. For I well remember, after that dreadful winter 1739-40, that cold north-east winds continued to blow on through April and May, and that these kinds of birds (what few remained of them) did not depart as usual, but were seen lingering about till the beginning of June.

The best authority that we can have for the nidification of the birds above mentioned in any district is the testimony of faunists that have written professedly the natural history of particular countries. Now, as to the fieldfare, Linnæus, in his Fauna Suecica, says of it that "*maximis in arboribus nidificat:*" and of the redwing he says, in the same place, that "*nidificat in mediis arbusculis, sive sepibus: ova sex cæruleo-viridia maculis nigris variis.*" Hence we may be assured that fieldfares and redwings breed in Sweden. Scopoli says, in his Annus Primus, of the woodcock, that "*nupta ad nos venit circa æquinoctium vernale:*" meaning in Tyrol, of which he is a native. And afterwards he adds "*nidificat in paludibus alpinis: ova ponit* 3—5." It does not appear from Kramer that woodcocks breed at all in Austria: but he says "*Avis hæc septentrionalium provinciarum astivo tempore incola est; ubi plerumque nidificat. Appropinquante hyeme australiores provincias petit: hinc circa plenilunium mensis Octobris plerumque Austriam transmigrat. Tunc rursus circa plenilu-*

---

* Admitting without hesitation that by far the great majority of woodcocks migrate, I am still of opinion that many more breed in this country, even in the southern districts, than is commonly supposed. So hidling a bird as the woodcock may readily escape detection in the summer months. I have at different times seen a considerable number of young ones; and last year there was a brood close to my residence, within seven miles of London. This year, also, I obtained one in Surrey so early as on the twentieth of April, nearly half grown, notwithstanding the extreme backwardness of the season, and although the old birds, together with snipes of both the common species, were still not rare in the London markets.—Ed.

nium potissimum mensis Martii per Austriam matrimonio juncta ad septentrionales provincias redit." For the whole passage (which I have abridged) see Elenchus, &c. p. 351. This seems to be a full proof of the migration of woodcocks; though little is proved concerning the place of breeding.

P. S. There fell in the county of Rutland, in three weeks of this present very wet weather, seven inches and a half of rain, which is more than has fallen in any three weeks for these thirty years past in that part of the world. A mean quantity in that county for one year is twenty inches and a half.

LETTER IX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Fyfield, near Andover, Feb.* 12, 1771.

You are, I know, no great friend to migration; and the well attested accounts from various parts of the kingdom seem to justify you in your suspicions, that at least many of the swallow kind do not leave us in the winter, but lay themselves up like insects and bats, in a torpid state, and slumber away the more uncomfortable months till the return of the sun and fine weather awakens them.[*]

But then we must not, I think, deny migration in general: because migration certainly does subsist in some places, as my brother in Andalusia has fully informed me. Of the motions of these birds he has ocular demonstration, for many weeks together, both spring and fall: during which periods myriads of the swallow kind traverse the Straits from north to south, and from south to north, according to the season. And these vast migrations consist not only of hirundines, but of bee-birds,[†] hoopoes, oro pendolos, or golden thrushes, &c. &c. and also of many of our soft-billed summer-birds of passage; and moreover of birds which never leave us, such as all the various sorts of hawks and kites. Old Belon, two hundred years ago, gives a curious account of the incredible armies of hawks and kites which he saw in the spring-time traversing the Thracian Bosphorus from Asia to Europe. Besides the above mentioned, he remarks that the procession is swelled by whole troops of eagles and vultures.

---

[*] See note to page 277.—Ed.

[†] The bee-eater (*merops vulgaris*), a most beautiful bird, but extremely rare visitant to the British islands, is here intended. Two or three of our summer birds are confused in some parts of the country under the name of "bee-bird."—Ed.

Now it is no wonder that birds residing in Africa should retreat before the sun as it advances, and retire to milder regions, and especially birds of prey, whose blood being heated with hot animal food, are more impatient of a sultry climate: but then I cannot help wondering why kites and hawks, and such hardy birds as are known to defy all the severity of England, and even of Sweden and all north Europe, should want to migrate from the south of Europe, and be dissatisfied with the winters of Andalusia.

It does not appear to me that much stress may be laid on the difficulty and hazard that birds must run in their migrations, by reason of vast oceans, cross winds, &c.; because, if we reflect, a bird may travel from England to the equator without launching out and exposing itself to boundless seas, and that by crossing the water at Dover, and again at Gibraltar. And I with the more confidence advance this obvious remark, because my brother has always found that some of his birds, and particularly the swallow kind, are very sparing of their pains in crossing the Mediterranean: for when arrived at Gibraltar, they do not

——— "Rang'd in figure wedge their way,
——————— And set forth
Their airy caravan high over seas
Flying, and over lands with mutual wing.
Easing their flight;"——— MILTON.

but scout and hurry along in little detached parties of six or seven in a company; and sweeping low, just over the surface of the land and water, direct their course to the opposite continent at the narrowest passage they can find. They usually slope across the bay to the south-west, and so pass over opposite to Tangier, which, it seems, is the narrowest space.*

In former letters we have considered whether it was probable that woodcocks in moon-shiny nights cross the German ocean from Scandinavia. As a proof that birds of less speed may pass that sea, considerable as it is, I shall relate the following incident, which, though mentioned to have happened so many years ago, was strictly matter of fact:—As some people were shooting in the parish of Trotton, in the county of Sussex, they killed a duck in that dreadful winter 1708-9, with a silver collar about its neck,* on which were engraven the arms of the king of Denmark. This anecdote the rector of Trotton at that time has often told to a near relation of mine; and, to the best of my remembrance, the collar was in the possession of the rector.

---

* It appears probable that many swallows of different species arrive in these islands directly from the northern coast of Spain. See an account (by Mr. Couch, of Polperro, an observant naturalist), in the fourth volume of the Magazine of Natural History, of a great number being seen to land upon the coast of Cornwall, the extreme fatigue of which can only be accounted for on the supposition that they had performed so long a journey. These were several times noticed to alight flat upon the sea, and, after floating a few minutes, to arise again, evidently refreshed.—ED.

At present I do not know any body near the sea-side that will take the trouble to remark at what time of the moon woodcocks first come: if I lived near the sea myself I would soon tell you more of the matter. One thing I used to observe when I was a sportsman, that there were times in which woodcocks were so sluggish and sleepy that they would drop again when flushed just before the spaniels, nay just at the muzzle of a gun that had been fired at them: whether this strange laziness was the effect of a recent fatiguing journey I shall not presume to say.

Nightingales not only never reach Northumberland and Scotland, but also, as I have been always told, Devonshire and Cornwall. In those last two counties we cannot attribute the failure of them to the want of warmth: the defect in the west is rather a presumptive argument that these birds come over to us from the continent at the narrowest passage, and do not stroll so far westward.†

Let me hear from your own observation whether skylarks do not dust. I think they do: and if they do, whether they wash also.

The *alauda pratensis* of Ray was the poor dupe that was educating the booby of a cuckoo mentioned in my letter of October last.

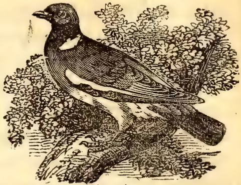
Your letter came too late for me to procure a ring-ousel for Mr. Tunstal during their autumnal visit: but I will endeavour to get him one when they call on us again in April. I am glad that you and that gentleman saw my Andalusian birds; I hope they answered your expectation. Royston, or gray crows, are winter birds that come much about the same time with the woodcock: they, like the fieldfare and redwing, have no apparent reason for migration; for as they fare in the winter like their congeners, so might they in all appearance in the summer.* Was not Tenant, when a boy, mistaken? did he not find a missel-thrush's nest, and take it for the nest of a fieldfare?

---

* I have read a like anecdote of a swan.

† The nightingale, I think, appears to migrate almost due north and south, deviating but a very little indeed either to the right or left. There are none in Brittany, nor in the channel islands (Jersey, Guernsey, &c.); and the most westward of them probably cross the channel at Cape la Hogue, arriving on the coast of Dorsetshire, and thence apparently proceeding northward, rather than dispersing towards the west, so that they are only known as accidental stragglers beyond at most the third degree of western longitude, a line which cuts off the counties of Devonshire and Cornwall, together with all Wales and Ireland, and by far the greater portion of Scotland, in which last mentioned kingdom the species has once or twice occurred to the east ward only of this meridian.—Ed.

The stock-dove, or wood-pigeon, *œnas Raii,* is the last winter bird of passage which appears with us, and is not seen till towards the end of November: about twenty years ago they abounded in the district of Selborne; and strings of them were seen morning and evening that reached a mile or more: but since the beechen woods have been greatly thinned they are much decreased in number. The ring-dove, *palumbus Raii,* stays with us the whole year, and breeds several times through the summer.


Ring-dove.

Before I received your letter of October last I had just remarked in my journal that the trees were unusually green. This uncommon verdure lasted on late into November; and may be accounted for from a late spring, a cool and moist summer; but more particularly from vast armies of chafers, or tree-beetles, which, in many places, reduced whole woods to a leafless naked state. These trees shot again at Midsummer, and then retained their foliage till very late in the year.

My musical friend, at whose house I am now visiting, has tried all the owls that are his near neighbours with a pitch-pipe set at concert-pitch, and finds they all hoot in B flat. He will examine the nightingales next spring.

I am, &c. &c.

LETTER X. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Aug.* 1, 1771.

From what follows, it will appear that neither owls nor cuckoos keep to one note. A friend remarks that many (most) of his owls hoot in B flat; but that one went almost half a note below A. The pipe he tried their notes by was a common half-crown pitch-pipe, such as masters use for tuning of harpsichords; it was the common London pitch.

A neighbour of mine, who is said to have a nice ear, remarks that the owls about this village hoot in three different keys, in G flat, or F sharp, in B flat and A flat. He heard two hooting to each other, the one in A flat, and the other in B flat. Query . Do these different notes proceed from different species, or only from various individuals? The same person finds upon trial that the note of the cuckoo (of which we have but one species) varies in different individuals; for, about Selborne wood, he found they were mostly in D: he heard two sing together, the one in D, the other in D sharp, who made a disagreeable concert: he afterwards heard one in D sharp, and about Wolmer-forest some in C. As to nightingales, he says that their notes are so short, and their transitions so rapid, that he cannot well ascertain their key. Perhaps in a cage, and in a room, their notes may be more distinguishable. This person has tried to settle the notes of a swift, and of several other small birds, but cannot bring them to any criterion.

---

* It should be remembered that the breeding place is the proper home of a species, and that it is a general habit in the feathered race to return annually to the same breeding-place. Were it not for this, northern regions would be almost deserted by them throughout the year.—Ed.

As I have often remarked that redwings are some of the first birds that suffer with us in severe weather, it is no wonder at all that they retreat from Scandinavian winters: and much more the *ordo* of *grallæ*, who all, to a bird, forsake the northern parts of Europe at the approach of winter. "*Grallæ tanquam conjuratæ unanimiter in fugam se conjiciunt; ne earum unicam quidem inter nos habitantem invenire possimus; ut enim æstate in australibus degere nequeunt ob defectum lumbricorum, terramque siccam; ita nec in frigidis ob eandem causam,*" says Ekmarck the Swede, in his ingenious little treatise called *Migrationes Avium*, which by all means you ought to read while your thoughts run on the subject of migration. See *Amœnitates Academicæ*, vol. 4, p. 565.

Birds may be so circumstanced as to be obliged to migrate in one country and not in another:* but the *grallæ* (which procure their food from marshes and boggy grounds) must in winter forsake the more northerly parts of Europe, or perish for want of food.

I am glad you are making enquiries from *Linnæus* concerning the woodcock: it is expected of him that he should be able to account for the motions and manner of life of the animals of his own *fauna*.

Faunists, as you observe, are too apt to acquiesce in bare descriptions, and a few synonyms: the reason is plain; because all that may be done at home in a man's study, but the investigation of the life and conversation of animals, is a concern of much more trouble and difficulty, and is not to be attained but by the active and inquisitive, and by those who reside much in the country.

---

* Thus the robin, and the blackbird, and the song thrush, migrate regularly in Germany, but not in Britain, our winters being considerable milder. In fact we receive accessions of all these in autumn from the Scandinavian peninsula; principally, however, of the two latter, though I have known instances of the robin also alighting on vessels in the German Ocean.—Ed.

Foreign systematics are, I observe, much too vague in their specific differences; which are almost universally constituted by one or two particular marks, the rest of the description running in general terms. But our countryman, the excellent Mr. Ray, is the only describer that conveys some precise idea in every term or word, maintaining his superiority over his followers and imitators in spite of the advantage of fresh discoveries and modern information.

At this distance of years it is not in my power to recollect at what periods woodcocks used to be sluggish or alert when I was a sportsman: but, upon my mentioning this circumstance to a friend, he thinks he has observed them to be remarkably listless against snowy foul weather: if this should be the case, then the inaptitude for flying arises only from an eagerness for food; as sheep are observed to be very intent on grazing against stormy wet evenings. I am, &c &c.

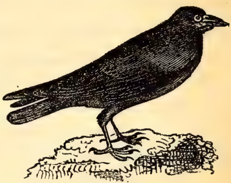
LETTER XI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Feb.* 8, 1772.

When I ride about in the winter, and see such prodigious flocks of various kinds of birds, I cannot help admiring at these congregations, and wishing that it was in my power to account for those appearances almost peculiar to the season. The two great motives which regulate the proceedings of the brute creation are love and hunger; the former incites animals to perpetuate their kind, the latter induces them to preserve individuals; whether either of these should seem to be the ruling passion in the matter of congregating is to be considered. As to love, that is out of the question at a time of the year when that soft passion is not indulged; besides, during the amorous season, such a jealousy prevails between the male birds that they can hardly bear to be together in the same hedge or field. Most of the singing and elation of spirits of that time seem to me to be the effect of rivalry and emulation: and it is to this spirit of jealousy that I chiefly attribute the equal dispersion of birds in the spring over the face of the country.

Now as to the business of food: as these animals are actuated by instinct to hunt for necessary food, they should not, one would suppose, crowd together in pursuit of sustenance at a time when it is most likely to fail; yet such associations do take place in hard weather chiefly, and thicken as the severity increases. As some kind of self-interest and self-defence is no doubt the motive for the proceeding, may it not arise from the helplessness of their state in such rigorous seasons: as men crowd together, when under great calamities, though they know not why? Perhaps approximation may dispel some degree of cold; and a crowd may make each individual appear safer from the ravages of birds of prey and other dangers.

If I admire when I see how much congenerous birds love to congregate, I am the more struck when I see incongruous ones in such strict amity. If we do not much wonder to see a flock of rooks usually attended by a train of daws, yet it is strange that the former should so frequently have a flight of starlings for their satellites. Is it because rooks have a more discerning scent than their attendants, and can lead them to spots more productive of food? Anatomists say that rooks, by reason of two large nerves which run down between the eyes into the upper mandible, have a more delicate feeling in their beaks than other round-billed birds, and can grope for their meat when out of sight. Perhaps then their associates attend them on the motive of interest, as greyhounds wait on the motions of their finders; and as lions are said to do on the yelpings of jackals Lapwings and starlings sometimes associate.


Rook.

LETTER XII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 9, 1772.

As a gentleman and myself were walking on the fourth of last November round the sea-banks at Newhaven, near the mouth of the Lewes river, in pursuit of natural knowledge, we were surprised to see three house-swallows gliding very swiftly by us.

That morning was rather chilly, with the wind at north-west; but the tenour of the weather for some time before had been delicate, and the noons remarkably warm. From this incident, and from repeated accounts which I meet with, I am more and more induced to believe that many of the swallow kind do not depart from this island; but lay themselves up in holes and caverns; and do, insect-like and bat-like, come forth at mild times, and then retire again to their *latebræ*. Nor make I the least doubt but that, if I lived at Newhaven, Seaford, Brighthelmstone, or any of those towns near the chalk-cliffs of the Sussex coast, by proper observations, I should see swallows stirring at periods of the winter, when the noons were soft and inviting, and the sun warm and invigorating. And I am the more of this opinion from what I have remarked during some of our late springs, that though some swallows did make their appearance about the usual time, viz. the thirteenth or fourteenth of April, yet meeting with a harsh reception, and blustering cold north-east winds, they immediately withdrew, absconding for several days, till the weather gave them better encouragement.*

LETTER XIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *April* 12, 1772.

WHILE I was in Sussex last autumn my residence was at the village near Lewes, from whence I had formerly the pleasure of writing to you. On the first of November I remarked that the old tortoise, formerly mentioned, began first to dig the ground in order to the forming its hybernaculum, which it had fixed on just beside a great tuft of hepaticas. It scrapes out the ground with its fore feet, and throws it up over its back with its hind; but the motion of its legs is ridiculously slow, little exceeding the hour-hand of a clock; and suitable to the composure of an animal said to be a whole month in performing one feat of copulation. Nothing can be more assiduous than this creature night and day in scooping the earth, and forcing its great body into the cavity; but, as the noons of that season proved unusually warm and sunny, it was continually interrupted, and called forth by the heat in the middle of the day; and though I continued there till the thirteenth of November, yet the work remained unfinished. Harsher weather, and frosty mornings, would have quickened its operations. No part of its behaviour ever struck me more than the extreme timidity it always expresses with regard to rain; for though it has a shell that would secure it against the wheel of a loaded cart, yet does it discover as much solicitude about rain as a lady dressed in all her best attire, shuffling away on the first sprinklings, and running its head up in a corner. If attended to, it becomes an excellent weather-glass; for as sure as it walks elate, and as it were on tiptoe, feeding with great earnestness in a morning, so sure will it rain before night. It is totally a diurnal animal, and never pretends to stir after it becomes dark. The tortoise, like other reptiles, has an arbitrary stomach as well as lungs; and can refrain from eating as well as breathing for a great part of the year. When first awakened it eats nothing; nor again in the autumn before it retires: through the height of the summer it feeds voraciously, devouring all the food that comes in its way. I was much taken with its sagacity in discerning those that do it kind offices; for, as soon as the good old lady comes in sight who has waited on it for more than thirty years, it hobbles towards its benefactress with awkward alacrity; but remains inattentive to strangers. Thus not only "the ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib,"* but the most abject reptile and torpid of beings distinguishes the hand that feeds it, and is touched with the feelings of gratitude! I am, &c. &c.

---

* There are numerous instances of swallows becoming torpid, but none of their strictly hybernating, none of their being aroused from a dormant state by unusually warm weather in early spring, which latter fact cannot be too much impressed on those who still advocate the theory of the hybernation of a portion of these birds. Let it be remembered that the adults of one species the chimney swallow), and the young of all, moult during the winter months.—ED.

P.S. In about three days after I left Sussex the tortoise retired into the ground under the hepatica.

LETTER XIV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, March* 26, 1773.

THE more I reflect on the *στοργη* of animals, the more I am astonished at its effects. Nor is the violence of this affection more wonderful than the shortness of its duration. Thus every hen is in her turn the virago of the yard, in proportion to the helplessness of her brood; and will fly in the face of a dog or a sow in defence of those chickens, which in a few weeks she will drive before her with relentless cruelty.

---

* Isaiah i. 3.

This affection sublimes the passions, quickens the invention, and sharpens the sagacity of the brute creation. Thus a hen, just become a mother, is no longer that placid bird she used to be, but with feathers standing an end, wings hovering, and clocking note, she runs about like one possessed. Dams will throw themselves in the way of the greatest danger in order to avert it from their progeny. Thus a partridge will tumble along before a sportsman in order to draw away the dogs from her helpless covey. In the time of nidification the most feeble birds will assault the most rapacious. All the hirundines of a village are up in arms at the sight of a hawk, whom they will persecute till he leaves that district. A very exact observer has often remarked that a pair of ravens nesting in the rock of Gibraltar would suffer no vulture or eagle to rest near their station, but would drive them from the hill with an amazing fury: even the blue thrush at the season of breeding would dart out from the clefts of the rocks to chase away the kestril, or the sparrowhawk. If you stand near the nest of a bird that has young, she will not be induced to betray them by an inadvertent fondness, but will wait about at a distance with meat in her mouth for an hour together.

Should I further corroborate what I have advanced above by some anecdotes which I probably may have mentioned before in conversation, yet you will, I trust, pardon the repetition for the sake of the illustration.

The flycatcher of the zoology (the *stoparola* of Ray), builds every year in the vines that grow on the walls of my house. A pair of these little birds had one year inadvertently placed their nest on a naked bough, perhaps in a shady time, not being aware of the inconvenience that followed. But a hot sunny season coming on before the brood was half fledged, the reflection of the wall became insupportable, and must inevitably have destroyed the tender young, had not affection suggested an expedient, and prompted the parent-birds to hover over the nest all the hotter hours, while with wings expanded, and mouths gaping for breath, they screened off the heat from their suffering offspring.*

* A similar instance is mentioned in the third series of Mr Jesse's "Gleanings in Natural History." A beautiful foreign finch, that had paired in confinement with a domestic Canary, used in this manner often to shelter his mate from the sultry rays of the sun.—Ed.

A further instance I once saw of notable sagacity in a willow-wren, which had built in a bank in my fields. This bird a friend and myself had observed as she sat in her nest; but were particularly careful not to disturb her, though we saw she eyed us with some degree of jealousy. Some days after as we passed that way we were desirous of remarking how this brood went on; but no nest could be found, till I happened to take up a large bundle of long green moss, as it were, carelessly thrown over the nest, in order to dodge the eye of any impertinent intruder.

A still more remarkable mixture of sagacity and instinct occurred to me one day as my people were pulling off the lining of a hotbed, in order to add some fresh dung. From out of the side of this bed leaped an animal with great agility that made a most grotesque figure; nor was it without great difficulty that it could be taken; when it proved to be a large white-bellied field-mouse with three or four young clinging to her teats by their mouths and feet. It was amazing that the desultory and rapid motions of this dam should not oblige her litter to quit their hold, especially when it appeared that they were so young as to be both naked and blind!*

To these instances of tender attachment, many more of which might be daily discovered by those that are studious of nature, may be opposed that rage of affection, that monstrous perversion of the *στοργη*, which induces some females of the brute creation to devour their young because their owners have handled them too freely, or removed them from place to place! Swine, and sometimes the more gentle race of dogs and cats, are guilty of this horrid and preposterous murder.† When I hear now and then of an abandoned mother that destroys her offspring, I am not so much amazed; since reason perverted, and the bad passions let loose, are capable of any enormity: but why the parental feelings of brutes, that usually flow in one most uniform tenour, should sometimes be so extravagantly diverted, I leave to abler philosophers than myself to determine.

I am, &c.

---

* I have observed the same in its congener the water-campagnol (*arvicola aquatica*), only that the young were in this instance so large that I was very much surprised to find them still dependent on their parent, the motions of which they somewhat obstructed. Bats fly about with the young attached to their teats, and often when the latter have attained a considerable size. —Ed.

† The same is commonly observed in rabbits, and in the white mice often kept by boys.—Ed.

LETTER XV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, July* 8, 1773.

Some young men went down lately to a pond on the verge of Wolmer-forest to hunt flappers, or young wild-ducks, many of which they caught, and among the rest, some very minute yet well-fledged wild-fowls alive, which upon examination I found to be teals. I did not know till then that teals ever bred in the south of England, and was much pleased with the discovery. this I look upon as a great stroke in natural history.

We have had, ever since I can remember, a pair of white owls that constantly breed under the eaves of this church. As I have paid good attention to the manner of life of these birds during their season of breeding, which lasts the summer through,* the following remarks may not perhaps be unacceptable:—About an hour before sunset (for then the mice begin to run) they sally forth in quest of prey, and hunt all round the hedges of meadows and small enclosures for them, which seem to be their only food. In this irregular country we can stand on an eminence and see them beat the fields over like a setting-dog, and often drop down in the grass or corn. I have minuted these birds with my watch for an hour together, and have found that they return to their nest, the one or the other of them, about once in five minutes; reflecting at the same time on the adroitness that every animal is possessed of as far as regards the well being of itself and offspring. But a piece of address, which they show when they return loaded, should not, I think, be passed over in silence.—As they take their prey with their claws, so they carry it in their claws to their nest: but, as the feet are necessary in their ascent under the tiles, they constantly perch first on the roof of the chancel, and shift the mouse from their claws to their bill, that the feet may be at liberty to take hold of the plate on the wall as they are rising under the eaves.

White owls seem not (but in this I am not positive) to hoot at all: all that clamorous hooting appears to me to come from the wood kinds. The white owl does indeed snore and hiss in a tremendous manner; and these menaces well answer the intention of intimidating: for I have known a whole village up in arms on such an occasion, imagining the church-yard to be full of goblins and spectres. White owls also often scream horribly as they fly along; from this screaming probably arose the common people's imaginary species of screech-owl, which they superstitiously think attends the windows of dying persons. The plumage of the remiges of the wings of every species of owl that I have yet examined is remarkably soft and pliant. Perhaps it may be necessary that the wings of these birds should not make much resistance or rushing, that they may be enabled to steal through the air unheard upon a nimble and watchful quarry.

---

* And not unfrequently the winter also, the breeding period of these birds much resembling that of the domestic pigeon. Indeed, few birds evince so great an aptitude for domestication as the white owl, and none are more eminently serviceable to man as destroyers of mice, and even rats, while they are perfectly harmless towards poultry.—Ed.

While I am talking of owls, it may not be improper to mention what I was told by a gentleman of the county of Wilts. As they were grubbing a vast hollow pollard-ash that had been the mansion of owls for centuries, he discovered at the bottom a mass of matter that at first he could not account for. After some examination, he found that it was a congeries of the bones of mice (and perhaps of birds and bats) that had been heaping together for ages, being cast up in pellets out of the crops of many generations of inhabitants. For owls cast up the bones, fur, and feathers of what they devour, after the manner of hawks.* He believes, he told me, that there were bushels of this kind of substance.

When brown owls hoot their throats swell as big as a hen's egg. I have known an owl of this species live a full year without any water. Perhaps the case may be the same with all birds of prey. When owls fly they stretch out their legs behind them as a balance to their large heavy heads: for as most nocturnal birds have large eyes and ears they must have large heads to contain them. Large eyes I presume are necessary to collect every ray of light, and large concave ears to command the smallest degree of sound or noise. I am, &c.

The *hirundines* are a most inoffensive, harmless, entertaining, social, and useful tribe of birds: they touch no fruit in our gardens; delight, all except one species, in attaching themselves to our houses; amuse us with their migrations, songs, and marvellous agility; and clear our outlets from the annoyances of gnats and other troublesome insects. Some districts in the South Seas, near Guaiaquil,* are desolated, it seems, by the infinite swarms of venomous mosquitoes, which fill the air, and render those coasts insupportable. It would be worth enquiring whether any species of *hirundines* is found in those regions. Whoever contemplates the myriads of insects that sport in the sun-beams of a summer evening in this country, will soon be convinced to what a degree our atmosphere would be choked with them were it not for the friendly interposition of the swallow tribe.

---

* This is a habit common to many more of the feathered race than is generally supposed. I have taken a hard pellet, just ready to be ejected, from the stomach of a cuckoo, consisting of the hairy skins of caterpillars, and about the size of a sparrow's egg; and all birds that feed much on beetles, as the motheater, the shrikes, chats, and even the nightingale, the robin, and the redstart, will thus occasionally cast up the indigestible refuse of whatever they had been feeding on.—Ed.

Many species of birds have their particular lice; but the *hirundines* alone seem to be annoyed with *dipterous* insects, which infest every species, and are so large, in proportion to themselves, that they must be extremely irksome and injurious to them. These are the *hippoboscæ hirundinis,* with narrow subulated wings, abounding in every nest; and are hatched by the warmth of the bird's own body during incubation, and crawl about under its feathers.†

A species of them is familiar to horsemen in the south of England under the name of forest-fly; and to some of side-fly, from its running sideways like a crab. It creeps under the tails, and about the groins, of horses, which, at their first coming out of the north, are rendered half frantic by the tickling sensation; while our own breed little regards them.

The curious Reaumur discovered the large eggs, or rather *pupæ,* of these flies as big as the flies themselves, which he hatched in his own bosom. Any person that will take the trouble to examine the old nests of either species of swallows may find in them the black shining cases of the *pupæ* of these insects: but for other particulars, too long for this place, we refer the reader to *l'Histoire d'Insectes* of that admirable entomologist. Tom. iv. pl. 11.

LETTER XVI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov.* 20, 1773.

In obedience to your injunctions I sit down to give you some account of the house-martin, or martlet; and, if my monography of this little domestic and familiar bird should happen to meet with your approbation, I may probably soon extend my enquiries to the rest of the British hirundines—the swallow, the swift, and the bank-martin.

---

* See Ulloa's Travels.

† The *H. urbica* is, I think, the most annoyed by them.—Ed.

A few house-martins begin to appear about the sixteenth of April; usually some few days later than the swallow. For some time after they appear the hirundines in general pay no attention to the business of nidification, but play and sport about either to recruit from the fatigue of their journey, if they do migrate at all, or else that their blood may recover its true tone and texture after it has been so long benumbed by the severities of winter. About the middle of May, if the weather be fine, the martin begins to think in earnest of providing a mansion for its family. The crust or shell of this nest seems to be formed of such dirt or loam as comes most readily to hand, and is tempered and wrought together with little bits of broken straws, to render it tough and tenacious. As this bird often builds against a perpendicular wall without any projecting ledge under, it requires its utmost efforts to get the first foundation firmly fixed, so that it may safely carry the superstructure. On this occasion the bird not only clings with its claws, but partly supports itself by strongly inclining its tail against the wall, making that a fulcrum; and thus steadied it works and plasters the materials into the face of the brick or stone. But then, that this work may not, while it is soft and green, pull itself down by its own weight, the provident architect has prudence and forbearance enough not to advance her work too fast; but by building only in the morning, and by dedicating the rest of the day to food and amusement, gives it sufficient time to dry and harden. About half an inch seems to be a sufficient layer for a day. Thus careful workmen when they build mud-walls (informed at first perhaps by this little bird) raise but a moderate layer at a time, and then desist; lest the work should become top-heavy, and so be ruined by its own weight. By this method in about ten or twelve days is formed an hemispheric nest with a small aperture towards the top, strong, compact, and warm; and perfectly fitted for all the purposes for which it was intended. But then nothing is more common than for the house-sparrow, as soon as the shell is finished, to seize on it as its own, to eject the owner, and to line it after its own manner.*

---

* Upon which occurrence, instances have been known, and attested on the most unexception-

After so much labour is bestowed in erecting a mansion, as nature seldom works in vain, martins will breed on for several years together in the same nest, where it happens to be well sheltered and secure from the injuries of weather. The shell or crust of the nest is a sort of rustic-work full of knobs and protuberances on the outside: nor is the inside of those that I have examined smoothed with any exactness at all; but is rendered soft and warm, and fit for incubation, by a lining of small straws, grasses, and feathers; and sometimes by a bed of moss interwoven with wool. In this nest they tread, or engender, frequently during the time of building; and the hen lays from three to five white eggs.

At first when the young are hatched, and are in a naked and helpless condition, the parent birds, with tender assiduity, carry out what comes away from their young. Was it not for this affectionate cleanliness the nestlings would soon be burnt up, and destroyed in so deep and hollow a nest, by their own caustic excrement. In the quadruped creation the same neat precaution is made use of; particularly among dogs and cats, where the dams lick away what proceeds from their young. But in birds there seems to be a particular provision, that the dung of nestlings is enveloped in a tough kind of jelly, and therefore is the easier conveyed off without soiling or daubing.* Yet, as nature is cleanly in all her ways, the young perform this office for themselves in a little time by thrusting their tails out at the aperture of their nest. As the young of small birds presently arrive at their ἡλικία, or full growth, they soon become impatient of confinement, and sit all day with their heads out at the orifice, where the dams, by clinging to the nest, supply them with food from morning to night. For a time the young are fed on the wing by their parents; but the feat is done by so quick and almost imperceptible a slight, that a person must have attended very exactly to their motions before he would be able to perceive it. As soon as the young are able to shift for themselves the dams immediately turn their thoughts to the business of a second brood: while the first flight, shaken off and rejected by their

---

able authority, of eave swallows (or "martins") congregating to the assistance of the injured pair, and immuring the sitting sparrow in its usurped abode. Generally speaking, however, the sparrow contrives to maintain possession comparatively unmolested.—Ed.

* This envelope appears to be somehow occasioned by the still quiet life which is led by nestlings. An adult haw-grosbeak, which I kept for some time in confinement, having broken his leg, which prevented him from getting about, his mutings were in consequence encased like those of a young bird.—Ed.

nurses, congregate in great flocks, and are the birds that are seen clustering and hovering on sunny mornings and evenings round towers and steeples, and on the roofs of churches and houses. These congregatings usually begin to take place about the first week in August; and therefore we may conclude that by that time the first flight is pretty well over. The young of this species do not quit their abodes all together; but the more forward birds get abroad some days before the rest. These approaching the eaves of buildings, and playing about before them, make people think that several old ones attend one nest. They are often capricious in fixing on a nesting-place, beginning many edifices, and leaving them unfinished; but when once a nest is completed in a sheltered place, it serves for several seasons. Those which breed in a ready finished house get the start in hatching of those that build new by ten days or a fortnight. These industrious artificers are at their labours in the long days before four in the morning: when they fix their materials they plaster them on with their chins, moving their heads with a quick vibratory motion. They dip and wash as they fly sometimes in very hot weather, but not so frequently as swallows. It has been observed that martins usually build to a north-east or north-west aspect, that the heat of the sun may not crack and destroy their nests: but instances are also remembered where they bred for many years in vast abundance in a hot stifled inn-yard, against a wall facing to the south.

Birds in general are wise in their choice of situation: but in this neighbourhood every summer is seen a strong proof to the contrary at a house without eaves in an exposed district, where some martins build year by year in the corners of the windows. But, as the corners of these windows (which face to the south-east and south-west) are too shallow, the nests are washed down every hard rain; and yet these birds drudge on to no purpose from summer to summer, without changing their aspect or house. It is a piteous sight to see them labouring when half their nest is washed away and bringing dirt—"*generis lapsi sarcire ruinas.*" Thus is instinct a most wonderful unequal faculty; in some instances so much above reason, in other respects so far below it! Martins love to frequent towns, especially if there are great lakes and rivers at hand; nay they even affect the close air of London. And I have not only seen them nesting in the Borough, but even in the Strand and Fleet-street; but then it was obvious from the dinginess of their aspect that their feathers partook of the filth of that sooty atmosphere. Martins are by far the least agile of the four species; their wings and tails are short, and therefore they are not capable of such surprising turns and quick and glancing evolutions as the swallow. Accordingly they make use of a placid easy motion in a middle region of the air, seldom mounting to any great height, and never sweeping long together over the surface of the ground or water. They do not wander far for food, but affect sheltered districts, over some lake, or under some hanging wood, or in some hollow vale, especially in windy weather. They breed the latest of all the swallow kind: in 1772 they had nestlings on to October the twenty-first, and are never without unfledged young as late as Michaelmas.

As the summer declines the congregating flocks increase in numbers daily by the constant accession of the second broods; till at last they swarm in myriads upon myriads round the villages on the Thames, darkening the face of the sky as they frequent the aits of that river, where they roost. They retire, the bulk of them I mean, in vast flocks together about the beginning of October: but have appeared of late years in a considerable flight in this neighbourhood, for one day or two, as late as November the third and sixth, after they were supposed to have been gone for more than a fortnight. They therefore withdraw with us the latest of any species. Unless these birds are very short-lived indeed, or unless they do not return to the district where they are bred, they must undergo vast devastations some how, and somewhere; for the birds that return yearly bear no manner of proportion to the birds that retire.

House-martins are distinguished from their congeners by having their legs covered with soft downy feathers down to their toes. They are no songsters; but twitter in a pretty inward soft manner in their nests. During the time of breeding they are often greatly molested with fleas.* I am, &c.

---

* In the wilder districts of Scotland, there are several localities where eave swallows build abundantly, and in large communities, against the perpendicular or overhanging precipices of rocks, obviously their natural site for nidification. The young differ from their parents in being browner in their general tint, with less gloss on the upper feathers; the tertiaries are tipped with white; the tail somewhat less forked; and the under parts are brownish about the breast, as in the bank-swallow. The adults moult before retiring to a warm region, but the young do not commence their change of plumage while in this country. The latter undergo a total moult during their absence, including the primary feathers of the wings and tail, as the latter is rather more forked when they return in spring, and the former a trifle longer.—Ed.

LETTER XVII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Ringmer, near Lewes, Dec.* 9, 1773.

I RECEIVED your last favour just as I was setting out for this place; and am pleased to find that my monography met with your approbation. My remarks are the result of many years' observation; and are, I trust, true in the whole: though I do not pretend to say that they are perfectly void of mistake, or that a more nice observer might not make many additions, since subjects of this kind are inexhaustible.

If you think my letter worthy the notice of your respectable society, you are at liberty to lay it before them; and they will consider it, I hope, as it was intended, as a humble attempt to promote a more minute enquiry into natural history; into the life and conversation of animals. Perhaps hereafter I may be induced to take the house-swallow under consideration; and from that proceed to the rest of the British hirundines.

Though I have now travelled the Sussex-downs upwards of thirty years, yet I still investigate that chain of majestic mountains with fresh admiration year by year; and think I see new beauties every time I traverse it. This range, which runs from Chichester eastward as far as East-bourn, is about sixty miles in length, and is called the South-downs, properly speaking, only round Lewes. As you pass along you command a noble view of the wild, or weald, on one hand, and the broad downs and sea on the other. Mr. Ray used to visit a family* just at the foot of these hills, and was so ravished with the prospect from Plumpton-plain near Lewes, that he mentions those scapes in his "Wisdom of God in the Works of the Creation" with the utmost satisfaction, and thinks them equal to any thing he had seen in the finest parts of Europe.

For my own part, I think there is somewhat peculiarly sweet and amusing in the shapely figured aspect of chalk-hills in preference to those of stone, which are rugged, broken, abrupt, and shapeless.

Perhaps I may be singular in my opinion, and not so happy as to convey to you the same idea; but I never contemplate these mountains without thinking I perceive somewhat analogous to growth in their gentle swellings and smooth fungus-like protuberances, their fluted sides, and regular hollows and slopes, that carry at once the air of vegetative dilation and expansion. . . . . Or was there ever a time when these immense masses of calcareous matter were thrown into fermentation by some adventitious moisture ; were raised and leavened into such shapes by some plastic power ; and so made to swell and heave their broad backs into the sky so much above the less-animated clay of the wild below ?

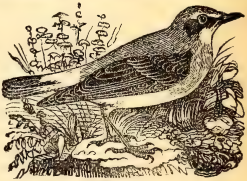
---

* Mr. Courthope, of Danny.

By what I can guess from the admeasurements of the hills that have been taken round my house, I should suppose that these hills surmount the wild at an average at about the rate of five hundred feet.

One thing is very remarkable as to the sheep : from the westward till you get to the river Adur all the flocks have horns, and smooth white faces, and white legs ; and a hornless sheep is rarely to be seen : but as soon as you pass that river eastward, and mount Beeding-hill, all the flocks at once become hornless, or, as they call them, poll-sheep ; and have moreover black faces with a white tuft of wool on their foreheads, and speckled and spotted legs : so that you would think that the flocks of Laban were pasturing on one side of the stream, and the variegated breed of his son-in-law Jacob were cantoned along on the other And this diversity holds good respectively on each side from the valley of Bramber and Beeding to the eastward, and westward all the whole length of the downs. If you talk with the shepherds on this subject, they tell you that the case has been so from time immemorial : and smile at your simplicity if you ask them whether the situation of these two different breeds might not be reversed. However, an intelligent friend of mine near Chichester is determined to try the experiment ; and has this autumn, at the hazard of being laughed at, introduced a parcel of black-faced hornless rams among his horned western ewes. The black-faced poll-sheep have the shortest legs and the finest wool.

As I had hardly ever before travelled these downs at so late a season of the year, I was determined to keep as sharp a lookout as possible so near the southern coast, with respect to the summer short-winged birds of passage. We make great enquiries concerning the withdrawing of the swallow kind, without examining enough into the causes why this tribe is never to be seen in winter; for, *entre nous*, the disappearing of the latter is more marvellous than that of the former, and much more unaccountable. The hirundines, if they please, are certainly capable of migration; and yet no doubt are often found in a torpid state: but redstarts, nightingales, whitethroats, blackcaps, &c. &c., are very ill provided for long flights; have never been once found, as I ever heard of, in a torpid state, and yet can never be supposed, in such troops, from year to year to dodge and elude the eyes of the curious and inquisitive, which from day to day discern the other small birds that are known to abide our winters. But, notwithstanding all my care, I saw nothing like a summer bird of passage: and, what is more strange, not one wheatear, though they abound so in the autumn as to be a considerable perquisite to the shepherds that take them; and though many are to be seen to my knowledge all the winter through in many parts of the south of England. The most intelligent shepherds tell me that some few of these birds appear on the downs in March, and then withdraw to breed probably in warrens and stone-quarries: now and then a nest is ploughed up in a fallow on the downs under a furrow, but it is thought a rarity. At the time of wheat-harvest they begin to be taken in great numbers; are sent for sale in vast quantities to Brighthelmstone and Tunbridge; and appear at the tables of all the gentry that entertain with any degree of elegance. About Michaelmas they retire and are seen no more till March. Though these birds are, when in season, in great plenty on the south downs round Lewes, yet at East-Bourn, which is the eastern extremity of those downs, they abound much more. One thing is very remarkable—that though in the height of the season so many hundreds of dozens are taken, yet they never are seen to flock; and it is a rare thing to see more than three or four at a time: so that there must be a perpetual flitting and constant progressive succession. It does not appear that any wheatears are taken to the westward of Houghton-bridge, which stands on the river Arun.


Wheatear.

I did not fail to look particularly after my new migration of ring-ousels; and to take notice whether they continued on the downs to this season of the year; as I had formerly remarked them in the month of October all the way from Chichester to Lewes wherever there were any shrubs and covert: but not one bird of this sort came within my observation. I only saw a few larks and whinchats, some rooks, and several kites and buzzards.

About midsummer a flight of crossbills comes to the pine-groves about this house, but never make any long stay.*

The old tortoise, that I have mentioned in a former letter, still continues in this garden; and retired under ground about the twentieth of November, and came out again for one day on the thirtieth: it lies now buried in a wet swampy border under a wall facing to the south, and is enveloped at present in mud and mire!

---

* From the above passage it would seem that, at least in this instance, there was some regularity in the appearance of this curious bird, though, generally speaking, it is decidedly a most uncertain visitant. Great numbers of them were dispersed over the south of England last year (1835), and I had then an opportunity of making myself personally acquainted with their habits. I obtained one, about the latter end of June, alive and in its nestling plumage, which considerably resembles that of the hen siskin and redpole linnets, to which birds the crossbills are in fact much more nearly allied than is generally supposed, though larger, and of a stouter make, than either. It was of a greenish colour, longitudinally streaked with a darker tint, precisely as in those birds, and exhibiting even the same paler line along the centre of the back, and a similar black spot under the chin. This plumage is changed early in autumn, and is replaced, in the male, by a garb of considerable beauty, bright glowing red upon the crown, rump, and the whole under parts, and reddish dusky on the remainder, the former increasing in intensity as the season advances; the female is a good deal of the colour of a hen greenfinch. After breeding (which takes place extremely early in the season), the tints of the male fade very considerably, so that the old males, when they first appear in our latitudes early in summer, are of a dull orange or saffron hue, which has commonly but erroneously been considered the fixed colour of the mature cock bird; it is exchanged when they moult for the same bright red that is assumed by the young. In confinement, however, a dull orange colour, here and there stained a little with dingy red, is all they assume, whence probably may have originated the mistake already adverted to; this tends also, in some degree, to intimate their affinity with the redpole linnets. The notes of the crossbill have much of the *carduelis* character, more particularly its call-note, which is uttered with the same peculiar swing of the body; its ordinary chirp is a loud and sharp *chipp*, sometimes repeated two or three times successively, and its proper song is unmusical and squeaking, though it often warbles or records to itself in a more pleasing strain. There is something very sagacious in its aspect, and in captivity it is an extremely lively, active species, fond of picking every thing to pieces that comes in its way, and making all possible use of its powerful bill, the structure of which, though considered by Buffon as a deformity, a "freak of nature," is one of the most admirable contrivances, one of the most beautified adaptations of means to end, to be found throughout the whole range of animated nature: the uses of this organ, however, have in recent publications been so often well described as to render it quite necessary to repeat them here. In a captive state, it is much in the habit of running over the wires of its cage, employing the bill as a prehensile instrument, in the manner of a parrot; though it is true that the siskins and redpoles do the same, notwithstanding that they are less able to hold. All these birds, too, agree in making great use of the foot, whilst picking their food; and there are a variety of minor accordances among them, sufficiently obvious to those who have studied them alive, which cannot be so well expressed on paper. Four species of crossbills exist, of which the American has usually been considered identical with our own, but it is much smaller, and differs in the relative proportion of parts. Another North American species, the *loxia leucoptera*, with a wing like that of a chaffinch, has once occurred in Ireland, and also in Germany; and the fourth species, the parrot crossbill (*L. psittacina*), is numbered among the rarest occasional visitants to this country; it is remarkable for the size and power of its strong bill, which has a very parrot-like appearance. One was killed last autumn in the New Forest.—ED.

Here is a large rookery round this house, the inhabitants of which seem to get their livelihood very easily; for they spend the greatest part of the day on their nest-trees when the weather is mild. These rooks retire every evening all the winter from this rookery, where they only call by the way, as they are going to roost in deep woods: at the dawn of day they always revisit their nest-trees, and are preceded a few minutes by a flight of daws, that act, as it were, as their harbingers.

I am, &c.

LETTER XVIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Jan.* 29, 1774.

The house-swallow, or chimney-swallow, is undoubtedly the first comer of all the British hirundines;* and appears in general on or about the thirteenth of April, as I have remarked from many years' observation. Not but now and then a straggler is seen much earlier: and, in particular, when I was a boy I observed a swallow for a whole day together on a sunny warm Shrove Tuesday; which day could not fall out later than the middle of March, and often happened early in February.

It is worth remarking that these birds are seen first about lakes and mill-ponds; and it is also very particular, that if these early visitors happen to find frost and snow, as was the case of the two dreadful springs of 1770 and 1771, they immediately withdraw for a time. A circumstance this much more in favour of hiding than migration; since it is much more probable that a bird should retire to its hybernaculum just at hand than return for a week or two only to warmer latitudes.

The swallow, though called the chimney-swallow, by no means builds altogether in chimneys, but often within barns and out-houses against the rafters; and so she did in Virgil's time:

> ———— "Antè
> Garrula quàm tignis nidos suspendat hirundo."

In Sweden she builds in barns, and is called *ladu swala*, the barn-swallow. Besides, in the warmer parts of Europe there are no chimneys to houses except they are English-built: in these countries she constructs her nest in porches, and gate-ways, and galleries, and open halls.

---

* I think the bank-swallow usually precedes it, which species often arrives towards the latter end of March.—Ed.

Here and there a bird may affect some odd, peculiar place; as we have known a swallow build down the shaft of an old well, through which chalk had been formerly drawn up for the purpose of manure: but in general with us this hirundo breeds in chimneys; and loves to haunt those stacks where there is a constant fire, no doubt for the sake of warmth. Not that it can subsist in the immediate shaft where there is a fire; but prefers one adjoining to that of the kitchen, and disregards the perpetual smoke of that funnel, as I have often observed with some degree of wonder.*

Five or six or more feet down the chimney does this little bird begin to form her nest about the middle of May, which consists, like that of the house-martin, of a crust or shell composed of dirt or mud, mixed with short pieces of straw to render it tough and permanent; with this difference, that whereas the shell of the martin is nearly hemispheric, that of the swallow is open at the top, and like half a deep dish: this nest is lined with fine grasses, and feathers which are often collected as they float in the air.

Wonderful is the address which this adroit bird shows all day long in ascending and descending with security through so narrow a pass. When hovering over the mouth of the funnel, the vibrations of her wings acting on the confined air occasion a rumbling like thunder. It is not improbable that the dam submits to this inconvenient situation so low in the shaft, in order to secure her broods from rapacious birds, and particularly from owls, which frequently fall down chimneys, perhaps in attempting to get at these nestlings.

The swallow lays from four to six white eggs, dotted with red specks; and brings out her first brood about the last week in June, or the first week in July. The progressive method by which the young are introduced into life is very amusing: first, they emerge from the shaft with difficulty enough, and often fall down into the rooms below: for a day or so they are fed on the chimney-top, and then are conducted to the dead leafless bough of some tree, where, sitting in a row, they are attended with great assiduity, and may then be called perchers. In a day or two more they become flyers, but are still unable to take their own food; therefore they play about near the place where the dams are hawking for flies; and, when a mouthful is collected, at a certain signal given, the dam and the nestling advance, rising towards each other, and meeting at an angle; the young one all the while uttering such a little quick note of gratitude and complacency, that a person must have paid very little regard to the wonders of Nature that has not often remarked this feat.

---

* I have known one instance of this species building in the hole of a tree, about thirty feet from the ground.—Ed.

The dam betakes herself immediately to the business of a second brood as soon as she is disengaged from her first; which at once associates with the first broods of house-martins; and with them congregates, clustering on sunny roofs, towers, and trees. This hirundo brings out her second brood towards the middle and end of August.

All the summer long is the swallow a most instructive pattern of unwearied industry and affection; for, from morning to night, while there is a family to be supported, she spends the whole day in skimming close to the ground, and exerting the most sudden turns and quick evolutions. Avenues, and long walks under hedges, and pasture-fields, and mown meadows where cattle graze, are her delight, especially if there are trees interspersed; because in such spots insects most abound. When a fly is taken a smart snap from her bill is heard, resembling the noise at the shutting of a watch-case; but the motion of the mandibles are too quick for the eye.

The swallow, probably the male bird, is the excubitor to house-martins, and other little birds, announcing the approach of birds of prey. For as soon as a hawk appears, with a shrill alarming note he calls all the swallows and martins about him; who pursue in a body, and buffet and strike their enemy till they have driven him from the village, darting down from above on his back, and rising in a perpendicular line in perfect security. This bird also will sound the alarm, and strike at cats when they climb on the roofs of houses, or otherwise approach the nests. Each species of hirundo drinks as it flies along, sipping the surface of the water; but the swallow alone, in general, washes on the wing, by dropping into a pool for many times together: in very hot weather house-martins and bank-martins dip and wash little.

The swallow is a delicate songster, and in soft sunny weather sings both perching and flying; on trees in a kind of concert, and on chimney tops: is also a bold flyer, ranging to distant downs and commons even in windy weather, which the other species seem much to dislike; nay, even frequenting exposed sea-port towns, and making little excursions over the salt water. Horsemen on wide downs are often closely attended by a little party of swallows for miles together, which plays before and behind them, sweeping around, and collecting all the sculking insects that are roused by the trampling of the horses' feet: when the wind blows hard, without this expedient, they are often forced to settle to pick up their lurking prey.

This species feeds much on little *coleoptera,* as well as on gnats and flies; and often settles on dug ground, or paths, for gravels to grind and digest its food. Before they depart, for some weeks, to a bird, they forsake houses and chimneys, and roost in trees; and usually withdraw about the beginning of October; though some few stragglers may appear on at times till the first week in November.

Some few pairs haunt the new and open streets of London next the fields, but do not enter, like the house-martin, the close and crowded parts of the city.

Both male and female are distinguished from their congeners by the length and forkedness of their tails. They are undoubtedly the most nimble of all the species: and when the male pursues the female in amorous chase, they then go beyond their usual speed, and exert a rapidity almost too quick for the eye to follow.[*]

After this circumstantial detail of the life and discerning στοργη of the swallow, I shall add, for your further amusement, an anecdote or two not much in favour of her sagacity:—

A certain swallow built for two years together on the handles of a pair of garden-shears, that were stuck up against the boards in an out-house, and therefore must have her nest spoiled whenever that implement was wanted: and, what is stranger still, another bird of the same species built its nest on the wings and body of an owl that happened by accident to hang dead and dry from the rafter of a barn. This owl, with the nest on its wings, and with eggs in the nest, was brought as a curiosity worthy the most elegant private museum in Great Britain. The owner, struck with the oddity of the sight, furnished the bringer with a large shell, or conch, desiring him to fix it just where the owl hung: the person did as he was ordered, and the following year a pair, probably the same pair, built their nest in the conch, and laid their eggs.

---

[*] This species differs from its congeners in invariably moulting abroad, both adults and young: the latter are distinguishable by the inferior gloss of the upper parts, by the paleness of the forehead and throat as compared to the adults, and by the comparative shortness of the exterior tail-feathers. These are of course shed during their absence, as they return with the tail much more furcate; but whether the wing-primaries are also changed cannot be inferred from comparison, though there can be little doubt of the fact from analogy with the eave and bank-swallows. —Ed.

The owl and the conch make a strange grotesque appearance, and are not the least curious specimens in that wonderful collection of art and nature.*

Thus is instinct in animals, taken the least out of its way, an undistinguishing, limited faculty; and blind to every circumstance that does not immediately respect self-preservation, or lead at once to the propagation or support of their species.

I am, with all respect, &c. &c.

LETTER XIX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Feb.* 14, 1774.

I RECEIVED your favour of the eighth, and am pleased to find that you read my little history of the swallow with your usual candour: nor was I the less pleased to find that you made objections where you saw reason.

As to the quotations, it is difficult to say precisely which species of hirundo Virgil might intend in the lines in question, since the ancients did not attend to specific differences like modern naturalists: yet somewhat may be gathered, enough to incline me to suppose that in the two passages quoted the poet had his eye on the swallow.

In the first place the epithet *garrula* suits the swallow well, who is a great songster; and not the martin, which is rather a mute bird, and when it sings is so inward as scarce to be heard. Besides, if *tignum* in that place signifies a rafter rather than a beam, as it seems to me to do, then I think it must be the swallow that is alluded to, and not the martin; since the former does frequently build within the roof against the rafters; while the latter always, as far as I have been able to observe, builds without the roof against eaves and cornices.

As to the simile, too much stress must not be laid on it: yet the epithet *nigra* speaks plainly in favour of the swallow, whose back and wings are very black;* while the rump of the martin is milk-white, its back and wings blue, and all its under part white as snow. Nor can the clumsy motions (comparatively clumsy) of the martin well represent the sudden and artful evolutions and quick turns which Juturna gave to her brother's chariot, so as to elude the eager pursuit of the enraged Æneas. The verb *sonat* also seems to imply a bird that is somewhat loquacious.

---

* Sir Ashton Lever's Musæum.

> “ *Nigra* velut magnas domini cum divitis ædes
> Pervolat, et pennis alta atria lustrat hirundo,
> Pabula parva legens, nidisque loquacibus escas :
> Et nunc porticibus vacuis, nunc humida circum
> Stagna *sonat*.”———

We have had a very wet autumn and winter, so as to raise the springs to a pitch beyond any thing since 1764; which was a remarkable year for floods and high waters. The land-springs, which we call lavants, break out much on the downs of Sussex, Hampshire, and Wiltshire. The country people say when the lavants rise corn will always be dear; meaning that when the earth is so glutted with water as to send forth springs on the downs and uplands, that the corn-vales must be drowned; and so it has proved for these ten or eleven years past. For land-springs have never obtained more since the memory of man than during that period; nor has there been known a greater scarcity of all sorts of grain, considering the great improvements of modern husbandry. Such a run of wet seasons a century or two ago would, I am persuaded, have occasioned a famine. Therefore pamphlets and newspaper letters, that talk of combinations, tend to inflame and mislead; since we must not expect plenty till Providence sends us more favourable seasons.

The wheat of last year, all round this district, and in the county of Rutland, and elsewhere, yields remarkably bad: and our wheat on the ground, by the continual late sudden vicissitudes from fierce frost to pouring rains, looks poorly; and the turnips rot very fast.

I am, &c.

---

* It has, however, a very beautiful and rich blue gloss, superior to that of the other. There is a species of swallow—unknown in Britain—inhabiting the districts bordering on the Mediterranean, the rock swallow (*H. rupestris*), which combines the characters of the three British species. It evidently, however, is not the kind alluded to by the poet.—Ed.

LETTER XX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, February* 26, 1774.

The sand-martin, or bank-martin, is by much the least of any of the British hirundines; and, as far as we have ever seen, the smallest known hirundo: though Brisson asserts that there is one much smaller, and that is the *hirundo esculenta*.*

But it is much to be regretted that it is scarce possible for any observer to be so full and exact as he could wish in reciting the circumstances attending the life and conversation of this little bird, since it is *fera naturâ*, at least in this part of the kingdom, disclaiming all domestic attachments, and haunting wild heaths and commons where there are large lakes; while the other species, especially the swallow and house-martin, are remarkably gentle and domesticated, and never seem to think themselves safe but under the protection of man.†

Here are in this parish, in the sand-pits and banks of the lakes of Wolmer-forest, several colonies of these birds; and yet they are never seen in the village; nor do they at all frequent the cottages that are scattered about in that wild district. The only instance I ever remember where this species haunts any building is at the town of Bishop's Waltham, in this county, where many sand-martins nestle and breed in the scaffold-holes of the back-wall of William of Wykeham's stables: but then this wall stands in a very sequestered and retired enclosure, and faces upon a large and beautiful lake. And indeed this species seems so to delight in large waters, that no instance occurs of their abounding, but near vast pools or rivers: and in particular it has been remarked that they swarm in the banks of the Thames in some places below London-bridge.‡

---

* There are several exotic species smaller than either.—Ed.

† The bank-swallow frequents villages and neighbourhoods quite as familiarly as the other species, where there are contiguous high banks or pits at all congenial to its habits, as in various places I have had many opportunities of witnessing.—Ed.

‡ Perhaps, generally speaking, this species keeps more to the immediate vicinity of water than the others, but it sometimes plays far and wide over the champaign country. Over the small river Wandle, in Surrey, I have occasionally seen them in such multitudes as almost to confuse the sight, whilst the constant snapping of their bills, as they seized the small gnats and other minute insects, maintained an almost continuous crackling sound. On these occasions, they often whisk by almost within arm's reach, so that it can be easily noticed that the common opinion of swallows flying with the bill open is erroneous. And it is beautiful to observe how admirably each preserves its own course, when vacillating and sailing in such close multitudes, darting by in every possible direction, yet each keeping itself quite clear of all the rest.—Ed.

It is curious to observe with what different degrees of architectonic skill Providence has endowed birds of the same genus, and so nearly correspondent in their general mode of life! for while the swallow and the house-martin discover the greatest address in raising and securely fixing crusts or shells of loam as cunabula for their young, the bank-martin terebrates a round and regular hole in the sand or earth, which is serpentine, horizontal, and about two feet deep. At the inner end of this burrow does this bird deposit, in a good degree of safety, her rude nest, consisting of fine grasses and feathers, usually goose-feathers, very inartificially laid together.

Perseverance will accomplish any thing: though at first one would be disinclined to believe that this weak bird, with her soft and tender bill and claws, should ever be able to bore the stubborn sand-bank without entirely disabling herself; yet with these feeble instruments have I seen a pair of them make great dispatch: and could remark how much they had scooped that day by the fresh sand which ran down the bank, and was of a different colour from that which lay loose and bleached in the sun.

In what space of time these little artists are able to mine and finish these cavities I have never been able to discover, for reasons given above; but it would be a matter worthy of observation, where it falls in the way of any naturalist to make his remarks. This I have often taken notice of, that several holes of different depths are left unfinished at the end of summer. To imagine that these beginnings were intentionally made in order to be in the greater forwardness for next spring, is allowing perhaps too much foresight and *rerum prudentia* to a simple bird. May not the cause of these *latebræ* being left unfinished arise from their meeting in those places with strata too harsh, hard, and solid, for their purpose, which they relinquish, and go to a fresh spot that works more freely? Or may they not in other places fall in with a soil as much too loose and mouldering, liable to flounder, and threatening to overwhelm them and their labours?

One thing is remarkable—that, after some years, the old holes are forsaken and new ones bored; perhaps because the old habitations grow foul and fetid from long use, or because they may so abound with fleas as to become untenantable. This species of swallow moreover is strangely annoyed with fleas: and we have seen fleas, bed-fleas *(pulex irritans)*, swarming at the mouths of these holes, like bees on the stools of their hives.

The following circumstance should by no means be omitted—that these birds do not make use of their caverns by way of hybernacula, as might be expected; since banks so perforated have been dug out with care in the winter, when nothing was found but empty nests.

The sand-martin arrives much about the same time with the swallow, and lays, as she does, from four to six white eggs. But as this species is *cryptogame,* carrying on the business of nidification, incubation, and the support of its young in the dark, it would not be so easy to ascertain the time of breeding, were it not for the coming forth of the broods, which appear much about the time, or rather somewhat earlier than those of the swallow. The nestlings are supported in common like those of their congeners, with gnats and other small insects; and sometimes they are fed with *libellulæ* (dragon-flies) almost as long as themselves. In the last week in June we have seen a row of these sitting on a rail near a great pool as perchers; and so young and helpless, as easily to be taken by hand: but whether the dams ever feed them on the wing, as swallows and house-martins do, we have never yet been able to determine; nor do we know whether they pursue and attack birds of prey.*

When they happen to breed near hedges and enclosures, they are dispossessed of their breeding-holes by the house-sparrow, which is on the same account a fell adversary to house-martins.

These hirundines are no songsters, but rather mute, making only a little harsh noise when a person approaches their nests.† They seem not to be of a sociable turn, never with us congregating with their congeners in the autumn. Undoubtedly they breed a second time, like the house-martin and swallow; and withdraw about Michaelmas.

Though in some particular districts they may happen to abound, yet in the whole, in the south of England at least, is this much the rarest species. For there are few towns or large villages but what abound with house-martins; few churches, towers, or steeples, but what are haunted by some swifts; scarce a hamlet or single cottage-chimney that has not its swallow; while the bank-martins, scattered here and there, live a sequestered life among some abrupt sand-hills, and in the banks of some few rivers.

---

* They do so quite as briskly as the other species.—Ed.

† They have also a faint weak chirp, occasionally repeated as they fly.—Ed.

These birds have a peculiar manner of flying; flitting about with odd jerks, and vacillations, not unlike the motions of a butterfly. Doubtless the flight of all *hirundines* is influenced by, and adapted to, the peculiar sort of insects which furnish their food. Hence it would be worth enquiry to examine what particular genus of insects affords the principal food of each respective species of swallow.

Notwithstanding what has been advanced above, some few sand-martins, I see, haunt the skirts of London, frequenting the dirty pools in Saint George's Fields, and about Whitechapel. The question is where these build, since there are no banks or bold shores in that neighbourhood: perhaps they nestle in the scaffold holes of some old or new deserted building. They dip and wash as they fly sometimes, like the house-martin and swallow.

Sand-martins differ from their congeners, in the diminutiveness of their size, and in their colour, which is what is usually called a mouse-colour. Near Valencia, in Spain, they are taken, says Willughby, and sold in the markets for the table; and are called by the country people, probably from their desultory jerking manner of flight, *Papilion de Montagna*.*

LETTER XXI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Sept. 28, 1774.*

As the swift or black martin is the largest of the British *hirundines*, so is it undoubtedly the latest comer. For I remember but one instance of its appearing before the last week in April: and in some of our late frosty, harsh springs, it has not been seen till the beginning of May. This species usually arrives in pairs.†

The swift, like the sand-martin, is very defective in architecture, making no crust, or shell, for its nest; but forming it of dry grasses and feathers, very rudely and inartificially put together. With all my attention to these birds, I have never been able once to discover one in the act of collecting or carrying in materials: so that I have suspected (since their nests are exactly the same) that they sometimes usurp upon the house-sparrows, and expel them, as sparrows do the house and sand-martin; well remembering that I have seen them squabbling together at the entrance of their holes; and the sparrows up in arms, and much disconcerted at these intruders. And yet I am assured, by a nice observer in such matters, that they do collect feathers for their nests in Andalusia; and that he has shot them with such materials in their mouths.*

---

* The male and female of this species of swallow are exactly similar, and can be distinguished only by dissection. The young have the wing-primaries somewhat shorter, and the tail less forked. The upper plumage is more or less mottled with a pale tint, particularly about the rump and upper tail-coverts; and the tail itself is also margined in the same manner, as are also the wing-coverts, and especially the tertiaries; altogether imparting a pretty mottled appearance to the bird. This plumage is wholly changed in winter.—Ed.

† And very generally after a tempest.—Ed.

Swifts, like sand-martins, carry on the business of nidification quite in the dark, in crannies of castles, and towers, and steeples, and upon the tops of the walls of churches under the roof; and therefore cannot be so narrowly watched as those species that build more openly: but, from what I could ever observe, they begin nesting about the middle of May; and I have remarked, from eggs taken, that they have sat hard by the ninth of June In general they haunt tall buildings, churches, and steeples, and breed only in such: yet in this village some pairs frequent the lowest and meanest cottages, and educate their young under those thatched roofs. We remember but one instance where they breed out of buildings; and that is in the sides of a deep chalk-pit near the town of Odiham, in this county, where we have seen many pairs entering the crevices, and skimming and squeaking round the precipices.

As I have regarded these amusive birds with no small attention, if I should advance something new and peculiar with respect to them, and different from all other birds, I might perhaps be credited; especially as my assertion is the result of many years' exact observation. The fact that I would advance is, that swifts tread, or copulate, on the wing: and I would wish any nice observer, that is startled at this supposition, to use his own eyes, and I think he will soon be convinced. In another class of animals, viz. the insect, nothing is so common as to see the different species of many genera in conjunction as they fly. The swift is almost continually on the wing; and as it never settles on the ground, on trees, or roofs, would seldom find opportunity for amorous rites, was it not enabled to indulge them in the air. If any person would watch these birds of a fine morning in May, as they are sailing round at a great height from the ground, he would see, every now and then, one drop on the back of another, and both of them sink down together for many fathoms with a loud piercing shriek. This I take to be the juncture when the business of generation is carrying on.

---

* It is difficult to know exactly what to say in this instance, where my own observation is directly contradictory to what is advanced by Mr. White. It certainly is possible that the swift may sometimes usurp the domicile of a house-sparrow; but that it should not afterwards arrange the nest after its own fashion, and that its eggs should be laid on the comparatively unfinished structure of the sparrow, is at variance with all that I have seen of its economy. That Mr. White never observed the swift collecting building materials may be at once accounted for by the fact that, like the eave-swallow, it often returns to its former nest for many seasons in succession; but that it ordinarily collects its own materials, and that it forms of them a very firm "crust, or shell," are most undoubted facts, the latter of which is sufficiently exemplified in a number of specimens now lying before me. These are composed, for the most part, of small soft pieces of hay and straw, more or less intermingled with vegetable pappus and downy feathers, all of which might have been obtained while on the wing in windy weather. One of them has a fragment of newspaper, and another a small birchen twig, worked up into the structure; and all of them are very firmly cemented with large quantities of a viscous substance, either secreted by the internal glands of the bird, as is the common opinion, or at all events elaborated from some gelatinous vegetable substance, as is known to be the case with the nests of the *hirundo esculenta.* The swift is very tenacious of the place it has once selected for nidification, and, if deprived of its nest, will construct another in the course of a few days, every bit as solid and substantial as that which had been taken away.—Ed.

As the swift eats, drinks, collects materials for its nest, and, as it seems, propagates on the wing; it appears to live more in the air than any other bird, and to perform all functions there save those of sleeping and incubation.

This hirundo differs widely from its congeners in laying invariably but two eggs at a time,* which are milk-white, long, and peaked at the small end; whereas the other species lay at each brood from four to six. It is a most alert bird, rising very early, and retiring to roost very late; and is on the wing in the height of summer at least sixteen hours. In the longest days it does not withdraw to rest till a quarter before nine in the evening, being the latest of all day birds. Just before they retire whole groups of them assemble high in the air, and squeak, and shoot about with wonderful rapidity. But this bird is never so much alive as in sultry thundry weather, when it expresses great alacrity, and calls forth all its powers. In hot mornings several, getting together in little parties, dash round the steeples and churches, squeaking as they go in a very clamorous manner: these, by nice observers, are supposed to be males serenading their sitting hens; and not without reason, since they seldom squeak till they come close to the walls or eaves, and since those within utter at the same time a little inward note of complacency.

---

* This is a mistake; three and even four eggs are not uncommon. But, if their first produce be taken away, I believe that two eggs are the maximum which are laid afterwards. Of seven nests, all of them containing eggs, which were removed by a correspondent of Loudon's Magazine, two of them contained only a pair, four had three, and one had as many as four eggs in it. On examining the same situation five weeks afterwards, eight new nests had been constructed, each of them containing only a pair of either eggs or young.—Ed.

When the hen has sat hard all day, she rushes forth just as it is almost dark, and stretches and relieves her weary limbs, and snatches a scanty meal for a few minutes, and then returns to her duty of incubation. Swifts, when wantonly and cruelly shot while they have young, discover a little lump of insects in their mouths, which they pouch and hold under their tongue. In general they feed in a much higher district than the other species; a proof that gnats and other insects do also abound to a considerable height in the air: they also range to vast distances; since loco-motion is no labour to them, who are endowed with such wonderful powers of wing. Their powers seem to be in proportion to their levers; and their wings are longer in proportion than those of almost any other bird. When they mute, or ease themselves in flight, they raise their wings, and make them meet over their backs.

At some certain times in the summer I had remarked that swifts were hawking very low for hours together over pools and streams; and could not help enquiring into the object of their pursuit that induced them to descend so much below their usual range. After some trouble, I found that they were taking *phryganeæ*, *ephemeræ*, and *libellulæ* (cadew-flies, may-flies, and dragon-flies) that were just emerged out of their aurelia state. I then no longer wondered that they should be so willing to stoop for a prey that afforded them such plentiful and succulent nourishment.

They bring out their young about the middle or latter end of July: but as these never become perchers, nor, that ever I could discern, are fed on the wing by their dams, the coming forth of the young is not so notorious as in the other species.

On the thirtieth of last June I untiled the eaves of a house where many pairs build, and found in each nest only two squab, naked *pulli:* on the eighth of July I repeated the same enquiry, and found they had made very little progress towards a fledged state, but were still naked and helpless. From whence we may conclude that birds whose way of life keeps them perpetually on the wing would not be able to quit their nest till the end of the month. Swallows and martins, that have numerous families, are continually feeding them every two or three minutes; while swifts, that have but two young to maintain, are much at their leisure, and do not attend on their nests for hours together.

Sometimes they pursue and strike at hawks that come in their way; but not with that vehemence and fury that swallows express on the same occasion. They are out all day long in wet days, feeding about, and disregarding still rain: from whence two things may be gathered; first, that many insects abide high in the air, even in rain; and next, that the feathers of these birds must be well preened to resist so much wet. Windy, and particularly windy weather with heavy showers, they dislike; and on such days withdraw, and are scarce ever seen.

There is a circumstance respecting the colour of swifts, which seems not to be unworthy our attention. When they arrive in the spring they are all over of a glossy, dark soot-colour, except their chins, which are white; but, by being all day long in the sun and air, they become quite weather-beaten and bleached before they depart, and yet they return glossy again in the spring. Now, if they pursue the sun into lower latitudes, as some suppose, in order to enjoy a perpetual summer, why do they not return bleached? Do they not rather perhaps retire to rest for a season, and at that juncture moult and change their feathers, since all other birds are known to moult soon after the season of breeding?[*]

Swifts are very anomalous in many particulars, dissenting from all their congeners not only in the number of their young, but in breeding but once in a summer; whereas all the other British hirundines breed invariably twice. It is past all doubt that swifts can breed but once, since they withdraw in a short time after the flight of their young, and some time before their congeners bring out their second broods. We may here remark, that, as swifts breed but once in a summer, and only two at a time, and the other hirundines twice, the latter, who lay from four to six eggs, increase at an average five times as fast as the former.

But in nothing are swifts more singular than in their early retreat. They retire, as to the main body of them, by the tenth of August, and sometimes a few days sooner: and every straggler invariably withdraws by the twentieth, while their congeners, all of them, stay till the beginning of October; many of them all through that month, and some occasionally to the beginning of November.* This early retreat is mysterious and wonderful, since that time is often the sweetest season in the year. But, what is more extraordinary, they begin to retire still earlier in the most southerly parts of Andalusia, where they can be no ways influenced by any defect of heat; or, as one might suppose, defect of food. Are they regulated in their motions with us by a failure of food, or by a propensity to moulting, or by a disposition to rest after so rapid a life, or by what? This is one of those incidents in natural history that not only baffles our searches, but almost eludes our guesses!

---

[*] Swifts invariably moult during their absence; and I am greatly inclined to suspect that the young undergo no change whatever until the second autumn, as is the case with the whole falcon-family, certain of the owls, and the bee-eater and king-fisher tribes, all of which require a long time to elaborate their first or nestling plumage, and many of which (I believe all the falcon-race) do not propagate till they are two years old.—Ed.

These hirundines never perch on trees or roofs, and so never congregate with their congeners. They are fearless while haunting their nesting places, and are not to be scared with a gun; and are often beaten down with poles and cudgels as they stoop to go under the eaves. Swifts are much infested with those pests to the genus called *hippoboscæ hirundinis;* and often wriggle and scratch themselves, in their flight, to get rid of that clinging annoyance.

Swifts are no songsters, and have only one harsh screaming note; yet there are ears to which it is not displeasing, from an agreeable association of ideas, since that note never occurs but in the most lovely summer weather.

They never settle on the ground but through accident; and when down can hardly rise, on account of the shortness of their legs and the length of their wings; neither can they walk, but only crawl; but they have a strong grasp with their feet, by which they cling to walls. Their bodies being flat they can enter a very narrow crevice; and where they cannot pass on their bellies they will turn up edgewise.

The particular formation of the foot discriminates the swift from all the British hirundines; and indeed from all other known birds, the *hirundo melba,* or great white-bellied swift of Gibraltar, excepted; for it is so disposed as to carry "*omnes quatuor digitos anticos*" all its four toes forward; besides the least toe, which should be the back-toe, consists of one bone alone, and the other three only of two apiece. A construction most rare and peculiar, but nicely adapted to the purposes in which their feet are employed. This, and some peculiarities attending the nostrils and under mandible, have induced a discerning naturalist* to suppose that this species might constitute a *genus per se.*†

---

* A correspondent of the Magazine of Natural History relates one instance of a swift being noticed in Perthshire so late as Nov. 8; and I have known them once or twice to occur in September. So powerful is the migrative impulse in these birds that it is not a very rare occurrence for them to leave a young brood of half-fledged nestlings to perish—a fact which has also been noticed in others of the swallow tribe. A remarkable instance, however, to the contrary is stated in the periodical already mentioned, in which a single swallow was observed to stay for some time after the departure of its fellows, to attend upon a full grown nestling, the foot of which had been inextricably entangled in the nest.—Ed.

In London a party of swifts frequents the Tower, playing and feeding over the river just below the bridge: others haunt some of the churches of the Borough next the fields; but do not venture, like the house-martin, into the close crowded part of the town.

The Swedes have bestowed a very pertinent name on this swallow, calling it ring swala, from the perpetual rings or circles that it takes round the scene of its nidification.

Swifts feed on *coleoptera,* or small beetles with hard cases over their wings, as well as on the softer insects; but it does not appear how they can procure gravel to grind their food, as swallows do, since they never settle on the ground. Young ones, over-run with *hippoboscæ,*‡ are sometimes found, under their nests, fallen to the ground; the number of vermin rendering their abode insupportable any longer. They frequent in this village several abject cottages: yet a succession still haunts the same unlikely roofs: a good proof this that the same birds return to the same spots. As they must stoop very low to get up under these humble eaves, cats lie in wait, and sometimes catch them on the wing.

On the fifth of July, 1775, I again untiled part of a roof over the nest of a swift. The dam sat in the nest; but so strongly was she affected by natural στοργη for her brood, which she supposed to be in danger, that, regardless of her own safety, she would not stir, but lay sullenly by them, permitting herself to be taken in hand. The squab young we brought down and placed on the grass-plot, where they tumbled about, and were as helpless as a new-born child. While we contemplated their naked bodies, their unwieldy disproportioned abdomina, and their heads, too heavy for their necks to support, we could not but wonder when we reflected that these shiftless beings in a little more than a fortnight would be able to dash through the air almost with the inconceivable swiftness of a meteor; and perhaps, in their emigration, must traverse vast continents and oceans as distant as the equator. So soon does nature advance small birds to their ἡλικια, or state of perfection; while the progressive growth of men and large quadrupeds is slow and tedious!

---

* John Antony Scopoli, of Carniola, M.D.

† The genus *cypselus,* or swift, is now universally accepted, though at the same time few naturalists seem to be aware of the extent to which it differs from *hirundo.* It is in the skeleton that this diversity is most apparent. The plumage is quite of a different character, and the amazingly thick skin of the swift affords another point of contrast. But it is in the structure and conformation of the *sternum* (that important bone to which the immense pectoral muscles are attached, and upon which, as birds of powerful flight, their whole frame may be said to be especially organized) that the distinctions between these genera are the most remarkable. The vast development of the sternal ridge in the swift has no counterpart in any of the swallows, which have the sternum much broader and more after the fashion of the dentirostral races; that of the swifts somewhat resembling those of the true falcons, while the moth-eater again presents an approximation to the more powerfully winged owls. In each, however, the development being greatest in the fissirostral races. The skull is also very different in the swift and swallow genera, in the former being much wider in the gape, and approaching in form to the crania of the moth-eater genus.—Ed.

‡ These insects, which so annoy all the swallow tribes, are now known as the *craterina hirundinis* of systematists. Hatched in the nest by the vital warmth of the birds, they live afterwards by sucking their blood.—Ed.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Sept.* 13, 1774.

By means of a straight cottage-chimney I had an opportunity this summer of remarking, at my leisure, how swallows ascend and descend through the shaft; but my pleasure, in contemplating the address with which this feat was performed to a considerable depth in the chimney, was somewhat interrupted by apprehensions lest my eyes might undergo the same fate with those of Tobit.*

Perhaps it may be some amusement to you to hear at what times the different species of hirundines arrived this spring in three very distant counties of this kingdom. With us the swallow was seen first on April the 4th, the swift on April the 24th, the bank-martin on April the 12th, and the house-martin not till April the 30th. At South Zele, Devonshire, swallows did not arrive till April the 25th; swifts, in plenty, on May the 1st; and house-martins not till the middle of May. At Blackburn, in Lancashire, swifts were seen April the 28th, swallows April the 29th, house-martins May the 1st. Do these different dates, in such distant districts, prove any thing for or against migration?

---

* Tobit ii. 10.

A farmer, near Weyhill, fallows his land with two teams of asses; one of which works till noon, and the other in the afternoon. When these animals have done their work, they are penned all night, like sheep, on the fallow. In the winter they are confined and foddered in a yard, and make plenty of dung.

Linnæus says that hawks "*paciscuntur inducias cum avibus, quamdiu cuculus cuculat*:" but it appears to me that, during that period, many little birds are taken and destroyed by birds of prey, as may be seen by their feathers left in lanes and under hedges.

The missel-thrush is, while breeding, fierce and pugnacious, driving such birds as approach its nest, with great fury, to a distance. The Welch call it *pen y llwyn*, the head or master of the coppice. He suffers no magpie, jay, or blackbird, to enter the garden where he haunts; and is, for the time, a good guard to the new-sown legumens. In general he is very successful in the defence of his family: but once I observed in my garden, that several magpies came determined to storm the nest of a missel-thrush: the dams defended their mansion with great vigour, and fought resolutely *pro aris et focis;* but numbers at last prevailed, they tore the nest to pieces, and swallowed the young alive.

In the season of nidification the wildest birds are comparatively tame. Thus the ring-dove breeds in my fields, though they are continually frequented; and the missel-thrush, though most shy and wild in the autumn and winter, builds in my garden close to a walk where people are passing all day long.

Wall-fruit abounds with me this year; but my grapes, that used to be forward and good, are at present backward beyond all precedent: and this is not the worst of the story; for the same ungenial weather, the same black cold solstice, has injured the more necessary fruits of the earth, and discoloured and blighted our wheat. The crop of hops promises to be very large.

Frequent returns of deafness incommode me sadly, and half disqualify me for a naturalist; for, when those fits are upon me, I lose all the pleasing notices and little intimations arising from rural sounds; and May is to me as silent and mute with respect to the notes of birds, &c., as August. My eyesight is, thank God, quick and good; but with respect to the other sense, I am, at times, disabled:

> "And Wisdom at one entrance quite shut out."

LETTER XXIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, June* 8, 1775.

On September the 21st, 1741, being then on a visit, and intent on field-diversions, I rose before daybreak: when I came into the enclosures, I found the stubbles and clover-grounds matted all over with a thick coat of cobweb, in the meshes of which a copious and heavy dew hung so plentifully that the whole face of the country seemed, as it were, covered with two or three setting-nets drawn one over another. When the dogs attempted to hunt, their eyes were so blinded and hoodwinked that they could not proceed, but were obliged to lie down and scrape the incumbrances from their faces with their fore-feet, so that, finding my sport interrupted, I returned home musing in my mind on the oddness of the occurrence.

As the morning advanced the sun became bright and warm, and the day turned out one of those most lovely ones which no season but the autumn produces; cloudless, calm, serene, and worthy of the South of France itself.

About nine an appearance very unusual began to demand our attention, a shower of cobwebs falling from very elevated regions, and continuing, without any interruption, till the close of the day. These webs were not single filmy threads, floating in the air in all directions, but perfect flakes or rags; some near an inch broad, and five or six long, which fell with a degree of velocity that showed they were considerably heavier than the atmosphere.

On every side as the observer turned his eyes might he behold a continual succession of fresh flakes falling into his sight, and twinkling like stars as they turned their sides towards the sun.

How far this wonderful shower extended would be difficult to say; but we know that it reached Bradley, Selborne, and Alresford, three places which lie in a sort of a triangle, the shortest of whose sides is about eight miles in extent.

At the second of those places there was a gentleman (for whose veracity and intelligent turn we have the greatest veneration) who observed it the moment he got abroad; but concluded that, as soon as he came upon the hill above his house, where he took his morning rides, he should be higher than this meteor, which he imagined might have been blown, like Thistle-down, from the common above: but, to his great astonishment, when he rode to the most elevated part of the down, 300 feet above his fields, he found the webs in appearance still as much above him as before; still descending into sight in a constant succession, and twinkling in the sun, so as to draw the attention of the most incurious.

Neither before nor after was any such fall observed; but on this day the flakes hung in the trees and hedges so thick, that a diligent person sent out might have gathered baskets full.

The remark that I shall make on these cobweb-like appearances, called gossamer, is, that, strange and superstitious as the notions about them were formerly, nobody in these days doubts but that they are the real production of small spiders, which swarm in the fields in fine weather in autumn, and have a power of shooting out webs from their tails so as to render themselves buoyant, and lighter than air. But why these apterous insects should that day take such a wonderful aerial excursion, and why their webs should at once become so gross and material as to be considerably more weighty than air, and to descend with precipitation, is a matter beyond my skill. If I might be allowed to hazard a supposition, I should imagine that those filmy threads, when first shot, might be entangled in the rising dew, and so drawn up, spiders and all, by a brisk evaporation into the regions where clouds are formed: and if the spiders have a power of coiling and thickening their webs in the air, as Dr. Lister says they have, [see his Letters to Mr. Ray] then, when they were become heavier than the air, they must fall.

Every day in fine weather, in autumn chiefly, do I see those spiders shooting out their webs and mounting aloft: they will go off from your finger if you will take them into your hand.* Last summer one alighted on my book as I was reading in the parlour; and, running to the top of the page, and shooting out a web, took its departure from thence. But what I most wondered at was, that it went off with considerable velocity in a place where no air was stirring; and I am sure that I did not assist it with my breath.† So that these little crawlers seem to have, while mounting, some loco-motive power without the use of wings, and to move in the air faster than the air itself.

---

* The commonest species of spider that spins gossamer, is the *aranea obtectrix* of systematists. --Ed.

† Mr. White must have been deceived in this instance, for it will be found that the gossamer spider endeavours in vain to float its web when placed under a glass receiver.--Ed.

LETTER XXIV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Aug.* 15, 1775.

There is a wonderful spirit of sociality in the brute creation, independent of sexual attachment: the congregating of gregarious birds in the winter is a remarkable instance.

Many horses, though quiet with company, will not stay one minute in a field by themselves: the strongest fences cannot restrain them. My neighbour's horse will not only not stay by himself abroad, but he will not bear to be left alone in a strange stable without discovering the utmost impatience, and endeavouring to break the rack and manger with his fore feet. He has been known to leap out at a stable-window, through which dung was thrown, after company; and yet in other respects is remarkably quiet. Oxen and cows will not fatten by themselves: but will neglect the finest pasture that is not recommended by society. It would be needless to instance in sheep, which constantly flock together.

But this propensity seems not to be confined to animals of the same species; for we know a doe, still alive, that was brought up from a little fawn with a dairy of cows; with them it goes a-field, and with them it returns to the yard. The dogs of the house take no notice of this deer, being used to her; but, if strange dogs come by, a chase ensues; while the master smiles to see his favourite securely leading her pursuers over hedge, or gate, or stile, till she returns to the cows, who, with fierce lowings and menacing horns, drive the assailants quite out of the pasture.

Even great disparity of kind and size does not always prevent social advances and mutual fellowship. For a very intelligent and observant person has assured me that, in the former part of his life, keeping but one horse, he happened also on a time to have but one solitary hen. These two incongruous animals spent much of their time together in a lonely orchard, where they saw no creature but each other. By degrees an apparent regard began to take place between these two sequestered individuals. The fowl would approach the quadruped with notes of complacency, rubbing herself gently against his legs: while the horse would look down with satisfaction, and move with the greatest caution and circumspection, lest he should trample on his diminutive companion. Thus, by mutual good offices, each seemed to console the vacant hours of the other: so that Milton when he puts the following sentiment in the mouth of Adam, seems to be somewhat mistaken:

> "Much less can bird with beast, or fish with fowl,
> So well converse, nor with the ox the ape."

LETTER XXV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Oct.* 2, 1775.

We have two gangs or hordes of gypsies which infest the south and west of England, and come round in their circuit two or three times in the year. One of these tribes calls itself by the noble name of Stanley, of which I have nothing particular to say; but the other is distinguished by an appellative somewhat remarkable—As far as their harsh gibberish can be understood, they seem to say that the name of their clan is Curleople; now the termination of this word is apparently Grecian: and as Mezeray and the gravest historians all agree that these vagrants did certainly migrate from Egypt and the East, two or three centuries ago, and so spread by degrees over Europe, may not this family-name, a little corrupted, be the very name they brought with them from the Levant? It would be matter of some curiosity, could one meet with an intelligent person among them, to enquire whether, in their jargon, they still retain any Greek words: the Greek radicals will appear in hand, foot, head, water, earth, &c. It is possible that amidst their cant and corrupted dialect many mutilated remains of their native language might still be discovered.

With regard to those peculiar people, the gypsies, one thing is very remarkable, and especially as they came from warmer climates: and that is, that while other beggars lodge in barns, stables, and cow-houses, these sturdy savages seem to pride themselves in braving the severities of winter, and in living *sub dio* the whole year round. Last September was as wet a month as ever was known; and yet during those deluges did a young gypsy-girl lie-in in the midst of one of our hop-gardens, on the cold ground, with nothing over her but a piece of a blanket extended on a few hazel-rods bent hoop fashion, and stuck into the earth at each end, in circumstances too trying for a cow in the same condition: yet within this garden there was a large hop-kiln, into the chambers of which she might have retired, had she thought shelter an object worthy her attention.

Europe itself, it seems, cannot set bounds to the rovings of these vagabonds; for Mr. Bell, in his return from Peking, met a gang of these people on the confines of Tartary, who were endeavouring to penetrate those deserts and try their fortune in China.*

Gypsies are called in French, Bohemians; in Italian and modern Greek, Zingani.†

I am, &c.

LETTER XXVI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov. 1, 1775.*

> "Hîc - - - - tædæ pingues, hic plurimus ignis
> Semper, et assiduâ postes fuligine nigri."

I shall make no apology for troubling you with the detail of a very simple piece of domestic economy, being satisfied that you think nothing beneath your attention that tends to utility: the matter alluded to is the use of rushes instead of candles, which I am well aware prevails in many districts besides this; but as I know there are countries also where it does not obtain, and as I have considered the subject with some degree of exactness, I shall proceed in my humble story, and leave you to judge of the expediency.

The proper species of rush for this purpose seems to be the *juncus conglomeratus*, or common soft rush, which is to be found in most moist pastures, by the sides of streams, and under hedges. These rushes are in best condition in the height of summer; but may be gathered, so as to serve the purpose well, quite on to autumn. It would be needless to add that the largest and longest are best. Decayed labourers, women, and children, make it their business to procure and prepare them. As soon as they are cut they must be flung into water, and kept there; for otherwise they will dry and shrink, and the peel will not run. At first a person would find it no easy matter to divest a rush of its peel or rind, so as to leave one regular, narrow, even rib from top to bottom that may support the pith: but this, like other feats, soon becomes familiar even to children; and we have seen an old woman, stone-blind, performing this business with great despatch, and seldom failing to strip them with the nicest regularity. When these *junci* are thus far prepared, they must lie out on the grass to be bleached, and take the dew for some nights, and afterwards be dried in the sun.

---

* See Bell's Travels in China.

† There is very little doubt that the true gypsies are of Mongolian origin, though in the course of time they have become much mingled with Europeans. An excellent essay on the subject will be found in a late number of "Jameson's Edinburgh Philosophical Journal."—Ed.

Some address is required in dipping these rushes in the scalding fat or grease; but this knack also is to be obtained by practice. The careful wife of an industrious Hampshire labourer obtains all her fat for nothing; for she saves the scummings of her bacon-pot for this use; and, if the grease abounds with salt, she causes the salt to precipitate to the bottom, by setting the scummings in a warm oven. Where hogs are not much in use, and especially by the sea-side, the coarser animal-oils will come very cheap. A pound of common grease may be procured for four pence; and about six pounds of grease will dip a pound of rushes; and one pound of rushes may be bought for one shilling: so that a pound of rushes, medicated and ready for use, will cost three shillings. If men that keep bees will mix a little wax with the grease, it will give it a consistency, and render it more cleanly, and make the rushes burn longer: mutton-suet would have the same effect.

A good rush, which measured in length two feet four inches and a half, being minuted, burnt only three minutes short of an hour: and a rush still of greater length has been known to burn one hour and a quarter.

These rushes give a good clear light. Watch-lights (coated with tallow), it is true, shed a dismal one, "darkness visible;" but then the wicks of those have two ribs of the rind, or peel, to support the pith, while the wick of the dipped rush has but one. The two ribs are intended to impede the progress of the flame, and make the candle last.

In a pound of dry rushes, avoirdupois, which I caused to be weighed and numbered, we found upwards of one thousand six hundred individuals. Now suppose each of these burns, one with another, only half an hour, then a poor man will purchase eight hundred hours of light, a time exceeding thirty-three entire days, for three shillings. According to this account each rush, before dipping, costs $\frac{1}{33}$ of a farthing, and $\frac{1}{11}$ afterwards. Thus a poor family will enjoy $5\frac{1}{2}$ hours of comfortable light for a farthing. An experienced old housekeeper assures me that one pound and a half of rushes completely supplies his family the year round, since working people burn no candle in the long days, because they rise and go to bed by daylight.

Little farmers use rushes much in the short days, both morning and evening, in the dairy and kitchen; but the very poor, who are always the worst economists, and therefore must continue very poor, buy a halfpenny candle every evening, which, in their blowing open rooms, does not burn much more than two hours. Thus have they only two hours' light for their money instead of eleven.

While on the subject of rural economy, it may not be improper to mention a pretty implement of housewifery that we have seen no where else; that is, little neat besoms which our foresters make from the stalk of the *polytricum commune*, or great golden maiden-hair, which they call silk-wood, and find plenty in the bogs. When this moss is well combed and dressed, and divested of its outer skin, it becomes of a beautiful bright chesnut colour; and, being soft and pliant, is very proper for the dusting of beds, curtains, carpets, hangings, &c. If these besoms were known to the brushmakers in town, it is probable they might come much in use for the purpose above mentioned.*

I am, &c.

LETTER XXVII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Dec.* 12, 1775.

We had in this village more than twenty years ago an idiot-boy, whom I well remember, who, from a child, showed a strong propensity to bees; they were his food, his amusement, his sole object. And as people of this cast have seldom more than one point in view, so this lad exerted all his few faculties on this one pursuit. In the winter he dosed away his time, within his father's house, by the fire-side, in a kind of torpid state, seldom departing from the chimney-corner; but in the summer he was all alert, and in quest of his game in the fields, and on sunny banks. Honey-bees, humble-bees, and wasps, were his prey wherever he found them: he had no apprehensions from their stings, but would seize them *nudis manibus*, and at once disarm them of their weapons, and suck their bodies for the sake of their honey-bags. Sometimes he would fill his bosom between his shirt and his skin with a number of these captives; and sometimes would confine them in bottles. He was a very *merops apiaster*, or bee-bird; and very injurious to men that kept bees; for he would slide into their bee-gardens, and, sitting down before the stools, would rap with his finger on the hives, and so take the bees as they came out. He has been known to overturn hives for the sake of honey, of which he was passionately fond. Where metheglin was making he would linger round the tubs and vessels, begging a draught of what he called bee-wine. As he ran about he used to make a humming noise with his lips, resembling the buzzing of bees. This lad was lean and sallow, and of a cadaverous complexion; and, except in his favourite pursuit, in which he was wonderfully adroit, discovered no manner of understanding. Had his capacity been better, and directed to the same object, he had perhaps abated much of our wonder at the feats of a more modern exhibiter of bees; and we may justly say of him now,

---

* A besom of this sort is to be seen in Sir Ashton Lever's Museum.

> " ——————Thou,
> Had thy presiding star propitious shone,
> Should'st Wildman be————."

When a tall youth he was removed from hence to a distant village, where he died, as I understand, before he arrived at manhood. I am, &c.

LETTER XXVIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Jan.* 8, 1776.

It is the hardest thing in the world to shake off superstitious prejudices: they are sucked in as it were with our mother's milk; and, growing up with us at a time when they take the fastest hold and make the most lasting impressions, become so interwoven into our very constitutions, that the strongest good sense is required to disengage ourselves from them. No wonder therefore that the lower people retain them their whole lives through, since their minds are not invigorated by a liberal education, and therefore not enabled to make any efforts adequate to the occasion.

Such a preamble seems to be necessary before we enter on the superstitions of this district, lest we should be suspected of exaggeration in a recital of practices too gross for this enlightened age.

But the people of Tring, in Hertfordshire, would do well to remember, that no longer ago than the year 1751, and within twenty miles of the capital, they seized on two superannuated wretches, crazed with age, and overwhelmed with infirmities, on a suspicion of witchcraft; and, by trying experiments, drowned them in a horse-pond.

In a farm-yard near the middle of this village stands, at this day, a row of pollard-ashes, which, by the seams and long cicatrices down their sides, manifestly show that, in former times, they have been cleft asunder. These trees, when young and flexible, were severed and held open by wedges, while ruptured children, stripped naked, were pushed through the apertures, under a persuasion that, by such a process, the poor babes would be cured of their infirmity. As soon as the operation was over, the tree, in the suffering part, was plastered with loam, and carefully swathed up. If the parts coalesced and soldered together, as usually fell out, where the feat was performed with any adroitness at all, the party was cured; but, where the cleft continued to gape, the operation, it was supposed, would prove ineffectual. Having occasion to enlarge my garden not long since, I cut down two or three such trees, one of which did not grow together.

We have several persons now living in the village, who, in their childhood, were supposed to be healed by this superstitious ceremony, derived down perhaps from our Saxon ancestors, who practised it before their conversion to Christianity.

At the south corner of the Plestor, or area, near the church, there stood, about twenty years ago, a very old grotesque hollow pollard-ash, which for ages had been looked on with no small veneration as a shrew-ash. Now a shrew-ash is an ash whose twigs or branches, when gently applied to the limbs of cattle, will immediately relieve the pains which a beast suffers from the running of a shrew-mouse over the part affected: for it is supposed that a shrew-mouse is of so baneful and deleterious a nature, that wherever it creeps over a beast, be it horse, cow, or sheep, the suffering animal is afflicted with cruel anguish, and threatened with the loss of the use of the limb. Against this accident, to which they were continually liable, our provident forefathers always kept a shrew-ash at hand, which, when once medicated, would maintain its virtue for ever. A shrew-ash was made thus:*—Into the body of the tree a deep hole was bored with an auger, and a poor devoted shrew-mouse was thrust in alive, and plugged in, no doubt, with several quaint incantations long since forgotten. As the ceremonies necessary for such a consecration are no longer understood, all succession is at an end, and no such tree is known to subsist in the manor, or hundred.

As to that on the Plestor

> "The late vicar stubb'd and burnt it,"

when he was way-warden, regardless of the remonstrances of the by-standers, who interceded in vain for its preservation, urging its power and efficacy, and alleging that it had been

> "Religione patrum multos servata per annos."

I am, &c.

LETTER XXIX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Feb. 7, 1776.*

In heavy fogs, on elevated situations especially, trees are perfect alembics: and no one that has not attended to such matters can imagine how much water one tree will distil in a night's time, by condensing the vapour, which trickles down the twigs and boughs, so as to make the ground below quite in a float. In Newton-lane, in October 1775, on a misty day, a particular oak in leaf dropped so fast that the cart-way stood in puddles and the ruts ran with water, though the ground in general was dusty.

In some of our smaller islands in the West-Indies, if I mistake not, there are no springs or rivers; but the people are supplied with that necessary element, water, merely by the dripping of some large tall trees, which, standing in the bosom of a mountain, keep their heads constantly enveloped with fogs and clouds, from which they dispense their kindly never-ceasing moisture; and so render those districts habitable by condensation alone.

Trees in leaf have such a vast proportion more of surface than those that are naked, that, in theory, their condensations should greatly exceed those that are stripped of their leaves; but, as the former imbibe also a great quantity of moisture, it is difficult to say which drip most: but this I know, that deciduous trees that are entwined with much ivy seem to distil the greatest quantity. Ivy-leaves are smooth, and thick, and cold, and therefore condense very fast; and besides ever-greens imbibe very little. These facts may furnish the intelligent with hints concerning what sorts of trees they should plant round small ponds that they would wish to be perennial; and show them how advantageous some trees are in preference to others.

---

* For a similar practice, see Plot's Staffordshire.

Trees perspire profusely, condense largely, and check evaporation so much, that woods are always moist: no wonder therefore that they contribute much to pools and streams.

That trees are great promoters of lakes and rivers appears from a well-known fact in North-America; for, since the woods and forests have been grubbed and cleared, all bodies of water are much diminished; so that some streams, that were very considerable a century ago, will not now drive a common mill.* Besides, most woodlands, forests, and chases, with us abound with pools and morasses; no doubt for the reason given above.

To a thinking mind few phenomena are more strange than the state of little ponds on the summits of chalk-hills, many of which are never dry in the most trying droughts of summer. On chalk-hills, I say, because in many rocky and gravelly soils springs usually break out pretty high on the sides of elevated grounds and mountains; but no person acquainted with chalky districts will allow that they ever saw springs in such a soil but in valleys and bottoms, since the waters of so pervious a stratum as chalk all lie on one dead level, as well-diggers have assured me again and again

Now we have many such little round ponds in this district; and one in particular on our sheep-down, three hundred feet above my house; which, though never above three feet deep in the middle, and not more than thirty feet in diameter, and containing perhaps not more than two or three hundred hogsheads of water, yet never is known to fail, though it affords drink for three hundred or four hundred sheep, and for at least twenty head of large cattle beside This pond, it is true, is over-hung with two moderate beeches, that, doubtless, at times afford it much supply; but then we have others as small, that, without the aid of trees, and in spite of evaporation from sun and wind, and perpetual consumption by cattle, yet constantly maintain a moderate share of water, without overflowing in the wettest seasons, as they would do if supplied by springs. By my journal of May 1775, it appears that "the small and even considerable ponds in the vales are now dried up, while the small ponds on the very tops of hills are but little affected." Can this difference be accounted for from evaporation alone, which certainly is more prevalent in bottoms? or rather have not those elevated pools some unnoticed recruits, which in the night time counterbalance the waste of the day; without which the cattle alone must soon exhaust them? And here it will be necessary to enter more minutely into the cause. Dr. Hales, in his Vegetable Statics, advances, from experiment, that "the moister the earth is the more dew falls on it in a night: and more than a double quantity of dew falls on a surface of water than there does on an equal surface of moist earth." Hence we see that water, by its coolness, is enabled to assimilate to itself a large quantity of moisture nightly by condensation; and that the air, when loaded with fogs and vapours, and even with copious dews, can alone advance a considerable and never-failing resource. Persons that are much abroad, and travel early and late; such as shepherds, fishermen, &c. can tell what prodigious fogs prevail in the night on elevated downs, even in the hottest parts of summer; and how much the surfaces of things are drenched by those swimming vapours, though, to the senses, all the while, little moisture seems to fall.

---

* Vide Kalm's Travels to North-America.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, April* 3, 1776.

Monsieur Herissant, a French anatomist, seems persuaded that he has discovered the reason why cuckoos do not hatch their own eggs; the impediment, he supposes, arises from the internal structure of their parts, which incapacitates them for incubation. According to this gentleman, the crop, or craw, of a cuckoo does not lie before the sternum at the bottom of the neck, as in the *gallinæ, columbæ,* &c. but immediately behind it, on and over the bowels, so as to make a large protuberance in the belly.*

Induced by this assertion, we procured a cuckoo; and, cutting open the breast-bone, and exposing the intestines to sight, found the crop lying as mentioned above. This stomach was large and round, and stuffed hard like a pincushion with food, which, upon nice examination, we found to consist of various insects; such as small scarabs, spiders, and dragon flies; the last of which we have seen cuckoos catching on the wing as they were just emerging out of the aurelia state. Among this farrago also were to be seen maggots, and many seeds, which belonged either to gooseberries, currants, cranberries, or some such fruit; so that these birds apparently subsist on insects and fruits: nor was there the least appearance of bones, feathers, or fur to support the idle notion of their being birds of prey.†

The sternum in this bird seemed to us to be remarkably short, between which and the anus lay the crop, or craw, and immediately behind that the bowels against the back-bone.

It must be allowed, as this anatomist observes, that the crop placed just upon the bowels must, especially when full, be in a very uneasy situation during the business of incubation; yet the test will be to examine whether birds that are actually known to sit for certain are not formed in a similar manner. This enquiry I proposed to myself to make with a fern-owl, or goatsucker, as soon as opportunity offered: because, if their formation proves the same, the reason for incapacity in the cuckoo will be allowed to have been taken up somewhat hastily.

Not long after a fern-owl was procured, which, from its habit and shape, we suspected might resemble the cuckoo in its internal construction. Nor were our suspicions ill-grounded; for, upon the dissection, the crop, or craw, also lay behind the sternum, immediately on the viscera, between them and the skin of the belly. It was bulky, and stuffed hard with large *phalænæ*, moths of several sorts, and their eggs, which no doubt had been forced out of those insects by the action of swallowing.

Now as it appears that this bird, which is so well known to practise incubation, is formed in a similar manner with cuckoos,

---

* *Histoire de l'Academie Royale*, 1752.

† There is a notion prevalent that the stomach of the European cuckoo is internally coated with small pacis, the use of which, it has been stated, is to defend this organ against the irritating effects of those of caterpillars. Nothing of the kind exists, as I have often had occasion to observe, upon dissection.—Ed.

Monsieur Herissant's conjecture, that cuckoos are incapable of incubation from the disposition of their intestines, seems to fall to the ground: and we are still at a loss for the cause of that strange and singular peculiarity in the instance of the *cuculus canorus*.*

We found the case to be the same with the ring-tail hawk, in respect to formation; and, as far as I can recollect, with the swift; and probably it is so with many more sorts of birds that are not granivorous.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXXI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, April* 29, 1776.

On August the 4th, 1775, we surprised a large viper, which seemed very heavy and bloated, as it lay in the grass basking in the sun. When we came to cut it up, we found that the abdomen was crowded with young, fifteen in number; the shortest of which measured full seven inches, and were about the size of full-grown earth-worms. This little fry issued into the world with the true viper-spirit about them, showing great alertness as soon as disengaged from the belly of the dam: they twisted and wriggled about, and set themselves up, and gaped very wide when touched with a stick, showing manifest tokens of menace and defiance, though as yet they had no manner of fangs that we could find, even with the help of our glasses.

To a thinking mind nothing is more wonderful than that early instinct which impresses young animals with the notion of the situation of their natural weapons, and of using them properly in their own defence, even before those weapons subsist or are formed. Thus a young cock will spar at his adversary before his spurs are grown; and a calf or a lamb will push with their heads before their horns are sprouted. In the same manner did these young adders attempt to bite before their fangs were in being.†

---

* This most singular habit of the cuckoo is not to be accounted for upon any structural peculiarities, as there are genera closely allied to it which incubate their own eggs; while on the other hand the same habit is observable in a bird of a very different family, the "cow-bunting" of Wilson, one of the starling tribe. All profferred explanations must therefore fall at once to the ground, if not applicable alike to both.—Ed.

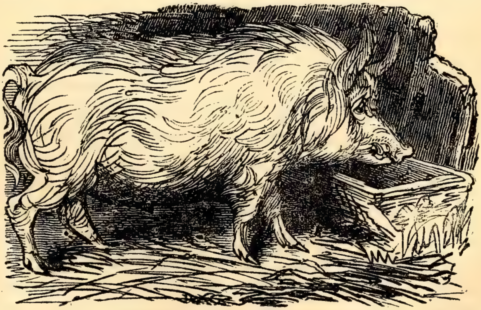
† A still more extraordinary instinct is that which guards an animal against the weapons or mode of attack, of an antagonist. This may be noticed in a thousand instances, but in none more strikingly than in the manner a rat defends itself from a ferret, being perfectly aware that

The dam however was furnished with very formidable ones, which we lifted up (for they fold down when not used) and cut them off with the point of our scissars.

There was little room to suppose that this brood had ever been in the open air before; and that they were taken in for refuge, at the mouth of the dam, when she perceived that danger was approaching; because then probably we should have found them somewhere in the neck, and not in the abdomen.

LETTER XXXII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Castration has a strange effect: it emasculates both man, beast, and bird, and brings them to a near resemblance of the other sex. Thus eunuchs have smooth unmuscular arms, thighs, and legs; and broad hips, and beardless chins, and squeaking voices. Gelt-stags and bucks have hornless heads, like hinds and does. Thus wethers have small horns, like ewes; and oxen large bent horns, and hoarse voices when they low, like cows: for bulls have short straight horns; and though they mutter and grumble in a deep tremendous tone, yet they low in a shrill high key. Capons have small combs and gills, and look pallid about the head, like pullets; they also walk without any parade, and hover chickens like hens. Barrow-hogs have also small tusks like sows.*



Boar.

---

its enemy's chief aim is at the back of its neck. On the same principle, we observe thrushes and the other larger dentirostral birds, which feed readily on bees and wasps, invariably compress the venom out of the abdomen of the insect before swallowing it.—Ed.

* An emasculate lion in the Surrey Zoological Gardens is thus as maneless as an ordinary female.—Ed.

Thus far it is plain that the deprivation of masculine vigour puts a stop to the growth of those parts or appendages that are looked upon as its insignia. But the ingenious Mr. Lisle, in his book on husbandry, carries it much further; for he says that the loss of those insignia alone has sometimes a strange effect on the ability itself: he had a boar so fierce and venereous, that, to prevent mischief, orders were given for his tusks to be broken off. No sooner had the beast suffered this injury than his powers forsook him, and he neglected those females to whom before he was passionately attached, and from whom no fences could restrain him.

LETTER XXXIII To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON

The natural term of a hog's life is little known, and the reason is plain—because it is neither profitable nor convenient to keep that turbulent animal to the full extent of its time: however, my neighbour, a man of substance, who had no occasion to study every little advantage to a nicety, kept a half bred Bantam-sow, who was as thick as she was long, and whose belly swept on the ground, till she was advanced to her seventeenth year; at which period she showed some tokens of age by the decay of her teeth and the decline of her fertility.

For about ten years this prolific mother produced two litters in the year of about ten at a time, and once above twenty at a litter; but, as there were near double the number of pigs to that of teats, many died. From long experience in the world this female was grown very sagacious and artful; when she found occasion to converse with a boar she used to open all the intervening gates, and march, by herself, up to a distant farm where one was kept; and when her purpose was served would return by the same means. At the age of about fifteen her litters began to be reduced to four or five; and such a litter she exhibited when in her fatting-pen. She proved, when fat, good bacon, juicy, and tender; the rind, or sward, was remarkably thin. At a moderate computation she was allowed to have been the fruitful parent of three hundred pigs: a prodigious instance of fecundity in so large a quadruped! She was killed in spring 1775.

I am, &c.

LETTER XXXIV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, May* 9, 1776.

"——admorunt ubera tigres."

We have remarked in a former letter how much incongruous animals, in a lonely state, may be attached to each other from a spirit of sociality; in this it may not be amiss to recount a different motive which has been known to create as strange a fondness.

My friend had a little helpless leveret brought to him, which the servants fed with milk in a spoon, and about the same time his cat kittened and the young were dispatched and buried. The hare was soon lost, and supposed to be gone the way of most fondlings, to be killed by some dog or cat. However, in about a fortnight, as the master was sitting in his garden in the dusk of the evening, he observed his cat, with tail erect, trotting towards him, and calling with little short inward notes of complacency, such as they use towards their kittens, and something gamboling after, which proved to be the leveret that the cat had supported with her milk, and continued to support with great affection.*

Thus was a graminivorous animal nurtured by a carnivorous and predaceous one!

Why so cruel and sanguinary a beast as a cat, of the ferocious genus of *Feles*, the *murium leo*, as Linnæus calls it, should be affected with any tenderness towards an animal which is its natural prey, is not so easy to determine.

This strange affection probably was occasioned by that desiderium, those tender maternal feelings, which the loss of her kittens had awakened in her breast; and by the complacency and ease she derived to herself from the procuring her teats to be drawn, which were too much distended with milk, till, from habit, she became as much delighted with this foundling as if it had been her real offspring.

This incident is no bad solution of that strange circumstance which grave historians as well as the poets assert, of exposed children being sometimes nurtured by female wild beasts that probably had lost their young. For it is not one whit more marvellous that Romulus and Remus, in their infant state, should be nursed by a she-wolf, than that a poor little sucking leveret should be fostered and cherished by a bloody grimalkin.

---

* Endless instances of similar occurrences are upon record, and I have myself seen a female cat suckle a puppy. The parental feelings of small birds operate very strongly when in a state of confinement; I have continually witnessed birds in an aviary wishing to feed each other, and some of them will readily attend to any nestlings that are entrusted to their charge. Thus a tree-pipit in my possession brought up a brood of ten young bottletits. Those species, however, which are of a predatory, or at least omnivorous turn, are apt to be much less charitable. The tits are of this character, and I have known a coletit (*parus ater*) very deliberately seize, and begin to eat, one of a nest of kinglets which had been confided to its protection.—Ed.

> ——"viridi fœtam Mavortis in antro
> Procubuisse lupam; geminos huic ubera circum
> Ludere pendentes pueros, et lambere matrem
> Impavidos: illam tereti cervice reflexam
> Mulcere alternos et corpora fingere linguâ."

LETTER XXXV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, May* 20, 1777.

Lands that are subject to frequent inundations are always poor; and probably the reason may be because the worms are drowned. The most insignificant insects and reptiles are of much more consequence, and have much more influence in the economy of nature, than the incurious are aware of; and are mighty in their effect, from their minuteness, which renders them less an object of attention; and from their numbers and fecundity. Earthworms, though in appearance a small and despicable link in the chain of nature, yet, if lost, would make a lamentable chasm. For, to say nothing of half the birds, and some quadrupeds which are almost entirely supported by them, worms seem to be the great promoters of vegetation, which would proceed but lamely without them, by boring, perforating, and loosening the soil, and rendering it pervious to rains and the fibres of plants, by drawing straws and stalks of leaves and twigs into it; and, most of all, by throwing up such infinite numbers of lumps of earth called worm-casts, which, being their excrement, is a fine manure for grain and grass. Worms probably provide new soil for hills and slopes where the rain washes the earth away; and they affect slopes, probably to avoid being flooded. Gardeners and farmers express their detestation of worms; the former because they render their walks unsightly, and make them much work: and the latter because, as they think, worms eat their green corn. But these men would find that the earth without worms would soon become cold, hard-bound, and void of fermentation; and consequently steril: and besides, in favour of worms, it should be hinted that green corn, plants, and flowers, are not so much injured by them as by many species of *coleoptera* (scarabs), and *tipulæ* (long-legs), in their larva, or grub-state; and by unnoticed myriads of small shell-less snails, called slugs, which silently and imperceptibly make amazing havoc in the field and garden.*

These hints we think proper to throw out in order to set the inquisitive and discerning to work.

A good monography of worms would afford much entertainment and information at the same time, and would open a large and new field in natural history. Worms work most in the spring; but by no means lie torpid in the dead months; are out every mild night in the winter, as any person may be convinced that will take the pains to examine his grass-plots with a candle; are hermaphrodites, and much addicted to venery, and consequently very prolific. I am, &c.

LETTER XXXVI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Nov.* 22, 1777.

You cannot but remember that the twenty-sixth and twenty-seventh of last March were very hot days; so sultry that every body complained and were restless under those sensations to which they had not been reconciled by gradual approaches.

This sudden summer-like heat was attended by many summer coincidences; for on those two days the thermometer rose to sixty-six in the shade; many species of insects revived and came forth; some bees swarmed in this neighbourhood; the old tortoise, near Lewes in Sussex, awakened and came forth out of its dormitory; and, what is most to my present purpose, many house-swallows appeared and were very alert in many places, and particularly at Cobham, in Surrey.

But as that short warm period was succeeded as well as preceded by harsh severe weather, with frequent frosts and ice, and cutting winds, the insects withdrew, the tortoise retired again into the ground, and the swallows were seen no more until the tenth of April, when, the rigour of the spring abating, a softer season began to prevail.

Again; it appears by my journals for many years past, that house-martins retire, to a bird, about the beginning of October; so that a person not very observant of such matters would conclude that they had taken their last farewell: but then it may be seen in my diaries also that considerable flocks have discovered themselves again in the first week of November, and often on the fourth day of that month only for one day; and that not as if they were in actual migration, but playing about at their leisure and feeding calmly, as if no enterprize of moment at all agitated their spirits. And this was the case in the beginning of this very month; for, on the fourth of November, more than twenty house-martins, which, in appearance, had all departed about the seventh of October, were seen again, for that one morning only, sporting between my fields and the Hanger, and feasting on insects which swarmed in that sheltered district. The preceding day was wet and blustering, but the fourth was dark and mild, and soft, the wind at south-west, and the thermometer at 58½; a pitch not common at that season of the year. Moreover, it may not be amiss to add in this place, that whenever the thermometer is above 50 the bat comes flitting out in every autumnal and winter-month.

---

* Farmer Young, of Norton-farm, says that this spring (1777) about four acres of his wheat in one field was entirely destroyed by slugs, which swarmed on the blades of corn, and devoured it as fast as it sprang.

From all these circumstances laid together, it is obvious that torpid insects, reptiles, and quadrupeds, are awakened from their profoundest slumbers by a little untimely warmth; and therefore that nothing so much promotes this death-like stupor as a defect of heat. And further, it is reasonable to suppose that two whole species, or at least many individuals of those two species, of British hirundines, do never leave this island at all, but partake of the same benumbed state: for we cannot suppose that, after a month's absence, house-martins can return from southern regions to appear for one morning in November, or that house-swallows should leave the districts of Africa to enjoy, in March, the transient summer of a couple of days.*

I am, &c.

LETTER XXXVII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Jan. 8, 1778.*

There was in this village several years ago a miserable pauper, who, from his birth, was afflicted with a leprosy, as far as we are aware of a singular kind, since it affected only the palms of his hands and the soles of his feet. This scaly eruption usually broke out twice in the year, at the spring and fall; and, by peeling away, left the skin so thin and tender that neither his hands nor feet were able to perform their functions; so that the poor object was half his time on crutches, incapable of employ, and languishing in a tiresome state of indolence and inactivity. His habit was lean, lank, and cadaverous. In this sad plight he dragged on a miserable existence, a burden to himself and his parish, which was obliged to support him till he was relieved by death at more than thirty years of age.

---

* The former had of course arrived from some more northern part of the kingdom, and the latter had in all likelihood crossed the ocean with the same southerly breezes which had brought the summer weather As in all probability these last were not Selborne birds, they most likely continued their course to the homes they had left the previous autumn.—Ed.

The good women, who love to account for every defect in children by the doctrine of longing, said that his mother felt a violent propensity for oysters, which she was unable to gratify; and that the black rough scurf on his hands and feet were the shells of that fish. We knew his parents, neither of which were lepers; his father in particular lived to be far advanced in years.

In all ages the leprosy has made dreadful havoc among mankind. The Israelites seem to have been greatly afflicted with it from the most remote times; as appears from the peculiar and repeated injunctions given them in the Levitical law.* Nor was the rancour of this foul disorder much abated in the last period of their commonwealth, as may be seen in many passages of the New Testament.

Some centuries ago this horrible distemper prevailed all Europe over; and our forefathers were by no means exempt, as appears by the large provision made for objects labouring under this calamity. There was an hospital for female lepers in the diocese of Lincoln, a noble one near Durham, three in London and Southwark, and perhaps many more in or near our great towns and cities. Moreover, some crowned heads, and other wealthy and charitable personages, bequeathed large legacies to such poor people as languished under this hopeless infirmity.

It must therefore, in these days, be, to a humane and thinking person, a matter of equal wonder and satisfaction, when he contemplates how nearly this pest is eradicated, and observes that a leper now is a rare sight. He will, moreover, when engaged in such a train of thought, naturally enquire for the reason. This happy change perhaps may have originated and been continued from the much smaller quantity of salted meat and fish now eaten in these kingdoms; from the use of linen next the skin; from the plenty of better bread; and from the profusion of fruits, roots, legumes, and greens, so common in every family. Three or four centuries ago, before there were any enclosures, sown-grasses, field-turnips, or field-carrots, or hay, all the cattle which had grown fat in summer, and were not killed for winter use, were turned out soon after Michaelmas to shift as they could through the dead months; so that no fresh meat could be had in winter or spring. Hence the marvellous account of the vast stores of salted flesh found in the larder of the eldest Spencer* in the days of Edward the Second, even so late in the spring as the third of May. It was from magazines like these that the turbulent barons supported in idleness their riotous swarms of retainers ready for any disorder or mischief. But agriculture is now arrived at such a pitch of perfection, that our best and fattest meats are killed in the winter; and no man need eat salted flesh, unless he prefers it, that has money to buy fresh.

---

* See Leviticus, chap. xiii. and xiv.

One cause of this distemper might be, no doubt, the quantity of wretched fresh and salt fish consumed by the commonalty at all seasons as well as in lent; which our poor now would hardly be persuaded to touch.

The use of linen changes, shirts or shifts, in the room of sordid and filthy woollen, long worn next the skin, is a matter of neatness comparatively modern; but must prove a great means of preventing cutaneous ails. At this very time woollen instead of linen prevails among the poorer Welch, who are subject to foul eruptions.

The plenty of good wheaten bread that now is found among all ranks of people in the south, instead of that miserable sort which used in old days to be made of barley or beans, may contribute not a little to the sweetening their blood and correcting their juices; for the inhabitants of mountainous districts, to this day, are still liable to the itch and other cutaneous disorders, from a wretchedness and poverty of diet.

As to the produce of a garden, every middle-aged person of observation may perceive, within his own memory, both in town and country, how vastly the consumption of vegetables is increased. Green-stalls in cities now support multitudes in a comfortable state, while gardeners get fortunes. Every decent labourer also has his garden, which is half his support, as well as his delight; and common farmers provide plenty of beans, peas, and greens, for their hinds to eat with their bacon; and those few that do not are despised for their sordid parsimony, and looked upon as regardless of the welfare of their dependents. Potatoes have prevailed in this little district, by means of premiums, within these twenty years only; and are much esteemed here now by the poor, who would scarce have ventured to taste them in the last reign.

---

* Viz. Six hundred bacons, eighty carcasses of beef, and six hundred muttons.

Our Saxon ancestors certainly had some sort of cabbage, because they call the month of February sprout-cale; but, long after their days, the cultivation of gardens was little attended to. The religious, being men of leisure, and keeping up a constant correspondence with Italy, were the first people among us that had gardens and fruit-trees in any perfection, within the walls of their abbeys and priories.* The barons neglected every pursuit that did not lead to war or tend to the pleasure of the chase.

It was not till gentlemen took up the study of horticulture themselves that the knowledge of gardening made such hasty advances. Lord Cobham, Lord Ila, and Mr. Waller of Beaconsfield, were some of the first people of rank that promoted the elegant science of ornamenting without despising the superintendence of the kitchen quarters and fruit-walls

A remark made by the excellent Mr. Ray in his Tour of Europe at once surprises us, and corroborates what has been advanced above; for we find him observing, so late as his days, that "the Italians use several herbs for sallets, which are not yet or have not been but lately used in England, viz. selleri (celery) which is nothing else but the sweet smallage; the young shoots whereof, with a little of the head of the root cut off, they eat raw with oil and pepper." And further he adds, "curled endive blanched is much used beyond seas; and, for a raw sallet, seemed to excel lettuce itself." Now this journey was undertaken no longer ago than in the year 1663.

I am, &c.

---

* "In monasteries the lamp of knowledge continued to burn, however dimly. In them men of business were formed for the state: the art of writing was cultivated by the monks; they were the only proficients in mechanics, gardening, and architecture."—See Dalrymple's Annals of Scotland.

LETTER XXXVIII To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

> "Fortè puer, comitum seductus ab agmine fido,
> Dixerat, ecquis adest? et, adest, responderat echo.
> Hic stupet; utque aciem partes divisit in omnes;
> Voce, veni, clamat magnâ. Vocat illa vocantem."

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Feb.* 12, 1778.

In a district so diversified as this, so full of hollow vales and hanging woods, it is no wonder that echoes should abound. Many we have discovered that return the cry of a pack of dogs, the notes of a hunting-horn, a tunable ring of bells, or the melody of birds, very agreeably: but we were still at a loss for a polysyllabical, articulate echo, till a young gentleman, who had parted from his company in a summer evening walk, and was calling after them, stumbled upon a very curious one in a spot where it might least be expected. At first he was much surprised, and could not be persuaded but that he was mocked by some boy; but, repeating his trials in several languages, and finding his respondent to be a very adroit polyglot, he then discerned the deception.

This echo in an evening, before rural noises cease, would repeat ten syllables most articulately and distinctly, especially if quick dactyls were chosen. The last syllables of

> "Tityre, tu patulæ recubans —"

were as audibly and intelligibly returned as the first: and there is no doubt, could trial have been made, but that at midnight, when the air is very elastic, and a dead stillness prevails, one or two syllables more might have been obtained; but the distance rendered so late an experiment very inconvenient.

Quick dactyls, we observed, succeeded best; for when we came to try its powers in slow, heavy, embarrassed spondees of the same number of syllables,

> "Monstrum horrendum, informe, ingens—"

we could perceive a return but of four or five.

All echoes have some one place to which they are returned stronger and more distinct than to any other; and that is always the place that lies at right angles with the object of repercussion, and is not too near, nor too far off. Buildings, or naked rocks, re-echo much more articulately than hanging woods or vales; because in the latter the voice is as it were entangled, and embarrassed in the covert, and weakened in the rebound.

The true object of this echo, as we found by various experiments, is the stone-built, tiled hop-kiln in Gally-lane, which measures in front forty feet, and from the ground to the eaves twelve feet. The true *centrum phonicum*, or just distance, is one particular spot in the King's-field, in the path to Nore-hill, on the very brink of the steep balk above the hollow cart-way. In this case there is no choice of distance; but the path, by mere contingency, happens to be the lucky, the identical spot, because the ground rises or falls so immediately, if the speaker either retires or advances, that his mouth would at once be above or below the object.

We measured this polysyllabical echo with great exactness, and found the distance to fall very short of Dr. Plot's rule for distinct articulation: for the Doctor, in his history of Oxfordshire, allows 120 feet for the return of each syllable distinctly: hence this echo, which gives ten distinct syllables, ought to measure 400 yards, or 120 feet to each syllable; whereas our distance is only 258 yards, or near 75 feet, to each syllable. Thus our measure falls short of the Doctor's, as five to eight: but then it must be acknowledged that this candid philosopher was convinced afterwards, that some latitude must be admitted of in the distance of echoes according to time and place.

When experiments of this sort are making, it should always be remembered that weather and the time of day have a vast influence on an echo; for a dull, heavy, moist air deadens and clogs the sound; and hot sunshine renders the air thin and weak, and deprives it of all its springiness; and a ruffling wind quite defeats the whole. In a still, clear, dewy evening the air is most elastic; and perhaps the later the hour the more so.

Echo has always been so amusing to the imagination, that the poets have personified her; and in their hands she has been the occasion of many a beautiful fiction. Nor need the gravest man be ashamed to appear taken with such a phenomenon, since it may become the subject of philosophical or mathematical enquiries.

One should have imagined that echoes, if not entertaining, must at least have been harmless and inoffensive; yet Virgil advances a strange notion, that they are injurious to bees. After enumerating some probable and reasonable annoyances, such as prudent owners would wish far removed from their bee-gardens, he adds

> "——— aut ubi concava pulsu
> Saxa sonant, vocisque offensa resultat imago."

This wild and fanciful assertion will hardly be admitted by the philosophers of these days; especially as they all now seem agreed that insects are not furnished with any organs of hearing at all. But if it should be urged, that though they cannot hear yet perhaps they may feel the repercussion of sounds, I grant it is possible they may. Yet that these impressions are distasteful or hurtful, I deny, because bees, in good summers, thrive well in my outlet, where the echoes are very strong: for this village is another Anathoth, a place of responses or echoes. Besides, it does not appear from experiment that bees are in any way capable of being affected by sounds: for I have often tried my own with a large speaking-trumpet held close to their hives, and with such an exertion of voice as would have hailed a ship at the distance of a mile, and still these insects pursued their various employments undisturbed, and without showing the least sensibility or resentment.

Some time since its discovery, this echo is become totally silent, though the object, or hop-kiln, remains: nor is there any mystery in this defect; for the field between is planted as a hop-garden, and the voice of the speaker is totally absorbed and lost among the poles and entangled foliage of the hops. And when the poles are removed in autumn the disappointment is the same; because a tall quick-set hedge, nurtured up for the purpose of shelter to the hop-ground, entirely interrupts the impulse and repercussion of the voice: so that till these obstructions are removed no more of its garrulity can be expected.

Should any gentleman of fortune think an echo in his park or outlet a pleasing incident, he might build one at little or no expense. For whenever he had occasion for a new barn, stable, dog-kennel, or the like structure, it would be only needful to erect this building on the gentle declivity of a hill, with a like rising opposite to it, at a few hundred yards distance; and perhaps success might be the easier ensured could some canal, lake, or stream, intervene. From a seat at the *centrum phonicum* he and his friends might amuse themselves sometimes of an evening with the prattle of this loquacious nymph; of whose complacency and decent reserve more may be said than can with truth of every individual of her sex; since she is

"—————quæ nec reticere loquenti,
Nec prior ipsa loqui didicit resonabilis echo."*

I am, &c.

P.S. The classic reader will, I trust, pardon the following lovely quotation, so finely describing echoes, and so poetically accounting for their causes from popular superstition:

"Quæ benè quom videas, rationem reddere possis
Tute tibi atque aliis, quo pacto per loca sola
Saxa pareis formas verborum ex ordine reddant,
Palanteis comites quom monteis inter opacos
Quærimus, et magnâ dispersos voce ciemus.
Sex etiam, aut septem loca vidi reddere voces
Unam quom jaceres; ita colles collibus ipsis
Verba repulsantes iterabant dicta referre.
Hæc loca capripedes Satyros, Nymphasque tenere
Finitimi fingunt, et Faunos esse loquuntur;
Quorum noctivago strepitu, ludoque jocanti
Adfirmant volgo taciturna silentia rumpi,
Chordarumque sonos fieri, dulceisque querelas,
Tibia quas fundit digitis pulsata canentum;
Et genus agricolûm latè sentiscere, quom Pan
Pinea semiferi capitis velamina quassans,
Unco sæpe labro calamos percurrit hianteis,
Fistula silvestrem ne cesset fundere musam."

Lucretius, Lib. iv. l. 576.

LETTER XXXIX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, May* 13, 1778.

Among the many singularities attending those amusing birds the swifts, I am now confirmed in the opinion that we have every year the same number of pairs invariably; at least the result of my enquiry has been exactly the same for a long time past. The swallows and martins are so numerous, and so widely distributed over the village, that it is hardly possible to recount them; while the swifts, though they do not all build in the church, yet so frequently haunt it, and play and rendezvous round it, that they are easily enumerated. The number that I constantly find are eight pairs; about half of which reside in the church, and the rest build in some of the lowest and meanest thatched cottages. Now as these eight pairs, allowance being made for accidents, breed yearly eight pairs more, what becomes annually of this increase; and what determines every spring which pairs shall visit us, and reoccupy their ancient haunts?

---

* One of the finest echoes I ever remember to have heard was at sea, near the town of St. Pierre, in Guernsey. The reverberation of the report of the evening gun from rock to rock was grand in the extreme, and after dying away, as might be imagined, was again repeated from some rocks at a distance, with the same thundering continuous roll that was heard before.—Ed

Ever since I have attended to the subject of ornithology, I have always supposed that that sudden reverse of affection, that strange *αντιστοργη*, which immediately succeeds in the feathered kind to the most passionate fondness, is the occasion of an equal dispersion of birds over the face of the earth. Without this provision one favourite district would be crowded with inhabitants, while others would be destitute and forsaken. But the parent birds seem to maintain a jealous superiority, and to oblige the young to seek for new abodes: and the rivalry of the males, in many kinds, prevents their crowding the one on the other. Whether the swallows and house-martins return in the same exact number annually is not easy to say, for reasons given above: but it is apparent, as I have remarked before in my Monographies, that the numbers returning bear no manner of proportion to the numbers retiring.

LETTER XL. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, June* 2, 1778.

THE standing objection to botany has always been, that it is a pursuit which amuses the fancy and exercises the memory, without improving the mind or advancing any real knowledge: and, where the science is carried no further than a mere systematic classification, the charge is but too true. But the botanist that is desirous of wiping off this aspersion should be by no means content with a list of names; he should study plants philosophically, should investigate the laws of vegetation, should examine the powers and virtues of efficacious herbs, should promote their cultivation; and graft the gardener, the planter, and the husbandman, on the phytologist. Not that system is by any means to be thrown aside; without system the field of Nature would be a pathless wilderness: but system should be subservient to, not the main object of, pursuit.

Vegetation is highly worthy of our attention; and in itself is of the utmost consequence to mankind, and productive of many of the greatest comforts and elegancies of life. To plants we owe timber, bread, beer, honey, wine, oil, linen, cotton, &c., what not only strengthens our hearts, and exhilarates our spirits, but what secures us from inclemencies of weather and adorns our persons. Man, in his true state of nature, seems to be subsisted by spontaneous vegetation: in middle climes, where grasses prevail, he mixes some animal food with the produce of the field and garden: and it is towards the polar extremes only that, like his kindred bears and wolves, he gorges himself with flesh alone, and is driven, to what hunger has never been known to compel the very beasts, to prey on his own species.*

The productions of vegetation have had a vast influence on the commerce of nations, and have been the great promoters of navigation, as may be seen in the articles of sugar, tea, tobacco, opium, ginseng, betel, paper, &c. As every climate has its peculiar produce, our natural wants bring on a mutual intercourse; so that by means of trade each distant part is supplied with the growth of every latitude. But, without the knowledge of plants and their culture, we must have been content with our hips and haws, without enjoying the delicate fruits of India and the salutiferous drugs of Peru.

Instead of examining the minute distinctions of every various species of each obscure genus, the botanist should endeavour to make himself acquainted with those that are useful. You shall see a man readily ascertain every herb of the field, yet hardly know wheat from barley, or at least one sort of wheat or barley from another.

But of all sorts of vegetation the grasses seem to be most neglected; neither the farmer nor the grazier seem to distinguish the annual from the perennial, the hardy from the tender, nor the succulent and nutritive from the dry and juiceless.

The study of grasses would be of great consequence to a northerly, and grazing kingdom. The botanist that could improve the swerd of the district where he lived would be a useful member of society: to raise a thick turf on a naked soil would be worth volumes of systematic knowledge; and he would be the best commonwealth's man that could occasion the growth of "two blades of grass where one alone was seen before."†

I am, &c.

---

* See the late Voyages to the South Seas.

† This letter has, with good reason, been often recommended to the attentive perusal of the philosophical botanist.—Ed.

LETTER XLI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, July* 3, 1778.

In a district so diversified with such a variety of hill and dale, aspects, and soils, it is no wonder that great choice of plants should be found. Chalks, clays, sands, sheep-walks and downs, bogs, heaths, woodlands, and champaign fields, cannot but furnish an ample Flora. The deep rocky lanes abound with *filices*, and the pastures and moist woods with *fungi*. If in any branch of botany we may seem to be wanting, it must be in the large aquatic plants, which are not to be expected on a spot far removed from rivers, and lying up amidst the hill country at the spring heads. To enumerate all the plants that have been discovered within our limits would be a needless work; but a short list of the more rare, and the spots where they are to be found, may be neither unacceptable nor unentertaining:—

Helleborus fœtidus, stinking hellebore, bear's foot, or setterwort, all over the High-wood and Coney-croft-hanger: this continues a great branching plant the winter through, blossoming about January, and is very ornamental in shady walks and shrubberies. The good women give the leaves powdered to children troubled with worms; but it is a violent remedy, and ought to be administered with caution.

Helleborus viridis, green hellebore,—in the deep stony lane on the left hand just before the turning to Norton-farm, and at the top of Middle Dorton under the hedge: this plant dies down to the ground early in autumn, and springs again about February, flowering almost as soon as it appears above ground.

Vaccinium oxycoccos, creeping bilberries, or cranberries,—in the bogs of Bin's-pond;

Vaccinium myrtillus, whortle, or bilberries,—on the dry hillocks of Wolmer-forest;

Drosera rotundifolia, round-leaved sundew } In the bogs of
——— *longifolia*, long-leaved ditto } Bin's pond.

Comarum palustre, purple comarum, or marsh cinque foil,—in the bogs of Bin's pond;

Hypericum androsæmum, Tutsan, St. John's Wort,—in the stony, hollow lanes;

Vinca minor, less periwinkle,—in Selborne-hanger and Shrubwood;

Monotropa hypopithys, yellow monotropa, or bird's nest,—in Selborne-hanger under the shady beeches, to whose roots it seems to be parasitical,—at the north-west end of the Hanger;

Chlora perfoliata, Blackstonia perfoliata, Hudsoni, perfoliated yellow-wort,—on the banks in the King's-field;

Paris quadrifolia, herb Paris, true-love, or one-berry,—in the Church-litten-coppice;

Chrysosplenium oppositifolium, opposite golden saxifrage,—in the dark and rocky hollow lanes;

Gentiana amarella, autumnal gentian, or fellwort,—on the Zig-zag and Hanger;

Lathræa squammaria, tooth-wort,—in the Church-litten-coppice under some hazels near the foot-bridge, in Trimming's garden hedge, and on the dry wall opposite Grange-yard;

Dipsacus pilosus, small teasel,—in the Short and Long Lith.

Lathyrus sylvestris, narrow-leaved, or wild lathyrus,—in the bushes at the foot of the Short Lith, near the path;

Ophrys spiralis, ladies' traces,—in the Long Lith, and towards the south corner of the common;

Ophrys nidus avis, birds' nest ophrys,—in the Long Lith under the shady beeches among the dead leaves; in Great Dorton among the bushes, and on the Hanger plentifully;

Serapias latifolia, helleborine,—in the High-wood under the shady beeches;

Daphne laureola, spurge-laurel,—in Selborne Hanger and the High-wood.

Daphne mezereum, the mezereon,—in Selborne Hanger among the shrubs at the south-east end above the cottages.

Lycoperdon tuber, truffles,—in the Hanger and High-wood.

Sambucus ebulus, dwarf elder, wallwort, or danewort,—among the rubbish and ruined foundations of the Priory.

Of all the propensities of plants none seem more strange than their different periods of blossoming. Some produce their flowers in the winter, or very first dawnings of spring; many when the spring is established; some at midsummer, and some not till autumn. When we see the *helleborus fœtidus* and *helleborus niger* blowing at Christmas, the *helleborus hyemalis* in January, and the *helleborus viridis* as soon as ever it emerges out of the ground, we do not wonder, because they are kindred plants that we expect should keep pace the one with the other. But other congenerous vegetables differ so widely in their time of flowering, that we cannot but admire. I shall only instance at present in the *crocus sativus*, the vernal, and the autumnal crocus, which have such an affinity, that the best botanists only make them varieties of the same genus, of which there is only one species; not being able to discern any difference in the *corolla*, or in the internal structure.* Yet the vernal crocus expands its flowers by the beginning of March at furthest, and often in very rigorous weather; and cannot be retarded but by some violence offered:—while the autumnal (the saffron) defies the influence of the spring and summer, and will not blow till most plants begin to fade and run to seed. This circumstance is one of the wonders of the creation, little noticed, because a common occurrence: yet ought not to be overlooked on account of its being familiar, since it would be as difficult to be explained as the most stupendous phenomenon in nature.

Say, what impels, amidst surrounding snow
Congeal'd, the crocus' flamy bud to glow?
Say, what retards, amidst the summer's blaze,
Th' autumnal bulb, till pale, declining days?
The God of Seasons, whose pervading power
Controls the sun, or sheds the fleecy shower.
He bids each flower his quick'ning word obey;
Or to each lingering bloom enjoins delay.

---

* The *crocus vernus* and *C. sativus* are now, I believe, universally acknowledged as distinct species, of which few botanists entertain a doubt. Almost as familiar an instance may be cited in the *ulex vulgaris* and *U. nana*, two allied species of furze, both of which are very abundant on the heaths around London: the former of them flowering chiefly in April and May, the latter never until the autumn. Plants in general are not much subject to variation in wild nature, but some remarkable exceptions obtain in the one genus *primula*. The wild auricula, for example, assumes two very different aspects in its indigenous localities, which have usually been accepted as distinct species; but a more extraordinary variety occurs in the common *primula vulgaris*, it having been ascertained that the primrose, the cowslip, and the oxlip, together with all the numerous cultivated polyanthuses, are simply varieties of the same original stock. In addition to the proofs adduced of this startling fact by Professor Henslow and the Hon. and Rev. W. Herbert, I may mention that, a season or two ago, being much struck with the beautiful appearance of a bank of various coloured primroses, in front of the porter's lodge, at Beddington Park, in Surrey, I was informed by the inmate of the lodge that they had all been raised from the carefully collected seed of some very choice polyanthuses, which he showed me in his back garden, and which had been sown in the hope and expectation of raising some good plants, of the kind last mentioned. Indeed, it is not very unusual for cultivated polyanthuses to throw forth a few flowers from the root, in addition to those borne on a general stem; and there is a common variety with flowers of the true primrose colour and character, growing, as in the ordinary polyanthuses, upon a raised stalk.—Ed.

LETTER XLII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

"Omnibus animalibus reliquis certus et uniusmodi, et in suo cuique genere incessus est: aves solæ vario meatu feruntur, et in terrâ, et in äere."

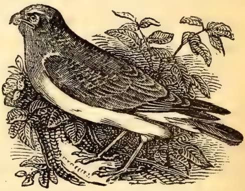
Plin. Hist. Nat. lib. x. cap. 38.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Aug.* 7, 1778.

A good ornithologist should be able to distinguish birds by their air as well as by their colours and shape; on the ground as well as on the wing, and in the bush as well as in the hand. For, though it must not be said that every species of birds has a manner peculiar to itself, yet there is somewhat in most genera at least, that at first sight discriminates them, and enables a judicious observer to pronounce upon them with some certainty. Put a bird in motion

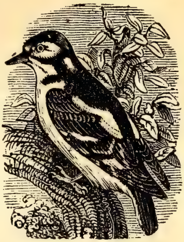
"————Et vera incessu patuit————"

Thus kites and buzzards sail round in circles with wings expanded and motionless; and it is from their gliding manner that the former are still called in the north of England gleads, from the Saxon verb glidan to glide. The kestrel, or wind-hover, has a peculiar mode of hanging in the air in one place, his wings all the while being briskly agitated. Hen-harriers fly low over heaths or fields of corn, and beat the ground regularly like a pointer or setting-dog. Owls move in a buoyant manner, as if lighter than the air; they seem to want ballast. There is a peculiarity belonging to ravens that must draw the attention even of the most incurious — they spend all their leisure time in striking and cuffing each other on the wing in a kind of playful skirmish; and, when they move from one place to another, frequently turn on their backs with a loud croak, and seem to be falling to the ground. When this odd gesture betides them, they are scratching themselves with one foot, and thus lose the centre of gravity. Rooks sometimes dive and tumble in a frolicsome manner: crows and daws swagger in their walk; wood-peckers fly *volatu undoso*, opening and closing their wings at every stroke, and so are always rising or falling in

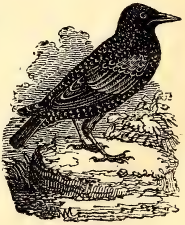


Common Harrier.

curves.* All of this genus use their tails, which incline downward, as a support while they run up trees. Parrots, like all other hooked-clawed birds, walk awkwardly, and make use of their bill as a third foot, climbing and descending with ridiculous caution. All the gallinæ parade and walk gracefully, and run nimbly; but fly with difficulty, with an impetuous whirring, and in a straight line. Magpies and jays flutter with powerless wings, and make no despatch; herons seem encumbered with too much sail for their light bodies; but these vast hollow wings are necessary in carrying burdens, such as large fishes, and the like; pigeons, and particularly the sort called smiters, have a way of clashing their wings the one against the other over their backs with a loud snap; another variety called tumblers turn themselves over in the air. Some birds have movements peculiar to the season of love: thus ring-doves, though strong and rapid at other times, yet in the spring hang about on the wing in a toying and playful manner; thus the cock-snipe, while breeding, forgetting his former flight, fans the air like the wind-hover; and the green-finch in particular exhibits such languishing and faultering gestures as to appear like a wounded and dying bird; the king-fisher darts along like an arrow; fern-owls, or goat-suckers, glance in the dusk over the tops of trees like a meteor; starlings as it were swim along, while missel-thrushes use a wild and desultory flight; swallows sweep over the surface of the ground and water, and distinguish themselves by rapid turns and quick evolutions; swifts dash round in circles; and the bank-martin moves with frequent vacillations like a butterfly. Most of the small birds fly by jerks, rising and falling as they advance. Most small birds hop; but wagtails and larks walk, moving their legs alternately.† Skylarks rise and fall perpendicularly as they sing;



Spotted Pie Woodpecker.



Starling.

---

* Notwithstanding this general character of flight, which is also applicable to the little tree-creeper, there is sufficient individual diversity between the style of flying of our different species of woodpecker; the smallest is considerably the most swift, having proportionably longer wings than the others, while the angle at which it ordinarily extends the wing reminds one, as it passes overhead, forcibly of the chimney-swallow.—Ed.

† There is considereble difference between the ambulatory progression of the tree-pipit (or tit-

woodlarks hang poised in the air; and titlarks rise and fall in large curves, singing in their descent. The white-throat uses odd jerks and gesticulations over the tops of hedges and bushes. All the duck kind waddle; divers and auks walk as if fettered, and stand erect on their tails: these are the *compedes* of Linnæus. Geese and cranes, and most wild fowls, move in figured flights, often changing their position. The secondary *remiges* of Tringæ, wild ducks, and some others, are very long, and give their wings, when in motion, a hooked appearance. Dab-chicks, moor-hens, and coots, fly erect, with their legs hanging down, and hardly make any despatch; the reason is plain, their wings are placed too forward out of the true centre of gravity; as the legs of auks and divers are situated too backward.

LETTER XLIII. To the Hon DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, Sept.* 9, 1778.

FROM the motion of birds, the transition is natural enough to their notes and language, of which I shall say something. Not that I would pretend to understand their language like the vizier, who, by the recital of a conversation which passed between two owls, reclaimed a sultan,* before delighting in conquest and devastation; but I would be thought only to mean that many of the winged tribes have various sounds and voices adapted to express their various passions, wants, and feelings; such as anger, fear, love, hatred, hunger, and the like. All species are not

---

lark, as Mr. White terms it) and the other species of *anthus*, all of which again strikingly differ from the larks, which advance by short quick steps, and with the tarsal joint much bent. The tree-pipit walks slowly, with somewhat of the gait of a gallinaceous bird; the common and shore pipits running in the manner of a wagtail. Among walking, or rather running birds, must also be included the blue-throated fantail, or blue-throated redstart, as Mr. Selby and others erroneously term it, a species which invariably advances with an alternate motion of the feet, and runs very rapidly, whereas all the redstarts hop. The fantail is a bird of beautiful plumage, which as yet has only been once met with in the British Isles, on a wild Northumbrian moor—a locality which no redstart would have frequented. It is intermediate in its general character between the redstarts and water-wagtails, which latter it more resembles in habit, much frequenting, according to Bechstein, the vicinity of water. A living specimen that I once had an opportunity of watching for a considerable time, in the aviary of Professor Rennie, was much in the habit of widely spreading the tail, at intervals, as it ran about. It was very tame, and would readily take insect food from the hand. This species has rather a pleasing song, some of its notes a little resembling those of the wagtail. It is, however, a single moulting bird, allied to the redstarts, to the chats, and to certain ousels (*petrocincla*). A congener to it has lately been detected in the Himmalaya mountains.—ED.

* See Spectator, Vol. VII., No. 512.

equally eloquent; some are copious and fluent as it were in their utterance, while others are confined to a few important sounds: no bird, like the fish kind, is quite mute, though some are rather silent.* The language of birds is very ancient, and, like other ancient modes of speech, very elliptical: little is said, but much is meant and understood.

The notes of the eagle-kind are shrill and piercing; and about the season of nidification much diversified, as I have been often assured by a curious observer of Nature, who long resided at Gibraltar, where eagles abound The notes of our hawks much resemble those of the king of birds. Owls have very expressive notes; they hoot in a fine vocal sound, much resembling the *vox humana*, and reducible by a pitch-pipe to a musical key. This note seems to express complacency and rivalry among the males: they use also a quick call and a horrible scream; and can snore and hiss when they mean to menace. Ravens, besides their loud croak, can exert a deep and solemn note that makes the woods to echo; the amorous sound of a crow is strange and ridiculous; rooks, in the breeding season, attempt sometimes in the gaiety of their hearts to sing, but with no great success; the parrot-kind have many modulations of voice, as appears by their aptitude to learn human sounds; doves coo in an amorous and mournful manner, and are emblems of despairing lovers; the woodpecker sets up a sort of loud and hearty laugh; the fern-owl, or goat-sucker, from the dusk till day-break, serenades his mate with the clattering of castanets. All the tuneful passeres express their complacency by sweet modulations, and a variety of melody. The swallow, as has been observed in a former letter, by a shrill alarm bespeaks the attention of the other hirundines, and bids them be aware that the hawk is at hand. Aquatic and gregarious birds, especially the nocturnal, that shift their quarters in the dark, are very noisy and loquacious; as cranes, wild-geese, wild-ducks, and the like: their perpetual clamour prevents them from dispersing and losing their companions.

In so extensive a subject, sketches and outlines are as much as can be expected; for it would be endless to instance in all the infinite variety of the feathered nation. We shall therefore confine the remainder of this letter to the few domestic fowls of our yards, which are most known, and therefore best understood.

---

* Several fishes are known to utter sounds: the gurnets, for instance, all of which have a peculiar grunt, or other cry, when taken out of the water.—Ed.

And first the peacock, with his gorgeous train, demands our attention; but, like most of the gaudy birds, his notes are grating and shocking to the ear: the yelling of cats, and the braying of an ass, are not more disgustful. The voice of the goose is trumpet-like, and clanking; and one saved the Capitol of Rome, as grave historians assert: the hiss also of the gander is formidable and full of menace, and "protective of his young." Among ducks the sexual distinction of voice is remarkable; for, while the quack of the female is loud and sonorous, the voice of the drake is inward and harsh, and feeble, and scarce discernible. The cock turkey struts and gobbles to his mistress in a most uncouth manner; he hath also a pert and petulant note when he attacks his adversary. When a hen turkey leads forth her young brood she keeps a watchful eye: and if a bird of prey appear, though ever so high in the air, the careful mother announces the enemy with a little inward moan, and watches him with a steady and attentive look; but, if he approach, her note becomes earnest and alarming, and her outcries are redoubled.

No inhabitants of a yard seem possessed of such a variety of expression and so copious a language as common poultry. Take a chicken of four or five days old, and hold it up to a window where there are flies, and it will immediately seize its prey, with little twitterings of complacency; but if you tender it a wasp or a bee, at once its note becomes harsh, and expressive of disapprobation and a sense of danger. When a pullet is ready to lay she intimates the event by a joyous and easy soft note. Of all the occurrences of their life that of laying seems to be the most important; for no sooner has a hen disburdened herself, than she rushes forth with a clamorous kind of joy, which the cock and the rest of his mistresses immediately adopt. The tumult is not confined to the family concerned, but catches from yard to yard, and spreads to every homestead within hearing, till at last the whole village is in an uproar. As soon as a hen becomes a mother, her new relation demands a new language; she then runs clocking and screaming about, and seems agitated as if possessed. The father of the flock has also a considerable vocabulary; if he finds food, he calls a favourite concubine to partake; and if a bird of prey passes over, with a warning voice he bids his family beware. The gallant chanticleer has, at command, his amorous phrases and his terms of defiance. But the sound by which he is best known is his crowing: by this he has been distinguished in all ages as the countryman's clock or larum, as the watchman that proclaims the divisions of the night. Thus the poet elegantly stiles him:

> "——the crested cock whose clarion sounds
> The silent hours."

A neighbouring gentleman one summer had lost most of his chickens by a sparrow-hawk, that came gliding down between a faggot pile and the end of his house to the place where the coops stood. The owner, inwardly vexed to see his flock thus diminishing, hung a setting net adroitly between the pile and the house, into which the caitif dashed, and was entangled. Resentment suggested the law of retaliation; he therefore clipped the hawk's wings, cut off his talons, and, fixing a cork on his bill, threw him down among the brood-hens. Imagination cannot paint the scene that ensued; the expressions that fear, rage, and revenge, inspired, were new, or at least such as had been unnoticed before: the exasperated matrons upbraided, they execrated, they insulted, they triumphed. In a word, they never desisted from buffeting their adversary till they had torn him in a hundred pieces.

LETTER XLIV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne.

> "————monstrent
> * * * *
> Quid tantùm Oceano properent se tingere soles
> Hyberni; vel quæ tardis mora noctibus obstet."

Gentlemen who have outlets might contrive to make ornament subservient to utility; a pleasing eye-trap might also contribute to promote science: an obelisk in a garden or park might be both an embellishment and an heliotrope.

Any person that is curious, and enjoys the advantage of a good horizon, might, with little trouble, make two heliotropes; the one for the winter, the other for the summer solstice · and these two erections might be constructed with very little expense; for two pieces of timber frame-work, about ten or twelve feet high, and four feet broad at the base, and close lined with plank, would answer the purpose.

The erection for the former should, if possible, be placed within sight of some window in the common sitting parlour; because men, at that dead season of the year, are usually within doors at the close of the day; while that for the latter might be fixed for any given spot in the garden or outlet: whence the owner might contemplate, in a fine summer's evening, the utmost extent that the sun makes to the northward at the season of the longest days. Now nothing would be necessary but to place these two objects with so much exactness, that the westerly limb of the sun, at setting, might but just clear the winter heliotrope to the west of it on the shortest day; and that the whole disc of the sun, at the longest day, might exactly at setting also clear the summer heliotrope to the north of it.

By this simple expedient it would soon appear that there is no such thing, strictly speaking, as a solstice; for, from the shortest day, the owner would, every clear evening, see the disc advancing, at its setting, to the westward of the object; and, from the longest day, observe the sun retiring backwards every evening at its setting, towards the object westward, till, in a few nights, it would set quite behind it, and so by degrees to the west of it: for when the sun comes near the summer solstice, the whole disc of it would at first set behind the object; after a time the northern limb would first appear, and so every night gradually more, till at length the whole diameter would set northward of it for about three nights; but on the middle night of the three, sensibly more remote than the former or following. When beginning its recess from the summer tropic, it would continue more and more to be hidden every night, till at length it would descend quite behind the object again; and so nightly more and more to the westward.

LETTER XLV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne.

> "———Mugire videbis
> Sub pedibus terram, et descendere montibus ornos."

When I was a boy I used to read, with astonishment and implicit assent, accounts in Baker's Chronicle of walking hills and travelling mountains. John Philips, in his Cyder, alludes to the credit that was given to such stories with a delicate but quaint vein of humour peculiar to the author of the Splendid Shilling.

"I nor advise, nor reprehend the choice
Of Marcley Hill; the apple no where finds
A kinder mould: yet 'tis unsafe to trust
Deceitful ground: who knows but that once more
This mount may journey, and his present site
Forsaken, to thy neighbour's bounds transfer
Thy goodly plants, affording matter strange
For law debates!"

But, when I came to consider better, I began to suspect that though our hills may never have journeyed far, yet that the ends of many of them have slipped and fallen away at distant periods, leaving the cliffs bare and abrupt. This seems to have been the case with Nore and Whetham Hills; and especially with the ridge between Harteley Park and Wardleham, where the ground has slid into vast swellings and furrows; and lies still in such romantic confusion as cannot be accounted for from any other cause. A strange event, that happened not long since, justifies our suspicions; which, though it befell not within the limits of this parish, yet as it was within the hundred of Selborne, and as the circumstances were singular, may fairly claim a place in a work of this nature.

The months of January and February, in the year 1774, were remarkable for great melting snows and vast gluts of rain, so that by the end of the latter month the land-springs, or lavants, began to prevail, and to be near as high as in the memorable winter of 1764. The beginning of March also went on in the same tenour; when, in the night between the 8th and 9th of that month, a considerable part of the great woody hanger at Hawkley was torn from its place, and fell down, leaving a high freestone cliff naked and bare, and resembling the steep side of a chalk-pit. It appears that this huge fragment, being perhaps sapped and undermined by waters, foundered, and was ingulfed, going down in a perpendicular direction; for a gate which stood in the field, on the top of the hill, after sinking with its posts for thirty or forty feet, remained in so true and upright a position as to open and shut with great exactness, just as in its first situation. Several oaks also are still standing, and in a state of vegetation, after taking the same desperate leap. That great part of this prodigious mass was absorbed in some gulf below, is plain also from the inclining ground at the bottom of the hill, which is free and unincumbered; but would have been buried in heaps of rubbish had the fragment parted and fallen forward. About a hundred yards from the foot of this hanging coppice stood a cottage by the side of a lane; and two hundred yards lower, on the other side of the lane, was a farm-house, in which lived a labourer and his family; and, just by, a stout new barn. The cottage was inhabited by an old woman and her son and his wife. These people in the evening, which was very dark and tempestuous, observed that the brick floors of their kitchens began to heave and part; and that the walls seemed to open, and the roofs to crack: but they all agree that no tremour of the ground, indicating an earthquake, was ever felt; only that the wind continued to make a most tremendous roaring in the woods and hangers. The miserable inhabitants, not daring to go to bed, remained in the utmost solicitude and confusion, expecting every moment to be buried under the ruins of their shattered edifices. When day-light came they were at leisure to contemplate the devastations of the night: they then found that a deep rift, or chasm, had opened under their houses, and torn them, as it were, in two; and that one end of the barn had suffered in a similar manner; that a pond near the cottage had undergone a strange reverse, becoming deep at the shallow end, and so *vice versa;* that many large oaks were removed out of their perpendicular, some thrown down, and some fallen into the heads of neighbouring trees; and that a gate was thrust forward, with its hedge, full six feet, so as to require a new track to be made to it. From the foot of the cliff the general course of the ground, which is pasture, inclines in a moderate descent for half a mile, and is interspersed with some hillocks, which were rifted, in every direction, as well towards the great woody hanger, as from it. In the first pasture the deep clefts began: and running across the lane, and under the buildings, made such vast shelves that the road was impassable for some time; and so over to an arable field on the other side, which was strangely torn and disordered. The second pasture field, being more soft and springy, was protruded forward without many fissures in the turf, which was raised in long ridges resembling graves, lying at right angles to the motion. At the bottom of this enclosure the soil and turf rose many feet against the bodies of some oaks that obstructed their further course and terminated this awful commotion.

The perpendicular height of the precipice, in general, is twenty-three yards; the length of the lapse, or slip, as seen from the fields below, one hundred and eighty-one; and a partial fall, concealed in the coppice, extends seventy yards more: so that the total length of this fragment that fell was two hundred and fifty-one yards. About fifty acres of land suffered from this violent convulsion; two houses were entirely destroyed; one end of a new barn was left in ruins, the walls being cracked through the very stones that composed them; a hanging coppice was changed to a naked rock; and some grass grounds and an arable field so broken and rifted by the chasms as to be rendered, for a time, neither fit for the plough nor safe for pasturage, till considerable labour and expense had been bestowed in levelling the surface and filling in the gaping fissures.

LETTER XLVI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne.

"———resonant arbusta———"

There is a steep abrupt pasture field interspersed with furze close to the back of this village, well known by the name of the Short Lithe, consisting of a rocky dry soil, and inclining to the afternoon sun. This spot abounds with the *gryllus campestris,* or field-cricket; which, though frequent in these parts, is by no means a common insect in many other counties.

As their cheerful summer cry cannot but draw the attention of a naturalist, I have often gone down to examine the economy of these *grylli,* and study their mode of life: but they are so shy and cautious that it is no easy matter to get a sight of them; for, feeling a person's footsteps as he advances, they stop short in the midst of their song, and retire backward nimbly into their burrows, where they lurk till all suspicion of danger is over.

At first we attempted to dig them out with a spade, but without any great success; for either we could not get to the bottom of the hole, which often terminated under a great stone; or else, in breaking up the ground, we inadvertently squeezed the poor insect to death. Out of one so bruised we took a multitude of eggs, which were long and narrow, of a yellow colour, and covered with a very tough skin. By this accident we learned to distinguish the male from the female; the former of which is shining black, with a golden stripe across his shoulders; the latter is more dusky, more capacious about the abdomen, and carries a long sword-shaped weapon at her tail, which probably is the instrument with which she deposits her eggs in crannies and safe receptacles.

Where violent methods will not avail, more gentle means will often succeed; and so it proved in the present case; for, though a spade be too boisterous and rough an implement, a pliant stalk of grass, gently insinuated into the caverns, will probe their windings to the bottom, and quickly bring out the inhabitant; and thus the humane enquirer may gratify his curiosity without injuring the object of it. It is remarkable that, though these insects are furnished with long legs behind, and brawny thighs for leaping, like grasshoppers; yet when driven from their holes they show no activity, but crawl along in a shiftless manner, so as easily to be taken: and again, though provided with a curious apparatus of wings, yet they never exert them when there seems to be the greatest occasion. The males only make that shrilling noise perhaps out of rivalry and emulation, as is the case with many animals which exert some sprightly note during their breeding time: it is raised by a brisk friction of one wing against the other. They are solitary beings, living singly male or female, each as it may happen; but there must be a time when the sexes have some intercourse, and then the wings may be useful perhaps during the hours of night. When the males meet they will fight fiercely, as I found by some which I put into the crevices of a dry stone wall, where I should have been glad to have made them settle. For though they seemed distressed by being taken out of their knowledge, yet the first that got possession of the chinks would seize on any that were obtruded upon them with a vast row of serrated fangs. With their strong jaws, toothed like the shears of a lobster's claws, they perforate and round their curious regular cells, having no fore-claws to dig, like the mole-cricket. When taken in hand I could not but wonder that they never offered to defend themselves, though armed with such formidable weapons. Of such herbs as grow before the mouths of their burrows they eat indiscriminately; and on a little platform, which they make just by, they drop their dung; and never, in the day time, seem to stir more than two or three inches from home. Sitting in the entrance of their caverns they chirp all night as well as day from the middle of the month of May to the middle of July; and in hot weather, when they are most vigorous, they make the hills echo; and, in the stiller hours of darkness, may be heard to a considerable distance. In the beginning of the season their notes are more faint and inward; but become louder as the summer advances, and so die away again by degrees.

Sounds do not always give us pleasure according to their sweetness and melody; nor do harsh sounds always displease. We are more apt to be captivated or disgusted with the associations which they promote, than with the notes themselves. Thus the shrilling of the field-cricket, though sharp and stridulous, yet marvellously delights some hearers, filling their minds with a train of summer ideas of every thing that is rural, verdurous, and joyous.

About the tenth of March the crickets appear at the mouths of their cells, which they then open and bore, and shape very elegantly. All that ever I have seen at that season were in their pupa state, and had only the rudiments of wings, lying under a skin or coat, which must be cast before the insect can arrive at its perfect state;* from whence I should suppose that the old ones of last year do not always survive the winter. In August their holes begin to be obliterated, and the insects are seen no more till spring.

Not many summers ago I endeavoured to transplant a colony to the terrace in my garden, by boring deep holes in the sloping turf. The new inhabitants stayed some time, and fed and sung; but wandered away by degrees, and were heard at a further distance every morning; so that it appears that on this emergency they made use of their wings in attempting to return to the spot from which they were taken.

One of these crickets, when confined in a paper cage and set in the sun, and supplied with plants moistened with water, will feed and thrive, and become so merry and loud as to be irksome in the same room where a person is sitting: if the plants are not wetted it will die.

LETTER XLVII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

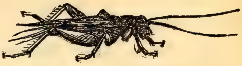
DEAR SIR, *Selborne.*

> "Far from all resort of mirth
> Save the cricket on the hearth." MILTON'S *Il Penseroso.*

WHILE many other insects must be sought after in fields and woods, and waters, the *gryllus domesticus*, or house-cricket, resides altogether within our dwellings, intruding itself upon our notice whether we will or no. This species delights in new-built houses, being, like the spider, pleased with the moisture of the walls; and besides, the softness of the mortar enables them to burrow and mine between the joints of the bricks or stones, and to open communications from one room to another. They are particularly fond of kitchens and bakers' ovens, on account of their perpetual warmth.

---

* We have observed that they cast these skins in April, which are then seen lying at the mouths of their holes.


House-cricket.

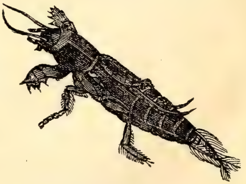
Tender insects that live abroad either enjoy only the short period of one summer, or else doze away the cold uncomfortable months in profound slumbers; but these, residing as it were in a torrid zone, are always alert and merry: a good Christmas fire is to them like the heats of the dog-days. Though they are frequently heard by day, yet is their natural time of motion only in the night. As soon as it grows dusk, the chirping increases, and they come running forth, and are from the size of a flea to that of their full stature. As one should suppose, from the burning atmosphere which they inhabit, they are a thirsty race, and show a great propensity for liquids, being found frequently drowned in pans of water, milk, broth, or the like. Whatever is moist they affect; and therefore often gnaw holes in wet woollen stockings and aprons that are hung to the fire: they are the housewife's barometer, foretelling her when it will rain; and are prognostic sometimes, she thinks, of ill or good luck; of the death of a near relation, or the approach of an absent lover. By being the constant companions of her solitary hours they naturally become the objects of her superstition. These crickets are not only very thirsty, but very voracious; for they will eat the scummings of pots, and yeast, salt, and crumbs of bread; and any kitchen offal or sweepings. In the summer we have observed them to fly, when it became dusk, out of the windows, and over the neighbouring roofs. This feat of activity accounts for the sudden manner in which they often leave their haunts, as it does for the method by which they come to houses where they were not known before. It is remarkable, that many sorts of insects seem never to use their wings but when they have a mind to shift their quarters and settle new colonies. When in the air they move "*volatu undoso,*" in waves or curves, like woodpeckers, opening and shutting their wings at every stroke, and so are always rising or sinking.

When they increase to a great degree, as they did once in the house where I am now writing, they become noisome pests, flying into the candles, and dashing into people's faces; but may be blasted and destroyed by gunpowder discharged into their crevices and crannies. In families, at such times, they are, like Pharaoh's plague of frogs,—"in their bedchambers, and upon their beds, and in their ovens, and in their kneading-troughs."* Their shrilling noise is occasioned by a brisk attrition of their wings. Cats catch hearth crickets, and, playing with them as they do with mice, devour them. Crickets may be destroyed, like wasps, by phials half filled with beer, or any liquid, and set in their haunts; for, being always eager to drink, they will crowd in till the bottles are full.

LETTER XLVIII To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne.

How diversified are the modes of life not only of incongruous but even of congenerous animals; and yet their specific distinctions are not more various than their propensities. Thus, while the field-cricket delights in sunny dry banks, and the house-cricket rejoices amidst the glowing heat of the kitchen hearth or oven, the *gryllus gryllo talpa*† (the mole-cricket), haunts moist meadows, and frequent the sides of ponds and banks of streams, performing all its functions in a swampy wet soil. With a pair of fore-feet, curiously adapted to the purpose, it burrows and works under ground like the mole, raising a ridge as it proceeds, but seldom throwing up hillocks.



Mole-cricket.

As mole-crickets often infest gardens by the sides of canals, they are unwelcome guests to the gardener, raising up ridges in their subterraneous progress, and rendering the walks unsightly.

---

* Exod. viii. 3.

† *Gryllotalpa vulgaris,* of modern systematists.—Ed.

If they take to the kitchen quarters, they occasion great damage among the plants and roots, by destroying whole beds of cabbages, young legumes, and flowers. When dug out they seem very slow and helpless, and make no use of their wings by day; but at night they come abroad, and make long excursions, as I have been convinced by finding stragglers, in a morning, in improbable places. In fine weather, about the middle of April, and just at the close of day, they begin to solace themselves with a low, dull, jarring note, continued for a long time without interruption, and not unlike the chattering of the fern-owl, or goat-sucker, but more inward.*

About the beginning of May they lay their eggs, as I was once an eye-witness: for a gardener at a house, where I was on a visit, happening to be mowing, on the 6th of that month, by the side of a canal, his scythe struck too deep, pared off a large piece of turf, and laid open to view a curious scene of domestic economy:

"————ingentem lato dedit ore fenestram:
Apparet domus intus, et atria longa patescunt:
Apparent————penetralia."

There were many caverns and winding passages leading to a kind of chamber, neatly smoothed and rounded, and about the size of a moderate snuff-box. Within this secret nursery were deposited near a hundred eggs of a dirty yellow colour, and enveloped in a tough skin, but too lately excluded to contain any rudiments of young, being full of a viscous substance. The eggs lay but shallow, and within the influence of the sun, just under a little heap of fresh-moved mould, like that which is raised by ants.

When mole-crickets fly they move "*cursu undoso,*" rising and falling in curves, like the other species mentioned before. In different parts of this kingdom people call them fen-crickets, churr-worms, and eve-churrs, all very apposite names.

Anatomists, who have examined the intestines of these insects, astonish me with their accounts; for they say that, from the structure, position, and number of their stomachs, or maws, there seems to be good reason to suppose that this and the two former species ruminate or chew the cud like many quadrupeds!†

---

* Or it may be compared to the sibilant thrill of the locustelle.—Ed.

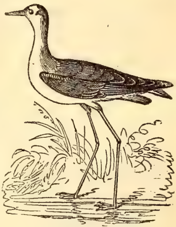
† This erroneous and strange notion must have arisen from the circumstance of these insects being occasionally noticed to move their jaws when not feeding.—Ed.

LETTER XLIX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne, May 7, 1779.

It is now more than forty years that I have paid some attention to the ornithology of this district, without being able to exhaust the subject: new occurrences still arise as long as any enquiries are kept alive.

In the last week of last month five of those most rare birds, too uncommon to have obtained an English name, but known to naturalists by the terms of *himantopus,* or *loripes,* and *charadrius himantopus,* were shot upon the verge of Frinsham-pond, a large lake belonging to the bishop of Winchester, and lying between Wolmer-forest, and the town of Farnham, in the county of Surrey. The pond keeper says there were three brace in the flock; but that, after he had satisfied his curiosity, he suffered the sixth to remain unmolested. One of these specimens I procured, and found the length of the legs to be so extraordinary, that, at first sight, one might have supposed the shanks had been fastened on to impose on the credulity of the beholder; they were legs in caricatura; and had we seen such proportions on a Chinese or Japan screen we should have made large allowances for the fancy of the draughtsman. These birds are of the plover family, and might with propriety be called the stilt plovers. Brisson, under that idea, gives them the apposite name of *l'echasse.* My specimen, when drawn and stuffed with pepper, weighed only four ounces and a quarter, though the naked part of the thigh measured three inches and a half, and the legs four inches and a half. Hence we may safely assert that these birds exhibit, weight for inches, incomparably the greatest length of legs of any known bird. The flamingo, for instance, is one of the most long legged birds, and yet it bears no manner of proportion to the himantopus; for a cock flamingo weighs, at an average, about four pounds avoirdupois; and his legs and thighs measure usually about twenty inches. But four pounds are fifteen times and a fraction more than four


Black Winged Stilt.

ounces, and one quarter; and if four ounces and a quarter have eight inches of legs, four pounds must have one hundred and twenty inches and a fraction of legs; viz. somewhat more than ten feet; such a monstrous proportion as the world never saw! If you should try the experiment in still larger birds the disparity would still increase. It must be matter of great curiosity to see the stilt plover move; to observe how it can wield such a length of lever with such feeble muscles as the thighs seem to be furnished with. At best one should expect it to be but a bad walker: but what adds to the wonder is, that it has no back toe. Now without that steady prop to support its steps it must be liable, in speculation, to perpetual vacillations, and seldom able to preserve the true centre of gravity.*

The old name of himantopus is taken from Pliny; and, by an awkward metaphor, implies that the legs are as slender and pliant as if cut out of a thong of leather. Neither Willughby nor Ray, in all their curious researches, either at home or abroad, ever saw this bird. Mr. Pennant never met with it in all Great Britain, but observed it often in the cabinets of the curious at Paris. Hasselquist says that it migrates to Egypt in the autumn: and a most accurate observer of nature has assured me that he has found it on the banks of the streams in Andalusia.

---

* This singular form is now elevated to the rank of a genus, which contains three or four species, all of which, however, are rather difficult of distinction unless compared together. Our bird is known as the *himantopus melanopterus* of systematists. It is of excessively rare occurrence as a British species, though, as Selby remarks, "a few specimens have from time to time been killed in different parts of these islands." We know little of its habits, save what can be inferred from Wilson's admirable description of one of its congeners, the black-necked stilt (*H. nigricallis*) of North America, termed by him the "long-legged avoset." Indeed, from the minute description of this admirable ornithologist, the stilts resemble in a variety of respects the avoset genus, particularly in their habits and manner of feeding, which are peculiar. He relates that, in North America, the black-necked stilt "arrives on the sea-coast of New Jersey about the 25th of April, in small detached flocks, of twenty or thirty together. These sometimes again subdivide into lesser parties; but it rarely happens that a pair is found solitary, as, during the breeding season, they usually associate in small companies. On their first arrival, and indeed during the whole of their residence, they inhabit those particular parts of the salt marshes pretty high up towards the land that are broken into numerous shallow pools, but are not usually overflowed by the tides during the summer. These pools, or ponds, are generally so shallow, that, with their long legs, the avosets [stilts] can easily wade them in every direction; and as they abound with minute shell-fish and multitudes of aquatic insects and their larvæ, besides the eggs and spawn of others deposited in the soft mud below, these birds find here an abundant supply of food, and are almost continually seen wading about in such places, often up to the breast in water."

After describing their mode of breeding, in which they continue social, each female laying, as is usual with birds of this order, four eggs, Wilson continues that, "while the females are sitting, the males are either wading through the ponds or roaming over the adjoining marshes; but, should a person make his appearance, the whole collect together in the air, flying with their long legs extended behind them, keeping up a continual yelping note of *click, click, clich*. Their flight is steady and not in short sudden jerks, like that of the plover. As they frequently alight on the bare marsh, they drop their wings, stand with their legs half bent and trembling, as if unable to sustain the burden of their bodies. In this ridiculous posture they will sometimes stand for several minutes, uttering a curring sound, while, from the corresponding quiverings of their wings and long legs, they seem to balance themselves with great difficulty. This singular manœuvre is, no doubt, intended to induce a belief that they may be easily caught, and so turn the attention of the person from the pursuit of their nests and young to themselves. The red-necked avoset practises the same deception, in the same ludicrous manner, and both alight indiscriminately on the ground or in the water Both will also occasionally swim for a few feet, when they chance, in wading, to lose their depth, as I have had several times an opportunity of observing."

It is a pity that the birds Mr. White mentions were not suffered to breed, as they most probably would have done, if unmolested. Surely less than five might have satisfied the "curiosity" of the pond keeper.—ED.

Our writers record it to have been found only twice in Great Britain. From all these relations it plainly appears that these long legged plovers are birds of South Europe, and rarely visit our island; and when they do are wanderers and stragglers, and impelled to make so distant and northern an excursion from motives or accidents for which we are not able to account. One thing may fairly be deduced, that these birds come over to us from the continent, since nobody can suppose that a species not noticed once in an age, and of such a remarkable make, can constantly breed unobserved in this kingdom.

LETTER L. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Selborne, April* 21, 1780.

The old Sussex tortoise, that I have mentioned to you so often, is become my property. I dug it out of its winter dormitory in March last, when it was enough awakened to express its resentments by hissing; and, packing it in a box with earth, carried it eighty miles in post-chaises. The rattle and hurry of the journey so perfectly roused it that, when I turned it out on a border, it walked twice down to the bottom of my garden; however, in the evening, the weather being cold, it buried itself in the loose mould, and continues still concealed.

As it will be under my eye, I shall now have an opportunity of enlarging my observations on its mode of life, and propensities; and perceive, already that, towards the time of coming forth, it opens a breathing place in the ground near its head, requiring, I conclude, a freer respiration as it becomes more alive. This creature not only goes under the earth from the middle of November to the middle of April, but sleeps great part of the summer; for it goes to bed in the longest days at four in the afternoon, and often does not stir in the morning till late.

Besides, it retires to rest for every shower; and does not move at all in wet days.

When one reflects on the state of this strange being, it is a matter of wonder to find that Providence should bestow such a profusion of days, such a seeming waste of longevity, on a reptile that appears to relish it so little as to squander more than two thirds of its existence in a joyless stupor, and be lost to all sensation for months together in the profoundest of slumbers.

While I was writing this letter, a moist and warm afternoon, with the thermometer at 50, brought forth troops of shell-snails; and, at the same juncture, the tortoise heaved up the mould and put out its head; and the next morning came forth, as it were raised from the dead; and walked about till four in the afternoon. This was a curious coincidence! a very amusing occurrence! to see such a similarity of feelings between the two *φερεοικοι*! for so the Greeks call both the shell-snail and the tortoise.

Summer birds are, this cold and backward spring, unusually late: I have seen but one swallow yet. This conformity with the weather convinces me more and more that they sleep in the winter.

LETTER LI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne, Sept. 3, 1781.

I HAVE now read your miscellanies through with much care and satisfaction; and am to return you my best thanks for the honourable mention made in them of me as a naturalist, which I wish I may deserve.

In some former letters I expressed my suspicions that many of the house-martins do not depart in the winter far from this village. I therefore determined to make some search about the south-east end of the hill, where I imagined they might slumber out the uncomfortable months of winter. But supposing that the examination would be made to the best advantage in the spring, and observing that no martins had appeared by the 11th of April last; on that day I employed some men to explore the shrubs and cavities of the suspected spot. The persons took pains, but without any success; however, a remarkable incident occurred in the midst of our pursuit—while the labourers were at work a house-martin, the first that had been seen this year, came down the village in the sight of several people, and went at once into a nest, where it stayed a short time, and then flew over the houses; for some days after no martins were observed, not till the 16th of April, and then only a pair. Martins in general were remarkably late this year.

LETTER LII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Selborne, Sept. 9, 1781.

I HAVE just met with a circumstance respecting swifts, which furnishes an exception to the whole tenour of my observations ever since I have bestowed any attention on that species of hirundines. Our swifts, in general, withdrew this year about the first day of August, all save one pair, which in two or three days was reduced to a single bird. The perseverance of this individual made me suspect that the strongest of motives, that of an attachment to her young, could alone occasion so late a stay. I watched therefore till the twenty-fourth of August, and then discovered that, under the eaves of the church, she attended upon two young, which were fledged, and now put out their white chins from a crevice. These remained till the twenty-seventh, looking more alert every day, and seeming to long to be on the wing. After this day they were missing at once; nor could I ever observe them with their dam coursing round the church in the act of learning to fly, as the first broods evidently do. On the thirty-first I caused the eaves to be searched, but we found in the nest only two callow, dead, stinking swifts, on which a second nest had been formed. This double nest was full of the black shining cases of the *hippoboscæ hirundinis*.

The following remarks on this unusual incident are obvious. The first is, that though it may be disagreeable to swifts to remain beyond the beginning of August, yet that they can subsist longer is undeniable. The second is, that this uncommon event, as it was owing to the loss of the first brood, so it corroborates my former remark, that swifts breed regularly but once; since, was the contrary the case, the occurrence above could neither be new nor rare.

P. S. One swift was seen at Lyndon, in the county of Rutland, in 1782, so late as the third of September.

LETTER LIII. To the Hon DAINES BARRINGTON.

As I have sometimes known you make enquiries about several kinds of insects, I shall here send you an account of one sort which I little expected to have found in this kingdom. I had often observed that one particular part of a vine growing on the walls of my house was covered in the autumn with a black dust-like appearance, on which the flies fed eagerly; and that the shoots and leaves thus affected did not thrive; nor did the fruit ripen. To this substance I applied my glasses; but could not discover that it had any thing to do with animal life, as I at first expected: but, upon a closer examination behind the larger boughs, we were surprised to find that they were coated over with husky shells, from whose sides proceeded a cotton-like substance, surrounding a multitude of eggs. This curious and uncommon production put me upon recollecting what I have heard and read concerning the *coccus vitis viniferæ* of Linnæus, which, in the south of Europe, infests many vines, and is a horrid and loathsome pest. As soon as I had turned to the accounts given of this insect, I saw at once that it swarmed on my vine; and did not appear to have been at all checked by the preceding winter, which had been uncommonly severe.

Not being then at all aware that it had any thing to do with England, I was much inclined to think that it came from Gibraltar among the many boxes and packages of plants and birds which I had formerly received from thence; and especially as the vine infested grew immediately under my study-window, where I usually kept my specimens. True it is that I had received nothing from thence for some years: but as insects, we know, are conveyed from one country to another in a very unexpected manner, and have a wonderful power of maintaining their existence till they fall into a *nidus* proper for their support and increase, I cannot but suspect still that these *cocci* came to me originally from Andalusia. Yet, all the while, candour obliges me to confess that Mr. Lightfoot has written me word that he once, and but once, saw these insects on a vine at Weymouth in Dorsetshire; which, it is here to be observed, is a sea-port town to which the *coccus* might be conveyed by shipping.

As many of my readers may possibly never have heard of this strange and unusual insect, I shall here transcribe a passage from a natural history of Gibraltar, written by the Reverend John White, late vicar of Blackburn in Lancashire, but not yet published:—

"In the year 1770 a vine which grew on the east side of my house, and which had produced the finest crops of grapes for years past, was suddenly overspread on all the woody branches with large lumps of a white fibrous substance resembling spiders webs, or rather raw cotton. It was of a very clammy quality, sticking fast to every thing that touched it, and capable of being spun into long threads. At first I suspected it to be the product of spiders, but could find none. Nothing was to be seen connected with it but many brown oval husky shells, which by no means looked like insects, but rather resembled bits of the dry bark of the vine. The tree had a plentiful crop of grapes set, when this pest appeared upon it; but the fruit was manifestly injured by this foul incumbrance. It remained all the summer, still increasing, and loaded the woody and bearing branches to a vast degree. I often pulled off great quantities by handfuls; but it was so slimy and tenacious that it could by no means be cleared. The grapes never filled to their natural perfection, but turned watery and vapid. Upon perusing the works afterwards of M. de Reaumur, I found this matter perfectly described and accounted for. Those husky shells, which I had observed, were no other than the female coccus, from whose sides this cotton-like substance exudes, and serves as a covering and security for their eggs."*

To this account I think proper to add, that, though the female *cocci* are stationary, and seldom remove from the place to which they stick, yet the male is a winged insect; and that the black dust which I saw was undoubtedly the excrement of the females, which is eaten by ants as well as flies. Though the utmost severity of our winter did not destroy these insects, yet the attention of the gardener in a summer or two has entirely relieved my vine from this filthy annoyance.

---

* What is here termed *coccus vitis viniferæ* is now better known as the *coccus vini*. The male, which is less than the female, has two erect wings. The white fibrous substance (mentioned in the text) does not exude from the sides of the insect, as above stated, but is excluded together with the eggs, and from the same passage. The female dies almost immediately after depositing her ova, as is the case with all true insects; but it is remarkable that she always expires upon her eggs, to which her lifeless body adheres, and serves as a covering. This genus comprises about thirty known species, all of which are stated to suck the juices of the plants they respectively infest: one of them, the *C. cacti*, is the valuable cochineal of commerce. Various methods have been published for destroying them; but the most practised, and apparently the most effectual, is to crush them, wherever they are seen, with a smooth blunt instrument, and afterwards to wash the plant thoroughly with soap and water.—Ed.

As we have remarked above that insects are often conveyed from one country to another in a very unaccountable manner, I shall here mention an emigration of small aphides, which was observed in the village of Selborne no longer ago than August the 1st, 1785.

At about three o'clock in the afternoon of that day, which was very hot, the people of this village were surprised by a shower of aphides, or smother-flies, which fell in these parts. Those that were walking in the street at that juncture found themselves covered with these insects, which settled also on the hedges and gardens, blackening all the vegetables where they alighted. My annuals were discoloured with them, and the stalks of a bed of onions were quite coated over for six days after. These armies were then, no doubt, in a state of emigration, and shifting their quarters; and might have come, as far as we know, from the great hop-plantations of Kent or Sussex, the wind being all that day in the easterly quarter. They were observed at the same time in great clouds about Farnham, and all along the vale from Farnham to Alton.*

LETTER LIV. To. the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR,

When I happen to visit a family where gold and silver fishes are kept in a glass bowl, I am always pleased with the occurrence, because it offers me an opportunity of observing the actions and propensities of those beings with whom we can be little acquainted in their natural state. Not long since I spent a fortnight at the house of a friend where there was such a vivary, to which I paid no small attention, taking every occasion to remark what passed within its narrow limits. It was here that I first observed the manner in which fishes die. As soon as the creature sickens, the head sinks lower and lower, and it stands as it were on its head; till, getting weaker, and losing all poise, the tail turns over, and at last it floats on the surface of the water with its belly uppermost. The reason why fishes, when dead, swim in that manner is very obvious; because, when the body is no longer balanced by the fins of the belly, the broad muscular back preponderates by its own gravity, and turns the belly uppermost, as lighter from its being a cavity, and because it contains the swimming-bladders, which contribute to render it buoyant.* Some that delight in gold and silver fishes have adopted a notion that they need no aliment. True it is that they will subsist for a long time without any apparent food but what they can collect from pure water frequently changed; yet they must draw some support from animalcula, and other nourishment supplied by the water; because, though they seem to eat nothing, yet the consequences of eating often drop from them. That they are best pleased with such jejune diet may easily be confuted, since if you toss them crumbs they will seize them with great readiness, not to say greediness: however, bread should be given sparingly, lest, turning sour, it corrupt the water. They will also feed on the water-plant called *lemna* (duck's meat), and also on small fry.

---

* For various methods by which several insects shift their quarters, see Derham's **Physico Theology**.

When they want to move a little they gently protrude themselves with their *pinnæ pectorales;* but it is with their strong muscular tails only that they and all fishes shoot along with such inconceivable rapidity. It has been said that the eyes of fishes are immoveable: but these apparently turn them forward or backward in their sockets as their occasions require. They take little notice of a lighted candle, though applied close to their heads, but flounce and seem much frightened by a sudden stroke of the hand against the support whereon the bowl is hung; especially when they have been motionless, and are perhaps asleep. As fishes have no eyelids, it is not easy to discern when they are sleeping or not, because their eyes are always open.

Nothing can be more amusing than a glass bowl containing such fishes: the double refractions of the glass and water represent them, when moving, in a shifting and changeable variety of dimensions, shades, and colours; while the two mediums, assisted by the concavo-convex shape of the vessel, magnify and distort them vastly; not to mention that the introduction of another element and its inhabitants into our parlours engages the fancy in a very agreeable manner.

---

* The uses of the swimming bladder of fish are at present not in the least understood, though many naturalists have taken great pains to investigate the subject. It is wanting, or rather (to express it better) it is not present, in many species, even in some which are closely allied to those which have it. Thus, it is not found in the common mackarel, while it exists in its near congener the Spanish mackarel, a species comparatively rare in the British seas.—Ed.

Gold and silver fishes, though originally natives of China and Japan, yet are become so well reconciled to our climate as to thrive and multiply very fast in our ponds and stews. Linnæus ranks this species of fish under the genus of *cyprinus*, or carp, and calls it *cyprinus auratus*.*

Some people exhibit this sort of fish in a very fanciful way; for they cause a glass bowl to be blown with a large hollow space within, that does not communicate with it. In this cavity they put a bird occasionally; so that you may see a goldfinch or a linnet hopping as it were in the midst of the water, and the fishes swimming in a circle round it. The simple exhibition of the fishes is agreeable and pleasant; but in so complicated a way becomes whimsical and unnatural, and liable to the objection due to him,

> "Qui variare cupit rem prodigialitèr unam."

I am, &c.

LETTER LV To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

DEAR SIR, *Oct.* 10, 1781.

I THINK I have observed before that much the most considerable part of the house-martins withdraw from hence about the first week in October; but that some, the latter broods I am now convinced, linger on till towards the middle of that month: and that at times, once perhaps in two or three years, a flight, for one day only, has shown itself in the first week in November.

Having taken notice, in October 1780, that the last flight was numerous, amounting perhaps to one hundred and fifty; and that the season was soft and still; I was resolved to pay uncommon attention to these late birds; to find, if possible, where they roosted, and to determine the precise time of their retreat. The mode of life of these latter hirundines is very favourable to such a design; for they spend the whole day in the sheltered district, between me and the Hanger, sailing about in a placid, easy manner, and feasting on those insects which love to haunt a spot

* A name that is still retained.—Ed.

so secure from ruffling winds. As my principal object was to discover the place of their roosting, I took care to wait on them before they retired to rest, and was much pleased to find that, for several evenings together, just at a quarter past five in the afternoon, they all scudded away in great haste towards the south-east, and darted down among the low shrubs above the cottages at the end of the hill. This spot in many respects seems to be well calculated for their winter residence: for in many parts it is as steep as the roof of any house, and therefore secure from the annoyances of water; and it is moreover clothed with beechen shrubs, which, being stunted and bitten by sheep, make the thickest covert imaginable; and are so entangled as to be impervious to the smallest spaniel: besides, it is the nature of underwood beech never to cast its leaf all the winter; so that, with the leaves on the ground and those on the twigs, no shelter can be more complete. I watched them on to the thirteenth and fourteenth of October, and found their evening retreat was exact and uniform; but after this they made no regular appearance. Now and then a straggler was seen; and, on the twenty-second of October, I observed two in the morning over the village, and with them my remarks for the season ended.

From all these circumstances put together, it is more than probable that this lingering flight, at so late a season of the year, never departed from the island. Had they indulged me that autumn with a November visit, as I much desired, I presume that, with proper assistants, I should have settled the matter past all doubt; but though the third of November was a sweet day, and in appearance exactly suited to my wishes, yet not a martin was to be seen; and so I was forced, reluctantly, to give up the pursuit.

I have only to add that were the bushes, which cover some acres, and are not my own property, to be grubbed and carefully examined, probably those late broods, and perhaps the whole aggregate body of the house-martins of this district, might be found there, in different secret dormitories; and that, so far from withdrawing into warmer climes, it would appear that they never depart three hundred yards from the village.*

---

* The following account, by Mr. Audubon, of the manner in which an American species of swallow passes the winter, will be read with much interest by those who are at all curious on the subject:—

"Being extremely desirous," he observes, "of settling the long agitated question respecting the migration or torpidity of swallows, I embraced every opportunity of examining their habits,

LETTER LVI. To the Hon DAINES BARRINGTON.

They who write on natural history cannot too frequently advert to instinct, that wonderful limited faculty, which, in some instances, raises the brute creation as it were above reason, and in others leaves them so far below it. Philosophers have defined instinct to be that secret influence by which every species is impelled naturally to pursue, at all times, the same way or track, without any teaching or example; whereas reason, without in-

carefully noted their arrival or disappearance, and recorded every fact connected with their history. After some years constant observation and reflection, I remarked that, among all the species of migratory birds, those that remove furthest from us depart sooner than those which retire only to the confines of the United States, and, by a parity of reasoning, those that remain later return earlier in the spring. These remarks were confirmed as I advanced towards the south-west on the approach of winter, for I there found numbers of warblers, thrushes, &c., in full feather and song. It was also remarked that the *hirundo viridis* of Wilson remained about the city of New Orleans later than any other swallow. As immense numbers of them were seen during the month of November, I kept a diary of the temperature from the 3rd of that month, until the arrival of the *hirundo purpureæ*. The following notes are taken from my journal; and, as I had excellent opportunities during a residence of many years in the country of visiting the lakes to which these swallows were said to resort during transient frosts, I present them with confidence.

"Nov. 11th. Weather very sharp, with a heavy white frost. Swallows in abundance during the whole day. On enquiring of the inhabitants if this was an unusual occurrence, I was answered in the affirmative by all the French and Spaniards. From this date to the twenty-second the thermometer averaged sixty-five degrees, the weather generally a drizzly fog. Swallows playing over the city in thousands.

"Nov. 25th. Thermometer this morning at thirty degrees. Ice in New Orleans a quarter of an inch thick. The swallows resorted to the lee of the cypress swamp in the rear of the city. Thousands were flying in different flocks. Fourteen were killed at a single shot, all in perfect plumage and very fat. The markets were abundantly supplied with these tender, juicy, and delicious birds. Saw swallows every day, but remarked them more plentiful the stronger the breeze blew from the sea.

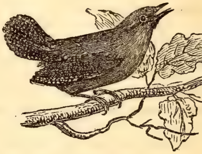
"Dec. 20th. The weather continues much the same. Foggy and drizzly mist. Thermometer averaging sixty-three degrees

"Jan. 14th. Thermometer forty-two degrees. Weather continues the same. My little favourites constantly in view.

"Jan. 28th. Thermometer at forty-degrees. Having seen the *H. viridis* continually, and the *H. purpureæ*, or purple martin, beginning to appear, I discontinued my observations.

"During the whole winter, many of them retired to the holes about the houses, but the greater number resorted to the lakes and spent the night among the branches of *myrica cerifera*, the *cirier*, as it is termed by the French settlers. At sunset they began to flock together, calling to each other for that purpose, and, in a short time, presented the appearance of clouds moving towards the lakes, or the mouth of the Mississippi, as the weather and wind suited. Their aerial evolutions before they alight are truly beautiful. They appear at first as if reconnoitering the place, when, suddenly throwing themselves into a vortex of apparent confusion, they descend spirally with astonishing quickness, and very much resemble a *trombe*, or water-spout. When within a few feet of the *ciriers*, they disperse in all directions, and settle in a few moments. Their twittering, and the motions of their wings, are, however, heard during the whole night. As soon as the day begins to dawn, they rise, flying low over the lakes, almost touching the water for some time, and then rising gradually move off in search of food, separating in different directions. The hunters who resort to those places destroy great numbers of them, by knocking them down with light paddles used in propelling their canoes."—Ed struction, would often vary and do that by many methods which instinct effects by one alone. Now this maxim must be taken in a qualified sense; for there are instances in which instinct does vary and conform to the circumstances of place and convenience.

It has been remarked that every species of bird has a mode of nidification peculiar to itself; so that a school-boy would at once pronounce on the sort of nest before him. This is the case among fields and woods, and wilds; but, in the villages round London, where mosses and gossamer, and cotton from vegetables, are hardly to be found, the nest of the chaffinch has not that elegant finished appearance, nor is it so beautifully studded with lichens, as in a more rural district: and the wren is obliged to construct its house with straws and dry grasses, which do not give it that rotundity and compactness so remarkable in the edifices of that little architect. Again, the regular nest of the house-martin is hemispheric; but where a rafter, or a joist, or a cornice, may happen to stand in the way, the nest is so contrived as to conform to the obstruction, and becomes flat or oval, or compressed.


Wren.

In the following instances instinct is perfectly uniform and consistent. There are three creatures, the squirrel, the field-mouse, and the bird called the nut-hatch *(sitta Europæa)*, which live much on hazle-nuts; and yet they open them each in a different way. The first, after rasping off the small end, splits the shell in two with his long fore-teeth, as a man does with his knife; the second nibbles a hole with his teeth, so regular as if drilled with a wimble, and yet so small that one would wonder how the kernel can be extracted through it; while the last picks an irregular ragged hole with its bill: but as this artist has no paws to hold the nut firm while he pierces it, like an adroit workman, he fixes it, as it were in a vice, in some cleft of a tree, or in some crevice; when, standing over it, he perforates the stubborn shell. We have often placed nuts in the chink of a gate-post where nut-hatches have been known to haunt, and have always found that those birds have readily penetrated them. While at work they make a rapping noise that may be heard at a considerable distance.

You that understand both the theory and practical part of music may best inform us why harmony or melody should so strangely affect some men, as it were by recollection, for days after a concert is over What I mean the following passage will most readily explain :—

"Præhabebat porrò vocibus humanis, instrumentisque harmonicis musicam illam avium : non quod aliâ quoque non delectaretur ; sed quod ex musicâ humanâ relinqueretur in animo continens quædam, attentionemque et somnum conturbans agitatio ; dum ascensus, exscensus, tenores, ac mutationes illæ sonorum, et consonantiarum euntque, redeuntque per phantasiam :—cum nihil tale relinqui possit ex modulationibus avium, quæ, quod non sunt perinde a nobis imitabiles, non possunt perinde internam facultatem commovere."

Gassendus in Vitâ Peireskii.

This curious quotation strikes me much by so well representing my own case, and by describing what I have so often felt, but never could so well express. When I hear fine music I am haunted with passages therefrom night and day ; and especially at first waking, which, by their importunity, give me more uneasiness than pleasure : elegant lessons still tease my imagination, and recur irresistibly to my recollection at seasons, and even when I am desirous of thinking of more serious matters.

I am, &c.

LETTER LVII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

A rare, and I think a new, little bird frequents my garden, which I have great reason to think is the pettichaps : it is common in some parts of the kingdom ; and I have received formerly several dead specimens from Gibraltar. This bird much resembles the white-throat, but has a more white or rather silvery breast and belly ; is restless and active, like the willow-wrens, and hops from bough to bough, examining every part for food ; it also runs up the stems of the crown-imperials, and, putting its head into the bells of those flowers, sips the liquor which stands in the nectarium of each petal. Sometimes it feeds on the ground like the hedge-sparrow, by hopping about on the grass-plots and mown walks.*

---

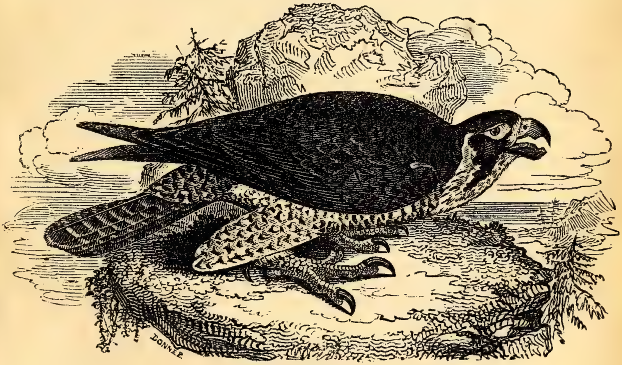
* This is the white-breasted fauvet, or, as some term it, the lesser whitethroat (*ficedula garrula*), a species common enough in the southern counties, though nowhere so abundant as the

One of my neighbours, an intelligent and observing man, informs me that, in the beginning of May, and about ten minutes

blackcap and whitethroat fauvets, between which it is in some degree intermediate, though smaller, and more active in its habits, than either. It is an elegant little bird, arriving generally towards the close of the month of April, and departing in September, though a few stragglers are often met with for some weeks afterwards. This species has most erroneously been described to keep wholly to the closest underwood, whereas it passes its time chiefly upon trees, often at a considerable height from the ground, and is nowhere found but in their immediate vicinity. It is a bird wonderfully little known, considering its abundance, and also the familiarity of its habits, the general character of its haunts much resembling those of its musical congener the blackcap. It is particularly common about little cottage gardens, and indeed everywhere affects gardens and neighbourhoods, often building in ornamental shrubs close to the house. It is also plentiful about tall and thick hawthorn hedges, but is never found (like the whitethroat) in open and exposed places, nor does it ever mount singing into the air (like that species), though its notes may be occasionally heard, as it flutters, in a vacillating manner, from tree to tree. Its song is very low and weak, and may be easily recognised by the frequent recurrence of a note like *sip, sip, sip*; but, after warbling in this strain continuously for a few seconds, it always terminates with a loud and shrill shivering cry, which is monotonous and unpleasing, though analogous to the lively whistle of the blackcap. Not unfrequently it emits this cry without any previous warble, and it utters also the same *check* as its congeners, and sometimes also a peculiar inward rolling note, which it has in common with the furzelin, or Dartford warbler, to which species it is allied (and immediately connected by means of an exotic congener), and which at least in confinement it considerably resembles in its manners, both these little birds sometimes climbing up the wires of their cage in a manner that is not observable in the other fauvets. An individual I formerly kept in captivity, in a spacious cage, was exceedingly active in its habits, sometimes darting about so rapidly that the eye could scarcely follow; and it used frequently, and many times in succession, to perform quick somersets in the air, throwing itself over backwards, a habit which I have noticed in others of the same species in a captive state. It is a determined fruit-eater in the season, hardly inferior in this respect to the blackcap, and in the spring is very expert in the capture of winged insects, though it never leaves its perch in order to seize them, but snaps at them the moment they are within reach. It also feeds a good deal, like the pettychaps genus, upon small caterpillars, and like them is a great destroyer of aphides. It also resembles them in the extreme pugnacity of its disposition, which I have observed, not only in confinement, but in the wild state, a quality in which it much differs from its British congeners. The male and female are quite alike in plumage, and some of the older individuals have the irides of a beautiful and conspicuous pearly white, which adds much to the handsomeness of their appearance; many have also a delicate blush on their under parts, which is likewise frequently observable in the male whitethroat. The nest is smaller than that of the last-mentioned species, and is always lined with fibrous rootlets; the eggs, four or five in number, are also of less size than those of that bird, but have the markings more defined, and larger.

I have been thus diffuse in describing this pretty little species, because I have never yet met with a good history of it. Mr. White imagined it to have been the "pettychaps," by which term he evidently intended the garden fauvet, which was so named by the earlier naturalists. That the garden fauvet (*ficedula hortensis*) should have entirely escaped his observation, I look upon as a very singular fact, as the species actually abounds in Selborne parish, and is one of the very finest of our vernal songsters. He probably confused its lay with that of the blackcap. It is closely allied to the species just mentioned, so much so that an albino of either could scarcely be distinguished; but in the hand it may be readily told by its more uniform olive colour, and the absence of the black (or, in the female, rust-colour) upon the crown. The sexes are very much alike; and, for the information of those who may wish to keep one in confinement, I may state that the only difference I could ever perceive between them, consisted in the more rufous tint of the under surface of the wing in the cock bird. Its melody resembles somewhat the continuous note of the blackcap, but is softer, much deeper, and more flute-like in its tone, approaching to the mellifluous warble of the blackbird. As it proceeds, it increases gradually in spirit and loudness, and often ends with a rich and dulcet melodious flourish, though never so clear and loud as the lively, spirit-stirring music of its congener the blackcap. I have noticed it to sing with great spirit against a nightingale, determined not to be outdone; and indeed the peculiar sweetness of its lay must ever render it a prime favourite with those who love to listen to the wild music of the grove. Its habits are exactly similar to those of the blackcap, which it also resembles in its before eight o'clock in the evening, he discovered a great cluster of house-swallows, thirty at least he supposes, perching on a willow that hung over the verge of James Knight's upper-pond. His attention was first drawn by the twittering of these birds, which sat motionless in a row on the bough, with their heads all one way, and, by their weight, pressing down the twig so that it nearly touched the water. In this situation he watched them till he could see no longer. Repeated accounts of this sort, spring and fall, induce us greatly to suspect that house-swallows have some strong attachment to water, independent of the matter of food; and, though they may not retire into that element, yet they may conceal themselves in the banks of pools and rivers during the uncomfortable months of winter.

One of the keepers of Wolmer-forest sent me a peregrine-falcon, which he shot on the verge of that district as it was devouring a wood-pigeon. The *falco peregrinus,* or haggard falcon, is a noble species of hawk seldom seem in the southern counties. In winter 1767 one was killed in the neighbouring parish of Farringdon, and sent by me to Mr. Pennant into North Wales.* Since that time I have met with none till now. The specimen mentioned above was in fine preservation, and not injured by



Peregrine-Falcon.

---

nidification; but differs in being one of the latest to arrive of all our summer birds of passage, whence probably it is, generally speaking, so little known. It is seldom heard much before the beginning of May, but does not, as has been said, depart earlier than its congeners. Its eggs ar of a grayer tinge than those of the blackcap.—Ed.

* See my tenth and eleventh letter to that gentleman.

the shot: it measured forty-two inches from wing to wing, and twenty-one from beak to tail, and weighed two pounds and a half standing weight. This species is very robust, and wonderfully formed for rapine: its breast was plump and muscular; its thighs long, thick, and brawny; and its legs remarkably short and well set: the feet were armed with most formidable, sharp, long talons: the eyelids and cere of the bill were yellow; but the irides of the eyes dusky; the beak was thick and hooked, and of a dark colour, and had a jagged process near the end of the upper mandible on each side: its tail, or train, was short in proportion to the bulk of its body: yet the wings, when closed, did not extend to the end of the train. From its large and fair proportions it might be supposed to have been a female; but I was not permitted to cut open the specimen. For one of the birds of prey, which are usually lean, this was in high case: in its craw were many barley-corns, which probably came from the crop of the wood-pigeon, on which it was feeding when shot: for voracious birds do not eat grain; but, when devouring their quarry, with undistinguishing vehemence swallow bones and feathers, and all matters, indiscriminately. This falcon was probably driven from the mountains of North Wales or Scotland, where they are known to breed, by rigorous weather and deep snows that had lately fallen. I am, &c

LETTER LVIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

My near neighbour, a young gentleman in the service of the East India Company, has brought home a dog and a bitch of the Chinese breed from Canton; such as are fattened in that country for the purpose of being eaten: they are about the size of a moderate spaniel; of a pale yellow colour, with coarse bristling hairs on their backs; sharp upright ears, and peaked heads, which give them a very fox-like appearance. Their hind legs are unusually straight, without any bend at the hock or ham, to such a degree as to give them an awkward gait when they trot. When they are in motion their tails are curved high over their backs like those of some hounds, and have a bare place each on the outside from the tip midway, that does not seem to be matter of accident, but somewhat singular. Their eyes are jet-black, small, and piercing; the insides of their lips and mouths of the same colour, and their tongues blue. The bitch has a dew-claw on each hind leg; the dog has none. When taken out into a field the bitch showed some disposition for hunting, and dwelt on the scent of a covey of partridges till she sprung them, giving her tongue all the time. The dogs in South America are dumb; but these bark much in a short thick manner, like foxes; and have a surly, savage demeanour like their ancestors, which are not domesticated, but bred up in sties, where they are fed for the table with rice-meal and other farinaceous food These dogs, having been taken on board as soon as weaned, could not learn much from their dam; yet they did not relish flesh when they came to England. In the islands of the pacific ocean the dogs are bred up on vegetables, and would not eat flesh when offered them by our circumnavigators.

We believe that all dogs, in a state of nature, have sharp, upright, fox-like ears; and that hanging ears, which are esteemed so graceful, are the effect of choice breeding and cultivation. Thus, in the travels of Ysbrandt Ides from Muscovy to China, the dogs which draw the Tartars on snow-sledges near the river Oby are engraved with prick-ears, like those from Canton. The Kamschatdales also train the same sort of sharp-eared peaked-nosed dogs to draw their sledges; as may be seen in an elegant print engraved for Captain Cook's last voyage round the world.

Now we are upon the subject of dogs, it may not be impertinent to add, that spaniels, as all sportsmen know, though they hunt partridges and pheasants as it were by instinct, and with much delight and alacrity, yet will hardly touch their bones when offered as food; nor will a mongrel dog of my own, though he is remarkable for finding that sort of game. But, when we came to offer the bones of partridges to the two Chinese dogs, they devoured them with much greediness, and licked the platter clean.

No sporting dogs will flush woodcocks till inured to the scent and trained to the sport, which they then pursue with vehemence and transport; but then they will not touch their bones, but turn from them with abhorrence, even when they are hungry.

Now, that dogs should not be fond of the bones of such birds as they are not disposed to hunt is no wonder; but why they reject and do not care to eat their natural game is not so easily accounted for, since the end of hunting seems to be, that the chase pursued should be eaten.* Dogs again will not devour the more rancid water-fowls, nor indeed the bones of any wild-fowls; nor will they touch the fœtid bodies of birds that feed on offal and garbage: and indeed there may be somewhat of providential instinct in this circumstance of dislike; for vultures,† and kites, and ravens, and crows, &c., were intended to be messmates with dogs‡ over their carrion; and seem to be appointed by nature as fellow-scavengers to remove all cadaverous nuisances from the face of the earth.

I am, &c.

LETTER LIX. To the Hon DAINES BARRINGTON.

The fossil wood buried in the bogs of Wolmer-forest is not yet all exhausted; for the peat-cutters now and then stumble upon a log. I have just seen a piece which was sent by a labourer of Oakhanger to a carpenter of this village; this was the but-end of a small oak, about five feet long, and about five inches in diameter. It had apparently been severed from the ground by an axe, was very ponderous, and as black as ebony. Upon asking the carpenter for what purpose he had procured it; he told me that it was to be sent to his brother, a joiner at Farnham, who was to make use of it in cabinet work, by inlaying it along with whiter woods.

---

* In describing the general disposition of a species of animal, naturalists have too often deduced their remarks from one or two individuals only, which they had had opportunities of studying. Nothing can be more fallacious than such data; as there is just the same original diversity between the natural disposition of different animals of the same species, as we observe to be the case amongst ourselves; a fact which must indeed have been noticed by most who have ever reared up a nest of young birds, or have attended much to the habits of animals of whatever kind. Thus, however wild and savage, and insensible to kindness, may be the ordinary character of the wolf, we have instances on record of their being as tractable, and attached to their owner, as the most faithful dog; and the inverse of this I have had occasion to observe in two or three instances, wherein the dog evinced the usual disposition of the wolf or fox. In this neighbourhood, for two or three years, there was a fine male pointer, which was a great destroyer of game, and, at times, of poultry also, but so extremely wary that the keepers could never entrap it, or even get a shot at the animal. It was not much in the habit of worrying sheep, but appeared to subsist chiefly on hares and rabbits, which it hunted during the twilight. It was at length shot, after several nights tedious watching. Another case occurred in a female greyhound, which derived its sustenance much in the same manner. It was of a very fine breed, so that, on its being entrapped, it was thought desirable to obtain from her a litter of puppies; she was accordingly chained to a kennel, but always remained savage, even to her feeders, and, while her puppies were still very young, she managed to escape to the woods, and never returned. Her progeny, five in number, were accordingly brought up by hand, and three of them grew up to be excellent hounds, but the other two inherited all the wild character of their dam, and, notwithstanding every attention, contrived finally to effect their escape, and were afterwards shot, as was also their dam, for their destructive poaching propensities.—Ed

† Hasselquist, in his travels to the Levant, observes that the dogs and vultures at Grand Cairo maintain such a friendly intercourse as to bring up their young together in the same place

‡ The Chinese word for a dog to a European ear sounds like quihloh.

Those that are much abroad on evenings after it is dark, in spring and summer, frequently hear a nocturnal bird passing by on the wing, and repeating often a short quick note. This bird I have remarked myself, but never could make out till lately. I am assured now that it is the stone-curlew, *(charadrius œdicnemus.)* Some of them pass over or near my house almost every evening after it is dark, from the uplands of the hill and North field, away down towards Dorton; where, among the streams and meadows, they find a greater plenty of food. Birds that fly by night are obliged to be noisy; their notes often repeated become signals or watch-words to keep them together, that they may not stray or lose each the other in the dark.

The evening proceedings and manœuvres of the rooks are curious and amusing in the autumn. Just before dusk they return in long strings from the foraging of the day, and rendezvous by thousands over Selborne-down, where they wheel round in the air, and sport and dive in a playful manner, all the while exerting their voices, and making a loud cawing, which, being blended and softened by the distance that we at the village are below them, becomes a confused noise or chiding; or rather a pleasing murmur, very engaging to the imagination, and not unlike the cry of a pack of hounds in hollow, echoing woods, or the rushing of the wind in tall trees, or the tumbling of the tide upon a pebbly shore. When this ceremony is over, with the last gleam of day, they retire for the night to the deep beechen woods of Tisted and Ropley. We remember a little girl who, as she was going to bed, used to remark on such an occurrence, in the true spirit of physico-theology, that the rooks were saying their prayers; and yet this child was much too young to be aware that the scriptures have said of the Deity—that "he feedeth the ravens who call upon him." I am, &c.

LETTER LX. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

In reading Dr. Huxham's *Observationes de Aëre*, &c., written at Plymouth, I find by those curious and accurate remarks, which contain an account of the weather from the year 1727 to the year 1748, inclusive, that though there is frequent rain in that district of Devonshire, yet the quantity falling is not great; and that some years it has been very small: for in 1731 the rain measured only 17$^{\text{inch.}}$—266$^{\text{thou.}}$ and in 1741, 20—354; and again in 1743 only 20—908. Places near the sea have frequent scuds, that keep the atmosphere moist, yet do not reach far up into the country; making thus the maritime situations appear wet, when the rain is not considerable. In the wettest years at Plymouth the Doctor measured only once 36; and again once, viz., 1734, 37—114: a quantity of rain that has twice been exceeded at Selborne in the short period of my observations. Dr. Huxham remarks, that frequent small rains keep the air moist; while heavy ones render it more dry, by beating down the vapours. He is also of opinion that the dingy, smoky appearance in the sky, in very dry seasons, arises from the want of moisture sufficient to let the light through, and render the atmosphere transparent; because he had observed several bodies more diaphanous when wet than dry; and did never recollect that the air had that look in rainy seasons.

My friend, who lives just beyond the top of the down, brought his three swivel guns to try them in my outlet, with their muzzles towards the Hanger, supposing that the report would have had a great effect; but the experiment did not answer his expectation. He then removed them to the Alcove on the Hanger; when the sound, rushing along the Lythe and Comb-wood, was very grand: but it was at the Hermitage that the echoes and repercussions delighted the hearers; not only filling the Lythe with the roar, as if all the beeches were tearing up by the roots; but, turning to the left, they pervaded the vale above Combwood-ponds; and after a pause seemed to take up the crash again, and to extend round Harteley-hangers, and to die away at last among the coppices and coverts of Ward-le-ham. It has been remarked before that this district is an anathoth, a place of responses or echoes, and therefore proper for such experiments: we may further add that the pauses in echoes, when they cease and yet are taken up again, like the pauses in music, surprise the hearers, and have a fine effect on the imagination.

The gentleman above-mentioned has just fixed a barometer in his parlour at Newton Valence. The tube was first filled here (at Selborne) twice with care, when the mercury agreed and stood exactly with my own; but, being filled again twice at Newton, the mercury stood, on account of the great elevation of that house, three-tenths of an inch lower than the barometers at this village, and so continues to do, be the weight of the atmosphere what it may. The plate of the barometer at Newton is figured as low as 27; because in stormy weather the mercury there will sometimes descend below 28. We have supposed Newton-house to stand two hundred feet higher than this house: but if the rule holds good, which says that mercury in a barometer sinks one-tenth of an inch for every hundred feet elevation, then the Newton barometer, by standing three-tenths lower than that of Selborne, proves that Newton-house must be three hundred feet higher than that in which I am writing, instead of two hundred.

It may not be impertinent to add, that the barometers at Selborne stand three-tenths of an inch lower than the barometers at South Lambeth; whence we may conclude that the former place is about three hundred feet higher than the latter; and with good reason, because the streams that rise with us run into the Thames at Weybridge, and so to London. Of course therefore there must be lower ground all the way from Selborne to South Lambeth; the distance between which, all the windings and indentings of the streams considered, cannot be less than a hundred miles. I am, &c.

LETTER LXI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

Since the weather of a district is undoubtedly part of its natural history, I shall make no further apology for the four following letters, which will contain many particulars concerning some of the great frosts and a few respecting some very hot summers, that have distinguished themselves from the rest during the course of my observations.

As the frost in January 1768 was, for the small time it lasted, the most severe that we had then known for many years, and was remarkably injurious to ever-greens, some account of its rigour, and reason of its ravages, may be useful, and not unacceptable to persons that delight in planting and ornamenting; and may particularly become a work that professes never to lose sight of utility.

For the last two or three days of the former year there were considerable falls of snow, which lav deep and uniform on the ground without any drifting, wrapping up the more humble vegetation in perfect security. From the first day to the fifth of the new year more snow succeeded; but from that day the air became entirely clear; and the heat of the sun about noon had a considerable influence in sheltered situations.

It was in such an aspect that the snow on the author's evergreens was melted every day, and frozen intensely every night; so that the laurustines, bays, laurels, and arbutuses looked, in three or four days, as if they had been burnt in the fire; while a neighbour's plantation of the same kind, in a high cold situation, where the snow was never melted at all, remained uninjured.

From hence I would infer that it is the repeated melting and freezing of the snow that is so fatal to vegetation, rather than the severity of the cold. Therefore it highly behoves every planter, who wishes to escape the cruel mortification of losing in a few days the labour and hopes of years, to bestir himself on such emergencies; and, if his plantations are small, to avail himself of mats, cloths, pease-haum, straw, reeds, or any such covering, for a short time; or, if his shrubberies are extensive, to see that his people go about with prongs and forks, and carefully dislodge the snow from the boughs: since the naked foliage will shift much better for itself, than where the snow is partly melted and frozen again.

It may perhaps appear at first like a paradox; but doubtless the more tender trees and shrubs should never be planted in hot aspects; not only for the reason assigned above, but also because, thus circumstanced, they are disposed to shoot earlier in the spring, and to grow on later in the autumn, than they would otherwise do, and so are sufferers by lagging or early frosts. For this reason also plants from Siberia will hardly endure our climate: because, on the very first advances of spring, they shoot away, and so are cut off by the severe nights of March or April.

Dr. Fothergill and others have experienced the same inconvenience with respect to the more tender shrubs from North America; which they therefore plant under north-walls. There should also perhaps be a wall to the east to defend them from the piercing blasts from that quarter.

This observation might without any impropriety be carried into animal life; for discerning bee-masters now find that their hives should not in the winter be exposed to the hot sun, because such unseasonable warmth awakens the inhabitants too early from their slumbers; and, by putting their juices into motion too soon, subjects them afterwards to inconveniences when rigorous weather returns.

The coincidents attending this short but intense frost were, that the horses fell sick with an epidemic distemper, which injured the winds of many, and killed some; that colds and coughs were general among the human species; that it froze under people's beds for several nights; that meat was so hard frozen that it could not be spitted, and could not be secured but in cellars; that several redwings and thrushes were killed by the frost; and that the large titmouse continued to pull straws lengthwise from the eaves of thatched houses and barns in a most adroit manner, for a purpose that has been explained already.*

On the 3d of January, Benjamin Martin's thermometer within doors, in a close parlour where there was no fire, fell in the night to 20, and on the 4th to 18, and on the 7th to 17½, a degree of cold which the owner never since saw in the same situation; and he regrets much that he was not able at that juncture to attend his instrument abroad. All this time the wind continued north and north-east: and yet on the 8th roost-cocks, which had been silent, began to sound their clarions, and crows to clamour, as prognostic of milder weather; and, moreover, moles began to heave and work, and a manifest thaw took place. From the latter circumstance we may conclude that thaws often originate under ground from warm vapours which arise; else how should subterraneous animals receive such early intimations of their approach? Moreover, we have often observed that cold seems to descend from above; for, when a thermometer hangs abroad in a frosty night, the intervention of a cloud shall immediately raise the mercury ten degrees; and a clear sky shall again compel it to descend to its former gage.†

And here it may be proper to observe, on what has been said above, that though frosts advance to their utmost severity by somewhat of a regular gradation, yet thaws do not usually come on by as regular a declension of cold; but often take place immediately from intense freezing; as men in sickness often mend at once from a paroxysm

To the great credit of Portugal laurels and American junipers, be it remembered that they remained untouched amidst the general havoc: hence men should learn to ornament chiefly with such trees as are able to withstand accidental severities, and not subject themselves to the vexation of a loss which may befal them once perhaps in ten years, yet may hardly be recovered through the whole course of their lives.

---

* See Letter XLI. to Mr. Pennant.

† Of course the cloud tends to hinder, or rather obstructs, the radiation of heat from the ground.—Ed

As it appeared afterwards the ilexes were much injured, the cypresses were half destroyed, the arbutuses lingered on, but never recovered; and the bays, laurustines, and laurels, were killed to the ground; and the very wild hollies, in hot aspects, were so much affected that they cast all their leaves.

By the 14th of January the snow was entirely gone; the turnips emerged not damaged at all, save in sunny places; the wheat looked delicately, and the garden plants were well preserved; for snow is the most kindly mantle that infant vegetation can be wrapped in: were it not for that friendly meteor no vegetable life could exist at all in northerly regions. Yet in Sweden the earth in April is not divested of snow for more than a fortnight before the face of the country is covered with flowers.

LETTER LXII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

There were some circumstances attending the remarkable frost in January 1776 so singular and striking, that a short detail of them may not be unacceptable.

The most certain way to be exact will be to copy the passages from my journal, which were taken from time to time as things occurred. But it may be proper previously to remark that the first week in January was uncommonly wet, and drowned with vast rains from every quarter: from whence may be inferred, as there is great reason to believe is the case, that intense frosts seldom take place till the earth is perfectly glutted and chilled with water;* and hence dry autumns are seldom followed by rigorous winters.

January 7th.—Snow driving all the day, which was followed by frost, sleet, and some snow, till the 12th, when a prodigious mass overwhelmed all the works of men, drifting over the tops of the gates and filling the hollow lanes.

---

* The autumn preceding January 1768 was very wet, and particularly the month of September, during which there fell at Lyndon, in the county of Rutland, six inches and a half of rain. And the terrible long frost in 1739-40 set in after a rainy season, and when the springs were very high.

On the 14th the writer was obliged to be much abroad; and thinks he never before or since has encountered such rugged Siberian weather. Many of the narrow roads were now filled above the tops of the hedges; through which the snow was driven into most romantic and grotesque shapes, so striking to the imagination as not to be seen without wonder and pleasure. The poultry dared not to stir out of their roosting places; for cocks and hens are so dazzled and confounded by the glare of snow that they would soon perish without assistance. The hares also lay sullenly in their seats, and would not move till compelled by hunger; being conscious, poor animals, that the drifts and heaps treacherously betray their footsteps, and prove fatal to numbers of them.

From the 14th the snow continued to increase, and began to stop the road waggons and coaches, which could no longer keep on their regular stages; and especially on the western roads, where the fall appears to have been deeper than in the south.* The company at Bath, that wanted to attend the Queen's birthday, were strangely incommoded: many carriages of persons, who got in their way to town from Bath as far as Marlborough, after strange embarrassments, here met with a *ne plus ultra.* The ladies fretted, and offered large rewards to labourers if they would shovel them a track to London: but the relentless heaps of snow were too bulky to be removed; and so the 18th passed over, leaving the company in very uncomfortable circumstances at the Castle and other inns.

On the 20th the sun shone out for the first time since the frost began; a circumstance that has been remarked before much in favour of vegetation. All this time the cold was not very intense, for the thermometer stood at 29, 28, 25, and thereabout; but on the 21st it descended to 20. The birds now began to be in a very pitiable and starving condition. Tamed by the season, sky-larks settled in the streets of towns, because they saw the ground was bare; rooks frequented dunghills close to houses; and crows watched horses as they passed, and greedily devoured what dropped from them; hares now came into men's gardens, and, scraping away the snow, devoured such plants as they could find.

On the 22d the author had occasion to go to London through a sort of Laplandian-scene, very wild and grotesque indeed. But the metropolis itself exhibited a still more singular appearance than the country; for, being bedded deep in snow, the pavement of the streets could not be touched by the wheels or the horses' feet, so that the carriages ran about without the least noise. Such an exemption from din and clatter was strange, but not pleasant; it seemed to convey an uncomfortable idea of desolation:

---

* This fact would seem very generally to be the case, whenever there is much snow in the south of England.—Ed.

> "———ipsa silentia terrent."

On the 27th much snow fell all day, and in the evening the frost became very intense. At South Lambeth, for the four following nights, the thermometer fell to 11, 7, 6, 6; and at Selborne to 7, 6, 10; and on the 31st of January, just before sunrise, with rime on the trees and on the tube of the glass, the quicksilver sunk exactly to zero, being 32 degrees below the freezing point: but by eleven in the morning, though in the shade, it sprung up to 16½*—a most unusual degree of cold this for the south of England!† During these four nights the cold was so penetrating that it occasioned ice in warm chambers and under beds; and in the day the wind was so keen that persons of robust constitutions could scarcely endure to face it. The Thames was at once so frozen over both above and below bridge that crowds ran about on the ice. The streets were now strangely incumbered with snow, which crumbled and trod dusty; and, turning gray, resembled bay-salt: what had fallen on the roofs was so perfectly dry that, from first to last, it lay twenty-six days on the houses in the city; a longer time than had been remembered by the oldest housekeepers living. According to all appearances we might now have expected the continuance of this rigorous weather for weeks to come, since every night increased in severity; but behold, without any apparent cause, on the 1st of February a thaw took place, and some rain followed before night; making good the observation above, that frosts often go off as it were at once, without any gradual declension of cold.

---

* At Selborne the cold was greater than at any other place that the author could hear of with certainty: though some reported at the time that at a village in Kent the thermometer fell two degrees below zero, viz. 34 degrees below the freezing point.

The thermometer used at Selborne was graduated by Benjamin Martin.

† As a proof what extremes of temperature the human body can endure, when gradually habituated, may be mentioned a curious fact which occurred two or three winters ago in Quebec. After a course of intensely severe weather, the thermometer rose very suddenly to zero! when the workmen were actually seen labouring without their jackets, so uncomfortably warm did it then appear.—Ed

On the 2d of February the thaw persisted; and on the 3d swarms of little insects were frisking and sporting in a court-yard at South Lambeth, as if they had felt no frost. Why the juices in the small bodies and smaller limbs of such minute beings are not frozen is a matter of curious enquiry.

Severe frosts seem to be partial, or to run in currents; for, at the same juncture, as the author was informed by accurate correspondents, at Lyndon in the county of Rutland, the thermometer stood at 19: at Blackburn, in Lancashire, at 19: and at Manchester at 21, 20, and 18. Thus does some unknown circumstance strangely overbalance latitude, and render the cold sometimes much greater in the southern than the northern parts of this kingdom.

The consequences of this severity were, that in Hampshire at the melting of the snow, the wheat looked well, and the turnips came forth little injured. The laurels and laurustines were somewhat damaged, but only in hot aspects. No evergreens were quite destroyed; and not half the damage sustained that befel in January 1768. Those laurels that were a little scorched on the south sides were perfectly untouched on their north sides. The care taken to shake the snow day by day from the branches seemed greatly to avail the author's evergreens. A neighbour's laurel hedge, in a high situation, and facing to the north, was perfectly green and vigorous; and the Portugal laurels remained unhurt.

As to the birds, the thrushes and blackbirds were mostly destroyed; and the partridges, by the weather and poachers, were so thinned that few remained to breed the following year.

LETTER LXIII. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

As the frost in December 1784 was very extraordinary, you, I trust, will not be displeased to hear the particulars; and especially when I promise to say no more about the severities of winter after I have finished this letter.

The first week in December was very wet, with the barometer very low. On the 7th, with the barometer at 28—five tenths, came on a vast snow, which continued all that day and the next, and most part of the following night; so that by the morning of the 9th the works of men were quite overwhelmed, the lanes filled so as to be impassable, and the ground covered twelve or fifteen inches without any drifting. In the evening of the 9th the air began to be so very sharp that we thought it would be curious to attend to the motions of a thermometer: we therefore hung out two; one made by Martin and one by Dollond, which soon began to show us what we were to expect; for, by ten o'clock, they fell to 21, and at eleven to 4, when we went to bed. On the 10th, in the morning, the quicksilver of Dollond's glass was down to half a degree below zero; and that of Martin's, which was absurdly graduated only to four degrees above zero, sunk quite into the brass guard of the ball; so that when the weather became most interesting this was useless. On the 10th, at eleven at night, though the air was perfectly still, Dollond's glass went down to one degree below zero! This strange severity of the weather made me very desirous to know what degree of cold there might be in such an exalted and near situation as Newton We had therefore, on the morning of the 10th, written to Mr. ———, and entreated him to hang out his thermometer, made by Adams; and to pay some attention to it morning and evening; expecting wonderful phenomena, in so elevated a region, at two hundred feet or more above my house. But, behold! on the 10th, at eleven at night, it was down only to 17, and the next morning at 22, when mine was at ten! We were so disturbed at this unexpected reverse of comparative local cold, that we sent one of my glasses up, thinking that of Mr. ——— must, some how, be wrongly constructed. But, when the instruments came to be confronted, they went exactly together: so that, for one night at least, the cold at Newton was 18 degrees less than at Selborne; and, through the whole frost, 10 or 12 degrees; and indeed, when we came to observe consequences, we could readily credit this; for all my laurustines, bays, ilexes, arbutuses, cypresses, and even my Portugal laurels,* and (which occasions more regret) my fine sloping laurel hedge, were scorched up; while, at Newton, the same trees have not lost a leaf!

We had steady frost on to the 25th, when the thermometer in the morning was down to 10 with us, and at Newton only to 21. Strong frost continued till the 31st, when some tendency to thaw was observed; and, by January the 3d, 1785, the thaw was confirmed, and some rain fell.

---

* Mr. Miller in his Gardener's Dictionary, says positively that the Portugal laurels remained untouched in the remarkable frost of 1739-40. So that either that accurate observer was much mistaken, or else the frost of December 1784 was much more severe and destructive than that in the year above mentioned.

A circumstance that I must not omit, because it was new to us, is, that on Friday, December the 10th, being bright sunshine, the air was full of icy *spiculæ*, floating in all directions, like atoms in a sun-beam let into a dark room. We thought them at first particles of the rime falling from my tall hedges; but were soon convinced to the contrary, by making our observations in open places where no rime could reach us. Were they watery particles of the air frozen as they floated; or were they evaporations from the snow frozen as they mounted?

We were much obliged to the thermometers for the early information they gave us; and hurried our apples, pears, onions, potatoes, &c. into the cellar, and warm closets; while those who had not, or neglected such warnings, lost all their stores of roots and fruits, and had their very bread and cheese frozen.

I must not omit to tell you that, during those two Siberian days, my parlour cat was so electric, that had a person stroked her, and been properly insulated, the shock might have been given to a whole circle of people.

I forgot to mention before, that, during the two severe days, two men, who were tracing hares in the snow, had their feet frozen; and two men, who were much better employed, had their fingers so affected by the frost, while they were threshing in a barn, that a mortification followed, from which they did not recover for many weeks.

This frost killed all the furze and most of the ivy, and in many places stripped the hollies of all their leaves. It came at a very early time of the year, before old November ended; and yet may be allowed from its effects to have exceeded any since 1739-40.

LETTER LXIV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON

As the effects of heat are seldom very remarkable in the northerly climate of England, where the summers are often so defective in warmth and sun-shine as not to ripen the fruits of the earth so well as might be wished, I shall be more concise in my account of the severity of a summer season, and so make a little amends for the prolix account of the degrees of cold, and the inconveniences that we suffered from some late rigorous winters.

The summers of 1781 and 1783 were unusually hot and dry; to them therefore I shall turn back in my journals, without recurring to any more distant period. In the former of these years my peach and nectarine trees suffered so much from the heat that the rind on the bodies was scalded and came off; since which the trees have been in a decaying state. This may prove a hint to assiduous gardeners to fence and shelter their wall-trees with mats or boards, as they may easily do, because such annoyance is seldom of long continuance. During that summer also, I observed that my apples were coddled, as it were, on the trees; so that they had no quickness of flavour, and would not keep in the winter. This circumstance put me in mind of what I have heard travellers assert, that they never ate a good apple or apricot in the south of Europe, where the heats were so great as to render the juices vapid and insipid.

The great pests of a garden are wasps, which destroy all the finer fruits just as they are coming into perfection. In 1781 we had none; in 1783 there were myriads; which would have devoured all the produce of my garden, had not we set the boys to take the nests, and caught thousands with hazel twigs tipped with bird-lime: we have since employed the boys to take and destroy the large breeding wasps in the spring. Such expedients have a great effect on these marauders, and will keep them under. Though wasps do not abound but in hot summers, yet they do not prevail in every hot summer, as I have instanced in the two years above-mentioned.

In the sultry season of 1783 honey-dews were so frequent as to deface and destroy the beauties of my garden. My honeysuckles, which were one week the most sweet and lovely objects that the eye could behold, became the next the most loathsome; being enveloped in a viscous substance, and loaded with black aphides, or smother-flies. The occasion of this clammy appearance seems to be this, that in hot weather the effluvia of flowers in fields and meadows and gardens are drawn up in the day by a brisk evaporation, and then in the night fall down again with the dews, in which they are entangled; that the air is strongly scented, and therefore impregnated with the particles of flowers in summer weather, our senses will inform us; and that this clammy sweet substance is of the vegetable kind we may learn from bees, to whom it is very grateful: and we may be assured that it falls in the night, because it is always first seen in warm still mornings.*

On chalky and sandy soils, and in the hot villages about London, the thermometer has been often observed to mount as high as 83 or 84; but with us, in this hilly and woody district, I have hardly ever seen it exceed 80; nor does it often arrive at that pitch. The reason, I conclude, is, that our dense clayey soil, so much shaded by trees, is not so easily heated through as those above-mentioned: and, besides, our mountains cause currents of air and breezes; and the vast effluvia from our woodlands temper and moderate our heats.

LETTER LXV. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

The summer of the year 1783 was an amazing and portentous one, and full of horrible phænomena; for, besides the alarming meteors and tremendous thunder-storms that affrighted and distressed the different counties of this kingdom, the peculiar haze, or smoky fog, that prevailed for many weeks in this island, and in every part of Europe, and even beyond its limits, was a most extraordinary appearance, unlike any thing known within the memory of man. By my journal I find that I had noticed this strange occurrence from June 23 to July 20 inclusive, during which period the wind varied to every quarter without making any alteration in the air. The sun, at noon, looked as blank as a clouded moon, and shed a rust-coloured ferruginous light on the ground, and floors of rooms; but was particularly lurid and blood-coloured at rising and setting. All the time the heat was so intense that butchers' meat could hardly be eaten on the day after it was killed; and the flies swarmed so in the lanes and hedges that they rendered the horses half frantic, and riding irksome. The country people began to look with a superstitious awe, at the red, lowering aspect of the sun; and indeed there was reason for the most enlightened person to be apprehensive; for, all the while, Calabria and part of the isle of Sicily were torn and convulsed with earthquakes; and about that juncture a volcano sprung out of the sea on the coast of Norway. On this occasion Milton's noble simile of the sun, in his first book of Paradise Lost, frequently occurred to my mind; and it is indeed particularly applicable, because, towards the end, it alludes to a superstitious kind of dread, with which the minds of men are always impressed by such strange and unusual phenomena.

---

* In more instances than this we may observe that Mr. White had some very vague notions of evaporation; but that so acute an observer failed to discover the true cause of "honey-dew," is certainly rather surprising. This is now well known to be merely an excrementitious product from the aphides.—Ed.

> "——As when the sun, new risen,
> Looks through the horizontal, misty air,
> Shorn of his beams; or from behind the moon,
> In dim eclipse, disastrous twilight sheds
> On half the nations, and with fear of change
> Perplexes monarchs.——"

LETTER LXVI. To the Hon. DAINES BARRINGTON.

We are very seldom annoyed with thunder-storms; and it is no less remarkable than true, that those which arise in the south have hardly been known to reach this village; for before they get over us, they take a direction to the east or to the west, or sometimes divide into two, and go in part to one of those quarters, and in part to the other; as was truly the case in summer 1783, when though the country round was continually harassed with tempests, and often from the south, yet we escaped them all; as appears by my journal of that summer. The only way that I can at all account for this fact—for such it is—is that, on that quarter, between us and the sea, there are continual mountains, hill behind hill, such as Nore-hill, the Barnet, Butser-hill, and Ports-down, which somehow divert the storms, and give them a different direction. High promontories, and elevated grounds, have always been observed to attract clouds and disarm them of their mischievous contents, which are discharged into the trees and summits as soon as they come in contact with those turbulent meteors; while the humble vales escape, because they are so far beneath them.

But, when I say I do not remember a thunder-storm from the south, I do not mean that we never have suffered from thunder-storms at all; for on June 5th, 1784, the thermometer in the morning being at 64, and at noon at 70, the barometer at 29—six tenths one-half, and the wind north, I observed a blue mist, smelling strongly of sulphur, hanging along our sloping woods, and seeming to indicate that thunder was at hand. I was called in about two in the afternoon, and so missed seeing the gathering of the clouds in the north; which they who were abroad assured me had something uncommon in its appearance. At about a quarter after two the storm began in the parish of Hartley, moving slowly from north to south; and from thence it came over Norton-farm, and so to Grange-farm, both in this parish. It began with vast drops of rain, which were soon succeeded by round hail, and then by convex pieces of ice, which measured three inches in girth. Had it been as extensive as it was violent, and of any continuance (for it was very short), it must have ravaged all the neighbourhood. In the parish of Hartley it did some damage to one farm; but Norton, which lay in the centre of the storm, was greatly injured; as was Grange, which lay next to it. It did but just reach to the middle of the village, where the hail broke my north windows, and all my garden-lights and hand-glasses, and many of my neighbours' windows. The extent of the storm was about two miles in length and one in breadth. We were just sitting down to dinner; but were soon diverted from our repast by the clattering of tiles and the jingling of glass. There fell at the same time prodigious torrents of rain on the farms above mentioned, which occasioned a flood as violent as it was sudden; doing great damage to the meadows and fallows, by deluging the one and washing away the soil of the other. The hollow lane towards Alton was so torn and disordered as not to be passable till mended, rocks being removed that weighed 200 weight. Those that saw the effect which the great hail had on ponds and pools say that the dashing of the water made an extraordinary appearance, the froth and spray standing up in the air three feet above the surface. The rushing and roaring of the hail, as it approached, was truly tremendous.

Though the clouds at South Lambeth, near London, were at that juncture thin and light, and no storm was in sight, nor within hearing, yet the air was strongly electric; for the bells of an electric machine at that place rang repeatedly, and fierce sparks were discharged

When I first took the present work in hand I proposed to have added an *Annus Historico-naturalis*, or the Natural History of the Twelve Months of the year; which would have comprised many incidents and occurrences that have not fallen in my way to be mentioned in my series of letters;—but, as Mr. Aikin of Warrington has lately published somewhat of this sort, and as the length of my correspondence has sufficiently put your patience to the test, I shall here take a respectful leave of you and natural history together; And am, &c.

SELBORNE, June, 25, 1787. GIL. WHITE.

More Particulars respecting the Old Family Tortoise, omitted in the Natural History.

BECAUSE we call this creature an abject reptile, we are too apt to undervalue his abilities, and depreciate his powers of instinct. Yet he is, as Mr. Pope says of his lord,

> ——"Much too wise to walk into a well:"

and has so much discernment as not to fall down an haha; but to stop and withdraw from the brink with the readiest precaution.

Though he loves warm weather he avoids the hot sun; because his thick shell, when once heated, would, as the poet says of solid armour—"scald with safety." He therefore spends the more sultry hours under the umbrella of a large cabbage-leaf, or amidst the waving forests of an asparagus-bed.

But as he avoids heat in the summer, so, in the decline of the year, he improves the faint autumnal beams, by getting within the reflection of a fruit-wall: and, though he never has read that planes inclining to the horizon receive a greater share of warmth,* he inclines his shell, by tilting it against the wall, to collect and admit every feeble ray.

Pitiable seems the condition of this poor embarrassed reptile: to be cased in a suit of ponderous armour, which he cannot lay aside; to be imprisoned, as it were, within his own shell, must preclude, we should suppose, all activity and disposition for enterprize. Yet there is a season of the year (usually the beginning of June) when his exertions are remarkable. He then walks on tiptoe, and is stirring by five in the morning; and, traversing the garden, examines every wicket and interstice in the fences, through which he will escape if possible and often has eluded the care of the gardener, and wandered to some distant field. The motives that impel him to undertake these rambles seem to be of the amorous kind; his fancy then becomes intent on sexual attachments, which transport him beyond his usual gravity, and induce him to forget for a time his ordinary solemn deportment.

---

* Several years ago a book was written entitled "Fruit-walls improved by inclining them to horizon:" in which the author has shown, by calculation, that a much greater number of the rays of the sun will fall on such walls than on those which are perpendicular.

OBSERVATIONS

ON

VARIOUS PARTS OF NATURE.

BIRDS.

In severe weather, fieldfares, redwings, skylarks, and titlarks, resort to watered meadows for food; the latter wades up to its belly in pursuit of the pupæ of insects, and runs along upon the floating grass and weeds.* Many gnats are on the snow near the water, these support the birds in part.

---

* Mr. White perpetually confounds the common and tree pipits, the species he has above designated "titlark" being a very different bird from that which he several times speaks of under the same name in his letters. Four species of this genus—*anthus*—are now admitted into the British *fauna*, three of which are common birds in their respective localities. They form a very natural group, and are intimately allied with the different wagtail genera, which they resemble in every essential particular, though externally approximating towards the larks (*alauda*), in which genus they were arranged by Linnæus and the other earlier naturalists, and by which general name they are still popularly known, our three common species being vulgarly denominated titlark, pipitlark, and mudlark. They have little affinity, however, for the lark genus, notwithstanding this apparent resemblance, and, in a system based on the physiological relations of species, should range at a considerable distance from them, being modifications of a distinct type of organization. In general aspect they are less energetic than the larks, stand higher on the legs, and run about much more in the manner of a water wagtail. They sing generally upon the wing, but never soar to any considerable height, nor have they the characteristic breadth of wing of the lark genus; they ascend only a little way, reiterating without intermission a single note, which only varies as they commence descending, at which time, as they slowly, with wings but half expanded, float obliquely downward, many of them utter strains of more interest. They further differ from the larks, and very strikingly, in the changes they undergo in plumage, a character of much importance towards determining the true affinities of birds. Thus, the larks are at first clad in a peculiar mottled garb, which is entirely cast at the first moulting, including the wing and tail primaries; they also change their feathers once only in the year, though shedding the extreme tips of them in the spring; but the pipits (like all the other wagtail genera) are double moulting birds, changing all but the primaries both in spring and autumn, and retaining their nestling primaries till the second autumn, that is, until the third (including the vernal) renovation of their clothing plumage; their nestling garb, also, is simply intermediate between the diverse seasonal dresses of the old birds.

To return, however, to the specific distinctions, which Mr. White altogether overlooked. The most abundant species is the common pipit (*A. communis*), or meadow pipit, as it is often called. This is by far the most generally diffused, and haunts everywhere, in all parts of the island, wild moors and commons, marshes, and meadow lands wherever situate, being equally common on the bleakest mountain heaths and along the richest water-meadows of the south. It is the smallest species, and one of the most typical, or characteristic of its tribe. The bill is slender and insectivorous-looking, the hind toe furnished with an elongated and straightened claw, as in the larks, which all the genus much resemble in their colours and markings. It sings generally on the wing, in the manner described, but its voice has little music to recommend it, Birds are much influenced in their choice of food by colour, for though white currants are a much sweeter fruit than red, yet they seldom touch the former till they have devoured every bunch of the latter.

Redstarts, flycatchers, and blackcaps, arrive early in April. If these little delicate beings are birds of passage (as we have reason to suppose they are, because they are never seen in winter) how could they, feeble as they seem, bear up against such storms of snow and rain, and make their way through such meteorous turbulences, as one should suppose would embarrass and retard the most hardy and resolute of the winged nation? Yet they keep their appointed times and seasons; and in spite of frosts and winds return to their stations periodically, as if they had met with nothing to obstruct them. The withdrawing and appearance of the short-winged summer birds is a very puzzling circumstance in natural history!

When the boys bring me wasps' nests, my bantam fowls fare deliciously, and, when the combs are pulled to pieces, devour the young wasps in their maggot state with the highest glee and

---

being merely the same note, repeated gradually quicker and quicker till it reaches the ground. The summer plumage is considerably more dusky than that of winter.

Closely allied to it is the shore pipit (*A. obscurus*), called mud-lark by the London bird-catchers, of larger size and much darker colour, with the hind-claw somewhat less elongated, and the bill proportionably longer and larger. This species almost exclusively inhabits the sea-shore, where it abounds on many parts of the coast, subsisting, for the most part (as I have ascertained by dissection), on small-shelled mollusca. The common pipit also frequents the same localities. The shore pipit rises singing into the air in exactly the same manner as the former, with the same monotonous *pip, pip, pip*; but its notes are pleasingly varied in the descent, a little reminding one of those of the domestic canary. It migrates partially within the limits of the island, being found only in winter in some parts of the southern coast; and, in autumn, occasionally ventures inland, being taken sometimes near London by the bird-catchers. Both this and the former species are very commonly the foster-parent of a young cuckoo.

Next we have the tree pipit (*A. arboreus*), the titlark of Mr. White's letters and of the bird-catchers, though in books this name has been erroneously applied to the *A. communis*. It is by far the most beautiful of the genus, and the sweetest songster, and differs in many particulars from the rest. The bill is thicker at the base, more conical, and lark-like; the feet have more of a perching character, the toes being longer, with the hind claw shorter and more curved; and there is less difference between its summer and winter plumage. Its general aspect is also very different, being more equally poised on the centre of gravity, whence its movements are more graceful, and they are also much more deliberate than those of the others. It is a migratory species, chiefly inhabiting enclosed situations, more particularly where a few tall trees grow out of the hedge. There it warbles forth its sweet melody, often perched at a considerable height from the ground, and frequently as it slowly sails downward, having only the characteristic pipit-cry when ascending. After moulting at the close of summer, they assemble in small flocks, apparently the amount of broods, soon after which the majority leave the country. This species is much sought after by bird-catchers, in order to teach its song to young canaries, the best songsters of which are usually reared under the tree pipit and nightingale.

The great pipit (*A. maximus; Ricardi*, auct.) is a very rare bird all over Europe, at once distinguishable by its much larger size. It is in every respect a true *anthus*, and a specimen lately caught near London by a bird-catcher, during its autumnal moult, enables me to say that its changes are similar to those of *A. communis*. It is not improbably a summer visitant —ED.

delight. Any insect-eating bird would do the same; and therefore I have often wondered that the accurate Mr. Ray should call one species of buzzard *buteo apivorus sive vespivorus*, or the honey buzzard, because some combs of wasps happened to be found in one of their nests. The combs were conveyed thither doubtless for the sake of the maggots or nymphs, and not for their honey: since none is to be found in the combs of wasps. Birds of prey occasionally feed on insects; thus have I seen a tame kite picking up the female ants full of eggs with much satisfaction.*

ROOKS.

Rooks are continually fighting and pulling each other's nests to pieces: these proceedings are inconsistent with living in such close community. And yet if a pair offer to build on a single tree, the nest is plundered and demolished at once. Some rooks roost on their nest trees. The twigs which the rooks drop in building supply the poor with brushwood to light their fires. Some unhappy pairs are not permitted to finish any nest till the rest have completed their building. As soon as they get a few sticks together, a party comes and demolishes the whole. As soon as rooks have finished their nests, and before they lay, the cocks begin to feed the hens, who receive their bounty with a fondling tremulous voice and fluttering wings, and all the little blandishments that are expressed by the young, while in a helpless state. This gallant deportment of the males is continued through the whole season of incubation. These birds do not copulate on trees, nor in their nests, but on the ground in the open fields.*

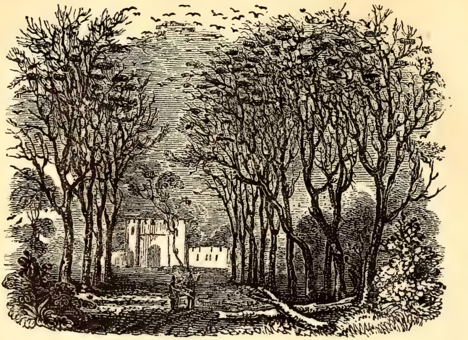
---

* That redstarts, flycatchers, blackcaps, and other slender-billed insectivorous small birds, particularly the swallow tribe, make their first appearance very early in the spring, is a well-known fact; though the flycatcher is the latest of them all in its visit (as this accurate naturalist observes in another place), for it is never seen before the month of May. If these delicate creatures come to us from a distant country, they will probably be exposed in their passage, as Mr. White justly remarks, to much greater difficulties from storms and tempests than their feeble powers appear to be able to surmount: on the other hand, if we suppose them to pass the winter in a dormant state in this country concealed in caverns or other hiding places sufficiently guarded from the extreme cold of our winter to preserve their life, and that at the approach of spring they revive from their torpid state and reassume their usual powers of action, it will entirely remove the first difficulty, arising from the storms and tempests they are liable to meet with in their passage; but how are we to get over the still greater difficulty of their revivification from their torpid state? What degree of warmth in the temperature of the air is necessary to produce that effect, and how it operates on the functions of animal life, are questions not easily answered.

How could Mr. White suppose that Ray named this species the honey buzzard because it fed on honey, when he not only named it in Latin *buteo apivorus et vespivorus*, but expressly says that "it feeds on insects, and brings up its young with the maggots or nymphs of wasps?"

That birds of prey, when in want of their proper food, flesh, sometimes feed on insects I have little doubt, and think I have observed the common buzzard (*falco buteo*) to settle on the ground and pick up insects of some kind or other.—Markwick.

The common buzzard and tawney hooter (*alueo stridula*) are particularly insectivorous; and the kestrel falcon has also been seen to catch chaffers on a summer evening, feeding upon them while on the wing; a better name for the honey buzzard is the common pern (*pernis vulgaris*), now that several are known possessing the same characters.—Ed.



Rookery.

THRUSHES.

Thrushes during long droughts are of great service in hunting out shell snails, which they pull in pieces for their young, and are thereby very serviceable in gardens.† Missel thrushes do not destroy the fruit in gardens like the other species of turdi, but feed on the berries of misseltoe, and in the spring on ivy berries, which then begin to ripen. In the summer, when their young become fledged, they leave neighbourhoods, and retire to sheep walks and wild commons.‡

---

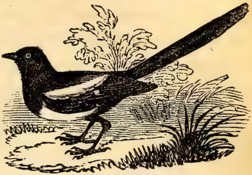
* After the first brood of rooks are sufficiently fledged, they all leave their nest trees in the day-time, and resort to some distant place in search of food, but return regularly every evening, in vast flights, to their nest trees, where, after flying round several times with much noise and clamour, till they are all assembled together, they take up their abode for the night.—Markwick.

† The only instance I ever knew of the rook assuming the character of a predacious bird was towards a brood of young missel thrushes, which were attacked and destroyed by two or three of the sable gentry from a neighbouring rookery. To be sure, it was during a period of drought, when the rooks were a little put to for subsistence. The crow at all times is extremely predatory in its habits.—Ed.

‡ The missel thrush is a great devourer of currants and gooseberries, also of green peas, as gardeners well know to their cost.—Ed.

MAGPIES.

The magpies, when they have young, destroy the broods of missel thrushes, though the dams are fierce birds, and fight boldly in defence of their nests.* It is probably to avoid such insults, that this species of thrush, though wild at other times, delights to build near houses, and in frequented walks and gardens.



Magpie.

POULTRY.

Many creatures are endowed with a ready discernment to see what will turn to their own advantage and emolument, and often discover more sagacity than could be expected. Thus my neighbour's poultry watch for waggons loaded with wheat, and running after them pick up a number of grains which are shaken from the sheaves by the agitation of the carriages. Thus, when my brother used to take down his gun to shoot sparrows, his cats would run out before him, to be ready to catch up the birds as they fell.

The earnest and early propensity of the gallinæ to roost on high is very observable; and discovers a strong dread impressed on their spirits respecting vermin that may annoy them on the ground during the hours of darkness. Hence poultry, if left to themselves and not housed, will perch the winter through on yew-trees and fir-trees; and turkeys and guinea fowls, heavy as they are, get up into apple trees: pheasants also in woods sleep on trees to avoid foxes; while pea-fowls climb to the tops of the highest trees round their owner's house for security, let the weather be ever so cold or blowing. Partridges, it is true, roost on the ground, not having the faculty of perching; but then the same fear prevails in their minds; for through apprehensions from pole-cats and stoats, they never trust themselves to coverts, but nestle together in the midst of large fields, far removed from hedges and coppices, which they love to haunt in the day, and where at that season they can sculk more secure from the ravages of rapacious birds.*

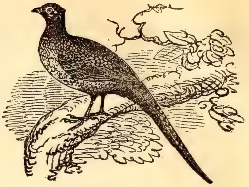
---

* Of the truth of this I have been an eye-witness, having seen the common thrush feeding on the shell snail.

In the very early part of this spring (1797) a bird of this species used to sit every morning on the top of some high elms close by my windows, and delight me with its charming song, attracted thither, probably, by some ripe ivy berries that grew near the place.

I have remarked something like the latter fact, for I remember, many years ago, seeing a pair of these birds fly up repeatedly and attack some larger bird, which I suppose disturbed their nest in my orchard, uttering at the same time violent shrieks. Since writing the above, I have seen more than once a pair of these birds attack some magpies that had disturbed their nest, with great violence and loud shrieks.—Markwick.†

† It is indeed quite a common occurrence, but I have reason to believe that the missel thrushes not unfrequently betray the site of their nest, in the first instance, by virulently attacking every large bird that comes near the place.—Ed.


Pheasant.

As to ducks and geese, their awkward splay web-feet forbid them to settle on trees; they therefore, in the hours of darkness and danger, betake themselves to their own element, the water, where, amidst large lakes and pools, like ships riding at anchor, they float the whole night long in peace and security.†

HEN PARTRIDGE.

A HEN partridge came out of a ditch, and ran along shivering with her wings, and crying out as if wounded and unable to get from us. While the dam acted this distress, the boy who attended me saw her brood, that was small and unable to fly, run for shelter into an old fox-earth under the bank. So wonderful a power is instinct.[*]

---

* A foreign genus of ducks (*dendronessa*), of beautiful and even gorgeous plumage, roosts habitually on trees; as do also our common heron and its congeners, birds which would seem equally ill-fitted for perching.—ED.

† Guinea fowls not only roost on high, but in hard weather resort, even in the day-time, to the very tops of the highest trees. Last winter, when the ground was covered with snow, I discovered all my guinea fowls, in the middle of the day, sitting on the highest boughs of some very tall elms, chattering and making a great clamour: I ordered them to be driven down lest they should be frozen to death in so elevated a situation, but this was not effected without much difficulty, they being very unwilling to quit their lofty abode, notwithstanding one of them had its feet so much frozen that we were obliged to kill it. I know not how to account for this, unless it was occasioned by their aversion to the snow on the ground, they being birds that come originally from a hot climate.

Notwithstanding the awkward splay web-feet (as Mr. White calls them) of the duck genus, some of the foreign species have the power of settling on the boughs of trees apparently with great ease, an instance of which I have seen in the earl of Ashburnham's menagerie, where the summer duck, *anas sponsa* (the *dendronessa sponsa* of modern nomenclature), flew up and settled on the branch of an oak tree in my presence; but whether any of them roost on trees in the night we are not informed by any author that I am acquainted with I suppose not, but that, like the rest of the genus, they sleep on the water, where the birds of this genus are not always perfectly secure, as will appear from the following circumstance, which happened in this neighbourhood a few years since, as I was credibly informed. A female fox was found in the morning drowned in the same pond in which were several geese, and it was supposed that in the night the fox swam into the pond to devour the geese, but was attacked by the gander, which, being most powerful in its own element, buffeted the fox with its wings about the head till it was drowned.—MARKWICK.

A HYBRID PHEASANT.

Lord Stawell sent me from the great lodge in the Holt a curious bird for my inspection. It was found by the spaniels of one of his keepers in a coppice, and shot on the wing. The shape, air, and habit of the bird, and the scarlet ring round the eyes, agreed well with the appearance of a cock pheasant; but then the head and neck, and breast and belly were of a glossy black: and though it weighed three pounds three ounces and a half,[†] the weight of a large full-grown cock pheasant, yet there were no signs of any spurs on the legs, as is usual with all grown cock pheasants, who have long ones. The legs and feet were naked of feathers, and therefore it could be nothing of the grouse kind. In the tail were no long bending feathers, such as cock pheasants usually have, and are characteristic of the sex. The tail was much shorter than the tail of a hen pheasant, and blunt and square at the end. The back, wing feathers, and tail, were all of a pale russet, curiously streaked, somewhat like the upper parts of a hen partridge. I returned it with my verdict, that it was probably a spurious or hybrid hen bird, bred between a cock pheasant and some domestic fowl. When I came to talk with the keeper who brought it, he told me that some pea-hens had been known last summer to haunt the coppices and coverts where this mule was found.[‡]

---

[*] It is not uncommon to see an old partridge feign itself wounded and run along on the ground fluttering and crying before either dog or man, to draw them away from its helpless unfledged young ones. I have seen it often, and once in particular I saw a remarkable instance of the old bird's solicitude to save its brood. As I was hunting a young pointer, the dog ran on a brood of very small partridges; the old bird cried, fluttered, and ran tumbling along just before the dog's nose till she had drawn him to a considerable distance, when she took wing and flew still further off, but not out of the field: on this the dog returned to me, near which place the young ones lay concealed in the grass, which the old bird no sooner perceived than she flew back again to us, settled just before the dog's nose again, and by rolling and tumbling about drew off his attention from her young, and thus preserved her brood a second time. I have also seen, when a kite has been hovering over a covey of young partridges, the old birds fly up at the bird of prey, screaming and fighting with all their might to preserve their brood.—Markwick.

[†] Hen pheasants usually weigh only two pounds ten ounces.

[‡] There cannot be the slightest doubt as to the origin of this hybrid bird, which was a mule between the male pheasant and the female black grouse, differing, however, from most hybrids so produced in the tarse being entirely devoid of feathers. The only mixed progeny of the pheasant

Mr. Elmer, of Farnham, the famous game painter, was employed to take an exact copy of this curious bird.

It ought to be mentioned, that some good judges have imagined this bird to have been a stray grouse or blackcock; it is however to be observed, that Mr. W. remarks, that its legs and feet were naked, whereas those of the grouse are feathered to the toes.*

LAND-RAIL.

A MAN brought me a land-rail or daker-hen, a bird so rare in this district that we seldom see more than one or two in a season, and those only in autumn. This is deemed a bird of passage by all the writers: yet from its formation seems to be poorly qualified for migration; for its wings are short, and placed so forward, and out of the centre of gravity, that it flies in a very heavy and embarrassed manner, with its legs hanging down; and can hardly be sprung a second time, as it runs very fast, and seems to depend more on the swiftness of its feet than on its flying.†

When we came to draw it, we found the entrails so soft and tender, that in appearance they might have been dressed like the ropes of a woodcock. The craw or crop was small and lank, containing a mucus; the gizzard thick and strong, and filled with small shell snails, some whole, and many ground to pieces through the attrition which is occasioned by the muscular force and motion of that intestine. We saw no gravels among the food: perhaps the shell snails might perform the functions of gravels or pebbles, and might grind one another.‡ Land-rails used to abound formerly, I remember, in the low wet bean fields

---

and black grouse which I have seen was a female, in which the tarse was feathered half way down; but, as mule productions are not always exactly intermediate, there is nothing so very uncommon about its appearance. In his sixth Letter to Mr. Pennant, Mr. White states, that black game were formerly common in Wolmer-forest, and mentions also that a solitary female had been seen some years previously. Such an individual might be expected to produce a hybrid with a male pheasant, where none of her own species remained in the neighbourhood.—ED.

* Mr. Latham observes that "pea-hens, after they have done laying, sometimes assume the plumage of the male bird," and has given a figure of the male-feathered pea-hen now to be seen in the Leverian Museum; and M. Salerne remarks that "the hen pheasant, when she has done laying and sitting, will get the plumage of the male." May not this hybrid pheasant (as Mr. White calls it) be a bird of this kind? that is, an old hen pheasant which had just begun to assume the plumage of the cock.—MARKWICK.

† I have known a bird of this species to have been shot in mid-winter, in good condition; and there are two or three instances of their having been found *torpid*—not hybernating; but I have also known one to alight in spring upon the deck of an Indiaman coming up the channel, and it is now well known that by far the greater number migrate. A very few remain and build in Surrey, but in summer they are much more plentiful in the northern and midland counties.—ED.

‡ Sir W. Jardine has taken a field mouse from the stomach of this species.—ED.

of Christian Malford in North Wilts, and in the meadows near Paradise Gardens at Oxford, where I have often heard them cry crex, crex. The bird mentioned above weighed 7½ oz., was fat and tender, and in flavour like the flesh of a woodcock. The liver was very large and delicate.*

FOOD OF THE RING-DOVE.

One of my neighbours shot a ring-dove on an evening as it was returning from feed and going to roost. When his wife had picked and drawn it, she found its craw stuffed with the most nice and tender tops of turnips. These she washed and boiled, and so sat down to a choice and delicate plate of greens, culled and provided in this extraordinary manner.

Hence we may see that graminivorous birds, when grain fails, can subsist on the leaves of vegetables.† There is reason to suppose that they would not long be healthy without; for turkeys, though corn fed, delight in a variety of plants, such as cabbage, lettuce, endive, &c., and poultry pick much grass; while geese live for months together on commons by grazing alone.

> "Nought is useless made!——
> —— On the barren heath
> The shepherd tends his flock that daily crop
> Their verdant dinner from the mossy turf
> Sufficient: after them the cackling *goose*,
> Close-grazer, finds wherewith to ease her want."
> Philip's Cyder.

---

* Land-rails are more plentiful with us than in the neighbourhood of Selborne. I have found four brace in an afternoon, and a friend of mine lately shot nine in two adjoining fields; but I never saw them in any other season than the autumn.

That it is a bird of passage there can be little doubt, though Mr. White thinks it poorly qualified for migration, on account of the wings being short and not placed in the exact centre of gravity: how that may be I cannot say, but I know that its heavy sluggish flight is not owing to its inability of flying faster, for I have seen it fly very swiftly, although in general its actions are sluggish. Its unwillingness to rise proceeds, I imagine, from its sluggish disposition, and its great timidity, for it will sometimes squat so close to the ground as to suffer itself to be taken up by the hand, rather than rise; and yet it will at times run very fast.

What Mr, White remarks respecting the small shell snails found in its gizzard confirms my opinion that it frequents corn-fields, seed-clover, and brakes or fern, more for the sake of snails, slugs, and other insects which abound in such places, than for the grain or seeds; and that it is entirely an insectivorous bird.*—Markwick.

* It is also a corn-feeder.—Ed.

† That many graminivorous birds feed also on the herbage or leaves of plants there can be no doubt: partridges and larks frequently feed on the green leaves of turnips, which gives a peculiar flavour to their flesh, that is, to me, very palatable: the flavour also of wild ducks and geese greatly depends on the nature of their food; and their flesh frequently contracts a rank unpleasant taste, from their having lately fed on strong marshy aquatic plants as I suppose.

That the leaves of vegetables are wholesome and conducive to the health of birds seems probable, for many people fat their ducks and turkeys with the leaves of lettuce chopped small.—Markwick.

HEN HARRIER.

A NEIGHBOURING gentleman sprung a pheasant in a wheat stubble, and shot at it; when, notwithstanding the report of the gun, it was immediately pursued by the blue hawk, known by the name of the hen-harrier, but escaped into some covert. He then sprung a second, and a third, in the same field, that got away in the same manner; the hawk hovering round him all the while that he was beating the field, conscious no doubt of the game that lurked in the stubble. Hence we may conclude that this bird of prey was rendered very daring and bold by hunger, and that hawks cannot always seize their game when they please. We may further observe, that they cannot pounce their quarry on the ground, where it might be able to make a stout resistance, since so large a fowl as a pheasant could not but be visible to the piercing eye of a hawk, when hovering over the field. Hence that propensity of cowring and squatting till they are almost trod on, which no doubt was intended as a mode of security: though long rendered destructive to the whole race of gallinæ by the invention of nets and guns.*

GREAT SPECKLED DIVER, OR LOON.

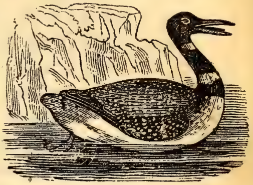
As one of my neighbours was traversing Wolmer-forest from Bramshot across the moors, he found a large uncommon bird fluttering in the heath, but not wounded, which he brought home alive. On examination it proved to be *colymbus glacialis Linn.* the great speckled diver or loon, which is most excellently described in Willoughby's Ornithology.

---

* Of the great boldness and rapacity of birds of prey, when urged on by hunger, I have seen several instances; particularly, when shooting in the winter in company with two friends, a woodcock flew across us closely pursued by a small hawk; we all three fired at the woodcock instead of the hawk, which, notwithstanding the report of three guns close by it, continued its pursuit of the woodcock, struck it down, and carried it off, as we afterwards discovered.

At another time, when partridge-shooting with a friend, we saw a ring-tail hawk rise out of a pit with some large bird in its claws; though at a great distance, we both fired and obliged it to drop its prey, which proved to be one of the partridges which we were in pursuit of; and lastly, in an evening, I shot at and plainly saw that I had wounded a partridge, but it being late was obliged to go home without finding it again. The next morning I walked round my land without any gun, but a favourite old spaniel followed my heels. When I came near the field where I wounded the bird the evening before, I heard the partridges call, and seeming to be much disturbed. On my approaching the bar-way they all rose, some on my right and some on my left hand; and just before and over my head, I perceived (though indistinctly, from the extreme velocity of their motion) two birds fly directly against each other, when instantly, to my great astonishment, down dropped a partridge at my feet: the dog immediately seized it, and on examination I found the blood flow very fast from a fresh wound in the head, but there was some dry clotted blood on its wings and side; whence I concluded that a hawk had singled out my wounded bird as the object of his prey, and had struck it down the instant that my approach had obliged the birds to rise on the wing; but the space between the hedges was so small, and the motion of the birds so instantaneous and quick, that I could not distinctly observe the operation.—MARKWICK.

Every part and proportion of this bird is so incomparably adapted to its mode of life, that in no instance do we see the wisdom of God in the creation to more advantage. The head is sharp and smaller than the part of the neck adjoining, in order that it may pierce the water; the wings are placed forward and out of the centre of gravity for a purpose which shall be noticed hereafter; the thighs quite at the podex, in order to facilitate diving, and the legs are flat, and as sharp backwards almost as the edge of a knife, that in striking they may easily cut the water: while the feet are palmated, and broad for swimming, yet so folded up when advanced forward to take a fresh stroke, as to be full as narrow as the shank. The two exterior toes of the feet are longest; the nails flat and broad, resembling the human, which give strength and increase the power of swimming. The foot, when expanded, is not at right angles to the leg or body of the bird: but the exterior part inclining towards the head forms an acute angle with the body; the intention being not to give motion in the line of the legs themselves, but by the combined impulse of both in an intermediate line, the line of the body.



Great Speckled Diver, or Loon.

Most people know, that have observed at all, that the swimming of birds is nothing more than a walking in the water, where one foot suceeds the other as on the land; yet no one, as far as I am aware, has remarked that diving fowls, while under water, impel and row themselves forward by a motion of their wings, as well as by the impulse of their feet: but such is really the case, as any person may easily be convinced, who will observe ducks when hunted by dogs in a clear pond. Nor do I know that any one has given a reason why the wings of diving fowls are placed so forward: doubtless, not for the purpose of promoting their speed in flying, since that position certainly impedes it; but probably for the increase of their motion under water, by the use of four oars instead of two; yet were the wings and feet nearer together, as in land-birds, they would, when in action, rather hinder than assist one another.

This colymbus was of considerable bulk, weighing only three drachms short of three pounds avoirdupois. It measured in length from the bill to the tail (which was very short) two feet, and to the extremities of the toes four inches more; and the breadth of the wings expanded was 42 inches. A person attempted to eat the body, but found it very strong and rancid, as is the flesh of all birds living on fish. Divers or loons, though bred in the most northerly parts of Europe, yet are seen with us in very severe winters; and on the Thames are called sprat loons, because they prey much on that sort of fish.

The legs of the *colymbi* and *mergi* are placed so very backward, and so out of all centre of gravity, that these birds cannot walk at all. They are called by Linnæus *compedes,* because they move on the ground as if shackled or fettered.[*]

STONE CURLEW.

On the 27th of February 1788, stone curlews were heard to pipe; and on March 1st, after it was dark, some were passing over the village, as might be perceived by their quick short note, which they use in their nocturnal excursions by way of watchword, that they may not stray and lose their companions.

Thus, we see, that retire whithersoever they may in the winter, they return again early in the spring, and are, as it now appears, the first summer birds that come back. Perhaps the mildness of the season may have quickened the emigration of the curlews this year.

[*] These accurate and ingenious observations, tending to set forth in a proper light the wonderful works of God in the creation, and to point out his wisdom in adapting the singular form and position of the limbs of this bird to the particular mode in which it is destined to pass the greatest part of its life in an element much denser than the air, do Mr. White credit, not only as a naturalist, but as a man and as a philosopher, in the truest sense of the word, in my opinion; for, were we enabled to trace the works of nature minutely and accurately, we should find, not only that every bird, but every creature, was equally well adapted for the purpose for which it was intended; though this fitness and propriety of form is more striking in such animals as are destined to any uncommon mode of life.

I have had in my possession two birds, which, though of a different genus, bear a great resemblance to Mr. White's Colymbus, in their manner of life, which is spent chiefly in the water, where they swim and dive with astonishing rapidity, for which purpose their fin-toed feet, placed far behind, and very short wings, are particularly well adapted, and show the wisdom of God in the creation as conspicuously as the bird before mentioned. These birds were the greater and lesser crested grebe, *podiceps cristatus et auritus*. What surprised me most was that the first of these birds was found alive on dry ground, about seven miles from the sea, to which place there was no communication by water. How did it get so far from the sea? its wings and legs being so ill adapted either to flying or walking.[*] The lesser crested grebe was also found in a fresh-water pond which had no communication with other water, at some miles distance from the sea.—Markwick.

[*] When once upon the wing, these birds contrive to advance without much difficulty.—Ed.

They spend the day in high elevated fields and sheep-walks; but seem to descend in the night to streams and meadows, perhaps for water, which their upland haunts do not afford them.*

THE SMALLEST UNCRESTED WILLOW WREN.

The smallest uncrested willow wren, or chiff chaf, is the next early summer bird which we have remarked; it utters two sharp piercing notes, so loud in hollow woods, as to occasion an echo, and is usually first heard about the 20th of March.†

FERN OWL, OR GOAT SUCKER.

The country people have a notion that the fern owl, or churn owl, or eve-jarr, which they also call a puckeridge, is very injurious to weanling calves, by inflicting, as it strikes at them, the fatal distemper known to cow-leeches by the name of puckeridge. Thus does this harmless ill-fated bird fall under a double imputation which it by no means deserves—in Italy, of sucking the teats of goats, whence it is called *caprimulgus;* and with us, of communicating a deadly disorder to cattle. But the truth of the matter is, the malady above mentioned is occasioned by the *œstrus bovis,* a dipterous insect, which lays its eggs along the chines of kine, where the maggots, when hatched, eat their way through the hide of the beast into the flesh, and grow to a very large size. I have just talked with a man, who says, he has more than once stripped calves who have died of the puckeridge; that the ail or complaint lay along the chine, where the flesh was much swelled, and filled with purulent matter. Once I myself saw a large rough maggot of this sort squeezed out of the back of a cow. These maggots in Essex are called wormils.

---

* On the 31st of January 1792 I received a bird of this species which had been recently killed by a neighbouring farmer, who said that he had frequently seen it in his fields during the former part of the winter; this perhaps was an occasional straggler, which, by some accident, was prevented from accompanying its companions in their migration.—Markwick.

† This bird, which Mr. White calls the smallest willow wren or chiff chaf, makes its appearance very early in the spring, and is very common with us; but I cannot make out the three different species of willow wrens which he assures us he has discovered. Ever since the publication of his History of Selborne I have used my utmost endeavours to discover his three birds, but hitherto without success. I have frequently shot the bird which "haunts only the tops of trees and makes a sibilous noise," even in the very act of uttering that sibilous note, but it always proved to be the common willow wren or his chiff chaf. In short, I never could discover more than one species, unless my greater pettychaps, *sylvia hortensis* of Latham, is his greatest willow wren.*—Markwick.

* It is pretty evident that Mr. Markwick could never have compared his birds together, or attended much to their distinctive characters, as pointed out by Mr. White; otherwise he could not fail to have distinguished them.—Ed.

The least observation and attention would convince men, that these birds neither injure the goatherd nor the grazier, but are perfectly harmless, and subsist alone, being night birds, on night insects, such as *scarabæi,* and *phalænæ;* and through the month of July mostly on the *scarabæus solstitialis,* which in many districts abounds at that season. Those that we have opened, have always had their craws stuffed with large night moths and their eggs, and pieces of chaffers: nor does it any wise appear how they can, weak and unarmed as they seem, inflict any harm upon kine, unless they possess the powers of animal magnetism, and can affect them by fluttering over them.

A fern owl, this evening (August 27) showed off in a very unusual and entertaining manner, by hawking round and round the circumference of my great spreading oak for twenty times following, keeping mostly close to the grass, but occasionally glancing up amidst the boughs of the tree. This amusing bird was then in pursuit of a brood of some particular phalæna belonging to the oak, of which there are several sorts; and exhibited on the occasion a command of wing superior, I think, to that of the swallow itself.

When a person approaches the haunt of fern-owls in an evening, they continue flying round the head of the obtruder; and by striking their wings together above their backs, in the manner that the pigeons called smiters are known to do, make a smart snap: perhaps at that time they are jealous for their young; and their noise and gesture are intended by way of menace.

Fern-owls have attachment to oaks, no doubt on account of food; for the next evening we saw one again several times among the boughs of the same tree; but it did not skim round its stem over the grass, as on the evening before. In May these birds find the *scarabæus melolontha* on the oak; and the *scarabæus solstitialis* at midsummer. These peculiar birds can only be watched and observed for two hours in the twenty-four: and then in a dubious twilight an hour after sun-set and an hour before sun-rise.

On this day (July 14, 1789) a woman brought me two eggs of a fern-owl or eve-jarr, which she found on the verge of the Hanger, to the left of the hermitage, under a beechen shrub. This person, who lives just at the foot of the Hanger, seems well acquainted with these nocturnal swallows, and says she has often found their eggs near that place, and that they lay only two at a time on the bare ground. The eggs were oblong, dusky, and streaked somewhat in the manner of the plumage of the parent bird, and were equal in size at each end. The dam was sitting on the eggs when found, which contained the rudiments of young, and would have been hatched perhaps in a week. From hence we may see the time of their breeding, which corresponds pretty well with that of the swift, as does also the period of their arrival. Each species is usually seen about the beginning of May. Each breeds but once in a summer; each lays only two eggs.[*]

July 4, 1790. The woman who brought me two fern-owl's eggs last year on July 14, on this day produced me two more, one of which had been laid this morning, as appears plainly, because there was only one in the nest the evening before. They were found, as last July, on the verge of the down above the hermitage under a beechen shrub, on the naked ground. Last year those eggs were full of young, and just ready to be hatched.

These circumstances point out the exact time when these curious nocturnal migratory birds lay their eggs and hatch their young. Fern-owls, like snipes, stone curlews, and some other birds, make no nest Birds that build on the ground do not make much of nests.[†]

SAND MARTINS.

March 23, 1788. A gentleman, who was this week on a visit at Waverly, took the opportunity of examining some of the holes in the sand-banks with which that district abounds. As these are undoubtedly bored by bank martins, and are the places where they avowedly breed, he was in hopes they might have slept there also, and that he might have surprised them just as they were awaking from their winter slumbers. When he had dug for some time, he found the holes were horizontal and serpentine, as I had observed before: and that the nests were deposited at the inner end, and had been occupied by broods in former summers, but no torpid birds were to be found. He opened and examined about a dozen holes. Another gentleman made the same search many years ago, with as little success. These holes were in depth about two feet.

---

[*] The swift often lays three, and sometimes four eggs.—Ed.

[†] No author that I am acquainted with has given so accurate and pleasing an account of the manners and habits of the goat-sucker as Mr. White, taken entirely from his own observations. Its being a nocturnal bird, has prevented my having many opportunities of observing it. I suspect that it passes the day in concealment amidst the dark and shady gloom of deep-wooded dells, or as they are called here gills, having more than once seen it roused from such solitary places by my dogs, when shooting in the day-time. I have also sometimes seen it in an evening, but not long enough to take notice of its habits and manners. I have never seen it but in the summer, between the months of May and September.—Markwick.[*]

[*] This bird I have many times noticed during the day-time, sitting on lichened fences, nearly of its own colour, and even hedges, but generally in shady situations. It will allow of a close approach, and more than once I have advanced so near that I could have easily knocked it down with a stick, before I could convince myself that it was not a mere lump of mouldiness; when disturbed, it flits away, with an easy buoyant flight, to the shelter generally of some contiguous fern-covert.—Ed.

March 21, 1790. A single bank or sand martin was seen hovering and playing round the sand-pit at Short Heath, where in the summer they abound.

April 9, 1793. A sober hind assures us, that this day, on Wish-hanger common between Hedleigh and Frinsham, he saw several bank-martins playing in and out, and hanging before some nest-holes in a sand-hill, where these birds usually nestle.

This incident confirms my suspicions that this species of hirundo is to be seen first of any; and gives great reason to suppose that they do not leave their wild haunts at all, but are secreted amidst the clefts and caverns of those abrupt cliffs where they usually spend their summers.

The late severe weather considered, it is not very probable that these birds should have migrated so early from a tropical region, through all these cutting winds and pinching frosts: but it is easy to suppose that they may, like bats and flies, have been awakened by the influence of the sun, amidst their secret latebræ, where they have spent the uncomfortable foodless months in a torpid state, and the profoundest of slumbers.

There is a large pond at Wish-hanger, which induces these sand-martins to frequent that district. For I have ever remarked that they haunt near great waters, either rivers or lakes.*

---

* Here, and in many other passages of his writings, this very ingenious naturalist favours the opinion that part at least of the swallow tribe pass their winter in a torpid state in the same manner as bats and flies, and revive again on the approach of spring.

I have frequently taken notice of all these circumstances, which induced Mr. White to suppose that some of the hirundines lie torpid during winter. I have seen, so late as November, on a finer day than usual at that season of the year, two or three swallows flying backwards and forwards under a warm hedge, or on the sunny side of some old building; nay I once saw on the 8th of December two martins flying about very briskly, the weather being mild. I had not seen any considerable number either of swallows or martins for a considerable time before; from whence then could these few birds come, if not from some hole or cavern where they had laid themselves up for the winter? Surely it will not be asserted that these birds migrate back again from some distant tropical region, merely on the appearance of a fine day or two at this late season of the year. Again, very early in the spring, and sometimes immediately after very cold severe weather, on its growing a little warmer, a few of these birds suddenly make their appearance, long before the generality of them are seen. These appearances certainly favour the opinion of their passing the winter in a torpid state, but do not absolutely prove the fact; for who ever saw them reviving of their own accord from their torpid state, without being first brought to the fire, and as it were, forced into life again; soon after which revivification they constantly die.—Markwick.

CONGREGATING AND DISAPPEARANCE OF SWALLOWS.

During the severe winds that often prevail late in the spring, it is not easy to say how the hirundines subsist: for they withdraw themselves, and are hardly ever seen, nor do any insects appear for their support. That they can retire to rest, and sleep away these uncomfortable periods, as bats do, is a matter rather to be suspected than proved: or do they not rather spend their time in deep and sheltered vales near waters, where insects are more likely to be found? Certain it is, that hardly any individuals of this genus have at such times been seen for several days together.

September 13, 1791. The congregating flocks of hirundines on the church and tower are very beautiful and amusing! When they fly off together from the roof, on any alarm, they quite swarm in the air. But they soon settle in heaps, and preening their feathers, and lifting up their wings to admit the sun, seem highly to enjoy the warm situation. Thus they spend the heat of the day, preparing for their emigration, and, as it were, consulting when and where they are to go. The flight about the church seems to consist chiefly of house martins, about 400 in number: but there are other places of rendezvous about the village frequented at the same time.

It is remarkable, that though most of them sit on the battlements and roofs, yet many hang or cling for some time by their claws against the surface of the walls, in a manner not practised by them at any other time of their remaining with us.

The swallows seem to delight more in holding their assemblies on trees.

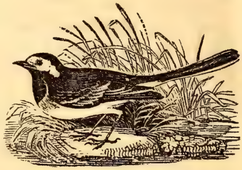
November 3, 1789. Two swallows were seen this morning at Newton vicarage-house, hovering and settling on the roofs and out-buildings. None have been observed at Selborne since October 11. It is very remarkable, that after the hirundines have disappeared for some weeks, a few are occasionally seen again: sometimes, in the first week in November, and that only for one day. Do they not withdraw and slumber in some hiding place during the interval? for we cannot suppose they had migrated to warmer climes and so returned again for one day.* Is it not more probable that they are awakened from sleep, and like the bats are come forth to collect a little food? Bats appear at all seasons through the autumn and spring months, when the thermometer is at 50, because then phalænæ and moths are stirring. These swallows looked like young ones.

---

* Of their migration the proofs are such as will scarcely admit of a doubt. Sir Charles Wager

WAGTAILS.

While the cows are feeding in the moist low pastures, broods of wagtails, white and gray, run round them, close up to their noses, and under their very bellies, availing themselves of the flies that settle on their legs, and probably finding worms and *larvæ* that are roused by the trampling of their feet. Nature is such an economist, that the most incongruous animals can avail themselves of each other! Interest makes strange friendships.*



Pied Wagtail.

WRYNECK.

These birds appear on the grass-plots and walks; they walk a little as well as hop, and thrust their bills into the turf, in quest, I conclude, of ants, which are their food. While they hold their bills in the grass, they draw out their prey with their tongues, which are so long as to be coiled round their heads.†

---

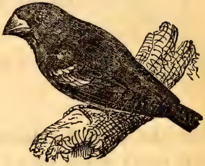
and Captain Wright saw vast flocks of them at sea, when on their passage from one country to another. Our author, Mr. White, saw what he deemed the actual migration of these birds, and which he has described at p. 65 of his History of Selborne; and of their congregating together on the roofs of churches and other buildings, and on trees, previous to their departure, many instances occur, particularly I once observed a large flock of house-martins on the roof of the church here at Catsfield, which acted exactly in the manner here described by Mr. White, sometimes preening their feathers and spreading their wings to the sun, and then flying off all together, but soon returning to their former situation. The greatest part of these birds seemed to be young ones.—Markwick.

* Birds continually avail themselves of particular and unusual circumstances to procure their food; thus wagtails keep playing about the noses and legs of cattle as they feed, in quest of flies and other insects which abound near those animals; and great numbers of them will follow close to the plough to devour the worms, &c., that are turned up by that instrument. The redbreast attends the gardener when digging his borders; and will, with great familiarity and tameness, pick out the worms, almost close to his spade, as I have frequently seen. Starlings and magpies very often sit on the backs of sheep and deer to pick out their ticks.—Markwick.

† This curious and very beautifully marked species is particularly common in many parts of Surrey, where it is known by various names, as cuckoo's-mate, pay-pay, snake bird, &c., the second term being obviously derived from its hawk-like note. Though its foot closely resembles that of many woodpeckers, it is very rarely indeed seen to climb, but that it can do so I have had occasion to witness; it presses, however, its soft tail against the bark, the structure of which sufficiently

GROSBEAK.

Mr. B. shot a cock grosbeak which he had observed to haunt his garden for more than a fortnight. I began to accuse this bird of making sad havoc among the buds of the cherries, gooseberries, and wall-fruit of all the neighbouring orchards. Upon opening its crop or craw, no buds were to be seen; but a mass of kernels of the stones of fruits. Mr. B. observed that this bird frequented the spot where plum-trees grow; and that he had seen it with somewhat hard in its mouth, which it broke with difficulty; these were the stones of damsons. The Latin ornithologists call this bird *coccothraustes*, that is, berry-breaker, because with its large horny beak it cracks and breaks the shells of stone fruits for the sake of the seed or kernel. Birds of this sort are rarely seen in England, and only in winter.*


Grosbeak.

shows that it is not an habitual climber. Writers have strangely attributed the origin of the word "wryneck" to a supposed habit of frequently turning round the head while feeding, giving the mesial line at the back of the neck a contorted appearance. Much as I have noticed the bird, I never could observe this habit, and am sceptical rather as to its occurrence. Those who have ever winged or picked up a slightly wounded wryneck, will be at no loss to divine the origin of the appellation. Nothing can be more ridiculous than the menacing postures it then assumes. Erecting the crest and closely depressing the neck plumage, it hisses like a snake, and moves about its long neck as if to imitate one. If placed again on the ground, its attitudes will be even more preposterous, and resembling those of an automaton figure, rather than of a creature endowed with life.—Ed.

* This is a mistake; the haw grosbeak is a resident species, but so extremely shy during the breeding season that it a long while escaped the attention of our naturalists. I know several localities where they annually breed, and know one instance of a nest occurring two following seasons in the very same fork of a tree. It has but poor claims to our regard in the way of music, but generally delivers its few notes from a bare branch near the top of a tree. In summer the bills of both sexes become of a fine blue, and the young differ much from their parents, having a deal of yellowish about the head and throat, and many small dusky spots on the under plumage. A brood of them committed great depredations on my neighbour's green peas, one of which was shot, and is in my collection. It is extremely difficult to get even a distant shot at this bird in summer, as it flies off the moment it perceives a person approach.—Ed.

OBSERVATIONS
ON
QUADRUPEDS.

SHEEP.

The sheep on the downs this winter (1769) are very ragged, and their coats much torn; the shepherds say they tear their fleeces with their own mouths and horns, and they are always in that way in mild wet winters, being teased and tickled with a kind of lice.

After ewes and lambs are shorn, there is great confusion and bleating, neither the dams nor the young being able to distinguish one another as before. This embarrassment seems not so much to arise from the loss of the fleece, which may occasion an alteration in their appearance, as from the defect of that *notus odor*, discriminating each individual personally; which also is confounded by the strong scent of the pitch and tar wherewith they are newly marked; for the brute creation recognize each other more from the smell than the sight; and in matters of identity and diversity appeal much more to their noses than their eyes. After sheep have been washed there is the same confusion, from the reason given above.

RABBITS.

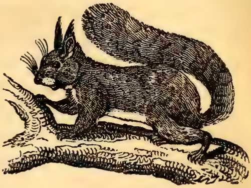
Rabbits make incomparably the finest turf, for they not only bite closer than larger quadrupeds, but they allow no bents to rise; hence warrens produce much the most delicate turf for gardens. Sheep never touch the stalks of grasses.

CAT AND SQUIRRELS.*

A boy has taken three little young squirrels in their nest, or drey as it is called in these parts. These small creatures he put under the care of a cat who had lately lost her kittens, and finds that she nurses and suckles them with the same assiduity and affection, as if they were her own offspring. This circumstance corroborates my suspicion, that the mention of exposed and deserted children being nurtured by female beasts of prey who had lost their young, may not be so improbable an incident as many have supposed; and therefore may be a justification of those authors who have gravely mentioned, what some have deemed to be a wild and improbable story.

---

* The changes of appearance which the common squirrel undergoes have not been noticed in any work that I have met with. They shed their covering twice in the year, and in summer the



Squirrel.

So many people went to see the little squirrels suckled by a cat, that the foster mother became jealous of her charge, and in pain for their safety; and therefore hid them over the ceiling, where one died. This circumstance shows her affection for these fondlings, and that she supposes the squirrels to be her own young. Thus hens, when they have hatched ducklings, are equally attached to them as if they were their own chickens.[*]

HORSE.

An old hunting mare, which ran on the common, being taken very ill, ran down into the village, as it were, to implore the help of men, and died the night following in the street.

HOUNDS.

The king's stag-hounds came down to Alton, attended by a huntsman and six yeomen prickers, with horns, to try for the stag that has haunted Hartley Wood for so long a time. Many hundreds of people, horse and foot, attended the dogs to see the

---

ornamental ear-tufts are entirely wanting; the whole fur also is then much coarser, more shiny, and redder; and it is a curious fact that those young ones born in early spring are first clad in the winter livery (which I believe they do not the first summer exchange), while the second litters, which are produced about midsummer, are decked in the summer coat, and have no ear pencils.—Ed.

[*] At the mention of this, I may record a curious fact, which was lately related to me by a person who witnessed it, of a hen, that for many seasons had been accustomed to hatch duck's eggs, being at length suffered to incubate her own offspring, which she immediately led to the pond, as she had been accustomed to do with the ducklings, and, flying to the opposite side, tried every means in her power to induce them to enter.—Ed

deer unharboured; but though the huntsman drew Hartley Wood, and Long Coppice, and Shrubwood, and Temple Hangers, and in their way back Hartley and Ward-le-ham Hangers, yet no stag could be found.

The royal pack, accustomed to have the deer turned out before them, never drew the coverts with any address and spirit, as many people that were present observed; and this remark the event has proved to be a true one. For as a person was lately pursuing a pheasant that was wing-broken in Hartley Wood, he stumbled upon the stag by accident, and ran in upon him as he lay concealed amidst a thick brake of brambles and bushes.

OBSERVATIONS

ON

INSECTS AND VERMES.

INSECTS IN GENERAL.

The day and night insects occupy the annuals alternately· the papilios, muscæ, and apes, are succeeded at the close of day by phalænæ, earwigs, woodlice, &c. In the dusk of the evening, when beetles begin to buz, partridges begin to call; these two circumstances are exactly coincident.

Ivy is the last flower that supports the hymenopterous and dipterous insects. On sunny days quite on to November they swarm on trees covered with this plant; and when they disappear, probably retire under the shelter of its leaves, concealing themselves between its fibres and the trees which it entwines.*

Spiders, woodlice, lepismæ in cupboards and among sugar, some empedes, gnats, flies of several species, some phalænæ in hedges, earth-worms, &c., are stirring at all times when winters are mild; and are of great service to those soft-billed birds that never leave us.

On every sunny day the winter through, clouds of insects usually called gnats (I suppose tipulæ and empedes) appear sporting and dancing over the tops of the ever-green trees in the shrubbery, and frisking about as if the business of generation was still going on. Hence it appears that these diptera (which by their sizes appear to be of different species) are not subject to a torpid state in the winter, as most winged insects are. At night, and in frosty weather, and when it rains and blows, they seem to retire into those trees. They often are out in a fog.†

---

* The number of beautiful alderman butterflies (*vanessa atalanta*) that may be seen basking on ivy blossoms on a sunny November morning render them a pleasing object to behold. They are the resort, too, of great numbers of bees, which keep up an incessant and loud humming —Ed.

† This I have also seen, and have frequently observed swarms of little winged insects playing up and down in the air in the middle of winter, even when the ground has been covered with snow.—Ed.

HUMMING IN THE AIR.

THERE is a natural occurrence to be met with upon the highest part of our down in hot summer days, which always amuses me much, without giving me any satisfaction with respect to the cause of it; and that is a loud audible humming of bees in the air, though not one insect is to be seen. This sound is to be heard distinctly the whole common through, from the Money-dells, to Mr. White's avenue gate. Any person would suppose that a large swarm of bees was in motion, and playing about over his head. This noise was heard last week, on June 28th.

> "Resounds the living surface of the ground,
> Nor undelightful is the ceaseless *hum*
> To him who muses ——— at noon.
> Thick in yon stream of light a thousand ways,
> Upward and downward, thwarting and convolv'd,
> The quivering nations sport."[*]
>
> THOMSON'S SEASONS.

CHAFFERS.

COCKCHAFFERS seldom abound oftener than once in three or four years; when they swarm, they deface the trees and hedges. Whole woods of oaks are stripped bare by them.

Chaffers are eaten by the turkey, the rook, and the house-sparrow.[†]

The *scarabæus solstitialis* first appears about June 26: they are very punctual in their coming out every year. They are a small species, about half the size of the May-chaffer, and are known in some parts by the name of the fern-chaffer.[‡]

---

[*] The exact site whence the humming proceeds is often indicated by a concourse of hungry swallows.—ED.

[†] A young sparrow which I picked up in my garden, and placed in a cage, for the purpose of ascertaining what food would be brought to it by its parents, was almost wholly fed on these insects.—ED.

[‡] A singular circumstance relative to the cockchaffer, or as it is called here the May-bug, *scarabæus melolontha*, happened this year (1800): My gardener in digging some ground found, about six inches above the surface, two of these insects alive and perfectly formed so early as the 24th of March. When he brought them to me, they appeared to be as perfect and as much alive as in the midst of summer, crawling about as briskly as ever; yet I saw no more of this insect till the 22d of May, when it began to make its appearance. How comes it that, though it was perfectly formed so early as the 24th of March, it did not show itself above ground till nearly two months afterwards?—MARKWICK.

PTINUS PECTINICORNIS.

Those maggots that make worm-holes in tables, chairs, bed-posts, &c., and destroy wooden furniture, especially where there is any sap, are the larvæ of the *ptinus pectinicornis.* This insect, it is probable, deposits its eggs on the surface, and the worms eat their way in.

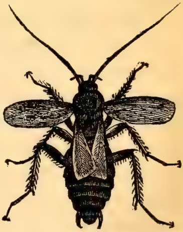
In their holes they turn into their pupæ state, and so come forth winged in July: eating their way through the valances or curtains of a bed, or any other furniture that happens to obstruct their passage.

They seem to be most inclined to breed in beech; hence beech will not make lasting utensils, or furniture. If their eggs are deposited on the surface, frequent rubbing will preserve wooden furniture.

COCKROACH. BLATTA ORIENTALIS.

A neighbour complained to me that her house was over-run with a kind of black beetle, or as she expressed herself, with a kind of black-bob, which swarmed in her kitchen when they got up in a morning before day-break.

Soon after this account, I observed an unusual insect in one of my dark chimney closets, and find since, that in the night they swarm also in my kitchen. On examination, I soon ascertained the species to be the *blatta orientalis* of Linnæus, and the *blatta molendinaria* of Mouffet. The male is winged; the female is not, but shows somewhat like the rudiments of wings, as if in the pupa state.



Cockroach.

These insects belonged originally to the warmer parts of America, and were conveyed from thence by shipping to the East Indies; and by means of commerce begin to prevail in the more northern parts of Europe, as Russia, Sweden, &c. How long they have abounded in England I cannot say; but have never observed them in my house till lately.

They love warmth, and haunt chimney-closets, and the backs of ovens. Poda says that these and house crickets will not associate together; but he is mistaken in that assertion, as Linnæus suspected he was. They are altogether night insects, *lucifugæ*, never coming forth till the rooms are dark and still, and escaping away nimbly at the approach of a candle. Their antennæ are remarkably long, slender, and flexile.

October 1790. After the servants are gone to bed, the kitchen hearth swarms with young crickets, and young *blattæ molendinariæ* of all sizes, from the most minute growth to their full proportions. They seem to live in a friendly manner together, and not to prey the one on the other.

August 1792. After the destruction of many thousands of *blattæ molendinariæ*, we find that at intervals a fresh detachment of old ones arrives, and particularly during this hot season: for the windows being left open in the evenings, the males come flying in at the casements from the neighbouring houses, which swarm with them. How the females, that seem to have no perfect wings that they can use, can contrive to get from house to house, does not so readily appear. These, like many insects, when they find their present abodes over-stocked, have powers of migrating to fresh quarters. Since the *blattæ* have been so much kept under, the crickets have greatly increased in number.*

HOUSE CRICKET. GRYLLUS DOMESTICUS.

NOVEMBER. After the servants are gone to bed, the kitchen hearth swarms with minute crickets not so large as fleas, which must have been lately hatched. So that these domestic insects, cherished by the influence of a constant large fire, regard not the season of the year, but produce their young at a time when their congeners are either dead, or laid up for the winter, to pass away the uncomfortable months in the profoundest slumbers, and a state of torpidity.

When house-crickets are out, and running about in a room in the night, if surprised by a candle, they give two or three shrill notes, as it were for a signal to their fellows, that they may escape to their crannies and lurking holes, to avoid danger.

---

* There are several species of these *blattæ* (or cockroaches) now commonly found about our dwellings.—ED.

CIMEX LINEARIS.

August 12, 1775. *Cimices lineares* are now in high copulation on ponds and pools. The females, who vastly exceed the males in bulk, dart and shoot along on the surface of the water with the males on their backs. When a female chooses to be disengaged, she rears, and jumps, and plunges, like an unruly colt; the lover thus dismounted, soon finds a new mate. The females, as fast as their curiosities are satisfied, retire to another part of the lake, perhaps to deposit their fœtus in quiet; hence the sexes are found separate, except where generation is going on. From the multitude of minute young of all gradations of sizes, these insects seem without doubt to be viviparous.*

PHALÆNA QUERCUS.

Most of our oaks are naked of leaves, and even the Holt in general, having been ravaged by the caterpillars of a small *phalæna* which is of a pale yellow colour. These insects, though a feeble race, yet, from their infinite numbers, are of wonderful effect, being able to destroy the foliage of whole forests and districts. At this season they leave their *aurelia*, and issue forth in their fly-state, swarming and covering the trees and hedges.

In a field at Greatham, I saw a flight of swifts busied in catching their prey near the ground; and found they were hawking after these *phalænæ*. The *aureliæ* of this moth is shining and as black as jet; and lies wrapped up in a leaf of the tree, which is rolled round it, and secured at the ends by a web, to prevent the maggot from falling out.†

MAY FLY. EPHEMERA CAUDA BISETA.

June 10, 1771. Myriads of May flies appear for the first time on the Alresford stream. The air was crowded with them, and the surface of the water covered. Large trouts sucked them in as they lay struggling on the surface of the stream, unable to rise till their wings were dried.

---

* Or rather there is little perceptible difference between the larva and the imago.—Ed.

† I suspect that the insect here meant is not the *phalæna quercus*, but the *phalæna viridata* concerning which I find the following note in my Naturalist's Calendar for the year 1785.*

About this time, and for a few days last past, I observed the leaves of almost all the oak trees in Den copse to be eaten and destroyed, and, on examining more narrowly, saw an infinite number of small beautiful pale green moths flying about the trees, the leaves of which that were not quite destroyed were curled up, and withinside were the *exuviæ* or remains of the *chrysalis*, from whence I suppose the moths had issued, and whose caterpillar had eaten the leaves.—Markwick.

* *Tortrix viridana* of present systematists, an insect of small size, but vivid beautiful green colour (when new from the chrysalis), which, from its excessive abundance, sometimes commits frightful ravages upon the oaks.—Ed.

This appearance reconciled me in some measure to the wonderful account that Scopoli gives of the quantities emerging from the rivers of Carniola. Their motions are very peculiar, up and down for many yards almost in a perpendicular line.[*]

SPHYNX OCELLATA.[†]

A VAST insect appears after it is dusk, flying with a humming noise, and inserting its tongue into the bloom of the honeysuckle ; it scarcely settles upon the plants, but feeds on the wing in the manner of humming birds.[‡]

WILD BEE.

THERE is a sort of wild bee frequenting the garden-campion for the sake of its tomentum, which probably it turns to some purpose in the business of nidification. It is very pleasant to see with what address it strips off the pubes, running from the top to the bottom of a branch, and shaving it bare with all the dexterity of a hoop-shaver. When it has got a vast bundle, almost as large as itself, it flies away, holding it secure between its chin and its fore legs.

There is a remarkable hill on the downs near Lewes in Sussex, known by the name of Mount Carburn, which overlooks that town, and affords a most engaging prospect of all the country round, besides several views of the sea. On the very summit of this exalted promontory, and amidst the trenches of its Danish camp, there haunts a species of wild bee, making its nest in the chalky soil. When people approach the place, these insects begin to be alarmed, and, with a sharp and hostile sound, dash and strike round the heads and faces of intruders. I have often been interrupted myself while contemplating the grandeur of the scenery around me, and have thought myself in danger of being stung.

---

[*] I once saw a swarm of these insects playing up and down over the surface of a pond in Denn park, exactly in the manner described by this accurate naturalist. It was late in the evening of a warm summer's day when I observed them.[*]—MARKWICK.

[†] *Smerinthus ocellatus*, a species by no means uncommon.—ED.

[‡] I have frequently seen the large bee moth, *sphinx stellatarum*, inserting its long tongue or proboscis into the centre of flowers, and feeding on their nectar, without settling on them, but keeping constantly on the wing.[†]—MARKWICK.

[*] I have noticed them in particular abundance over the Croydon canal, where it passes through Penge Common, Kent.—ED.

[†] *Macroglossa stellatarum*. Decidedly one of the most interesting of our native *lepidoptera*, though dusky in its hues, having the manners of the gorgeous humming birds of the western world. These insects are, I fancy, every where more abundant near the sea-side. I have picked up the caterpillar upon turf, and it has undergone the whole period of its pupation with me in about five weeks.—ED.

WASPS.

Wasps abound in woody wild districts far from neighbourhoods; they feed on flowers, and catch flies and caterpillars to carry to their young. Wasps make their nests with the raspings of sound timber; hornets, with what they gnaw from decayed: these particles of wood are kneaded up with a mixture of saliva from their bodies, and moulded into combs.

When there is no fruit in the gardens, wasps eat flies, and suck the honey from flowers, from ivy blossoms, and umbellated plants: they carry off also flesh from butchers' shambles.*

OESTRUS CURVICAUDA.

This insect lays its nits or eggs on horses' legs, flanks, &c. each on a single hair. The maggots when hatched do not enter the horses' skins, but fall to the ground. It seems to abound most in moist, moorish places, though sometimes seen in the uplands.

NOSE FLY.

About the beginning of July, a species of fly *(musca)* obtains, which proves very tormenting to horses, trying still to enter their nostrils and ears, and actually laying their eggs in the latter of those organs, or perhaps in both. When these abound, horses in woodland districts become very impatient at their work, continually tossing their heads, and rubbing their noses on each other, regardless of the driver, so that accidents often ensue. In the heat of the day, men are often obliged to desist from ploughing. Saddle-horses are also very troublesome at such seasons. Country people call this insect the nose fly.[*]

---

* In the year 1775 wasps abounded so prodigiously in this neighbourhood, that, in the month of August, no less than seven or eight of their nests were ploughed up in one field, of which there were several instances, as I was informed.

In the spring, about the beginning of April, a single wasp is sometimes seen, which is of a larger size than usual; this I imagine is the queen or female wasp, the mother of the future swarm.*—Markwick,

* Great numbers of these are devoured by the flusher shrike (*lanius colluris*).—Ed.

ICHNEUMON FLY.

I saw lately a small ichneumon fly attack a spider much larger than itself on a grass walk. When the spider made any resistance, the ichneumon applied her tail to him, and stung him with great vehemence, so that he soon became dead and motionless. The ichneumon then running backward drew her prey very nimbly over the walk into the standing grass. This spider would be deposited in some hole where the ichneumon would lay some eggs; and as soon as the eggs were hatched, the carcase would afford ready food for the maggots.

Perhaps some eggs might be injected into the body of the spider, in the act of stinging. Some ichneumons deposit their eggs in the aurelia of moths and butterflies.[†]

BOMBYLIUS MEDIUS.

The *bombylius medius* is much about in March and the beginning of April, and soon seems to retire. It is an hairy insect, like an humble-bee, but with only two wings, and a long straight beak, with which it sucks the early flowers. The female seems to lay its eggs as it poises on its wings, by striking its tail on the ground, and against the grass that stands in its way, in a quick manner, for several times together.[‡]

---

[*] Is not this insect the *oestrus nasalis* of Linnæus, so well described by Mr. Clark in the third volume of the Linnæan Transactions, under the name of *oestrus veterinus*?—Markwick.

[†] In my Naturalist's Calendar for 1795, July 21st, I find the following note:—

It is not uncommon for some of the species of ichneumon flies to deposit their eggs in the chrysalis of a butterfly:[*] some time ago I put two of the chrysalis of a butterfly into a box and covered it with gauze, to discover what species of butterfly they would produce; but, instead of a butterfly, one of them produced a number of small ichneumon flies.

There are many instances of the great service these little insects are to mankind in reducing the number of noxious insects, by depositing their eggs in the soft bodies of their *larvæ*; but none more remarkable than that of the ichneumon *tipula*, which pierces the tender body and deposits its eggs in the *larva* of the *tipula tritici*, an insect which, when it abounds greatly, is very prejudicial to the grains of wheat. This operation I have frequently seen it perform with wonder and delight.[*]—Markwick.

[*] Some minute species deposit their ova in the *eggs* of other insects.—Ed.

[‡] I have often seen this insect fly with great velocity, stop on a sudden, hang in the air in a stationary position for some time, and then fly off again; but do not recollect having ever seen it strike its tail against the ground, or any other substance.---Markwick.

MUSCÆ. FLIES.

In the decline of the year, when the mornings and evenings become chilly, many species of flies *(muscæ)* retire into houses, and swarm in the windows.

At first they are very brisk and alert; but as they grow more torpid, one cannot help observing that they move with difficulty, and are scarce able to lift their legs, which seem as if glued to the glass; and by degrees many do actually stick on till they die in the place.

It has been observed that divers flies, besides their sharp hooked nails, have also skinny palms, or flaps to their feet, whereby they are enabled to stick on glass and other smooth bodies, and to walk on ceilings with their backs downward, by means of the pressure of the atmosphere on those flaps; the weight of which they easily overcome in warm weather when they are brisk and alert. But in the decline of the year, this resistance becomes too mighty for their diminished strength; and we see flies labouring along, and lugging their feet in windows as if they stuck fast to the glass, and it is with the utmost difficulty they can draw one foot after another, and disengage their hollow caps from the slippery surface.

Upon the same principle that flies stick and support themselves, do boys, by way of play, carry heavy weights by only a piece of wet leather at the end of a string clapped close on the surface of a stone.

TIPULÆ, OR EMPEDES.

May Millions of *empedes*, or *tipulæ*, come forth at the close of day, and swarm to such a degree as to fill the air. At this juncture they sport and copulate; as it grows more dark they retire. All day they hide in the hedges. As they rise in a cloud they appear like smoke.

I do not ever remember to have seen such swarms, except in the fens of the Isle of Ely. They appear most over grass grounds.

APHIDES.

On the 1st of August, about half an hour after three in the afternoon, the people of Selborne were surprised by a shower of aphides which fell in these parts. They who were walking the streets at that time found themselves covered with these insects, which settled also on the trees and gardens, and blackened all the vegetables where they alighted. These armies, no doubt, were then in a state of emigration, and shifting their quarters, and might perhaps come from the great hop plantations of Kent or Sussex, the wind being that day at North. They were observed at the same time at Farnham, and all along the vale to Alton.

ANTS.

August, 23. Every ant-hill about this time is in a strange hurry and confusion; and all the winged ants, agitated by some violent impulse, are leaving their homes, and, bent on emigration, swarm by myriads in the air, to the great emolument of the hirundines, which fare luxuriously. Those that escape the swallows return no more to their nests, but looking out for fresh settlements, lay a foundation for future colonies. All the females at this time are pregnant: the males that escape being eaten, wander away and die.

October 2. Flying ants, male and female, usually swarm and migrate on hot sunny days in August and September; but this day a vast emigration took place in my garden, and myriads came forth, in appearance from the drain which goes under the fruit wall; filling the air and the adjoining trees and shrubs with their numbers. The females were full of eggs. This late swarming is probably owing to the backward, wet season. The day following, not one flying ant was to be seen.

Horse ants travel home to their nests laden with flies, which they have caught, and the aureliæ of smaller ants, which they seize by violence.*

---

* In my Naturalist's Calendar for the year 1777, on September 6th, I find the following note to the article Flying Ants:—

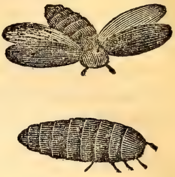
I saw a prodigious swarm of these ants flying about the top of some tall elm trees (close by my house); some were continually dropping to the ground as if from the trees, and others rising up from the ground: many of them were joined together in copulation; and I imagine their life is but short, for as soon as produced from the egg by the heat of the sun, they propagate their species, and soon after perish. They were black, somewhat like the small black ant, and had four wings. I saw also, at another place, a large sort which were yellowish. On the 8th of September, 1785, I again observed the same circumstance of a vast number of these insects flying near the tops of the elms and dropping to the ground.

On the 2d of March, 1777, I saw great numbers of ants come out of the ground.—Markwick.

GLOW-WORMS.

By observing two glow-worms which were brought from the field to the bank in the garden, it appeared to us, that these little creatures put out their lamps between eleven and twelve, and shine no more for the rest of the night.

Male glow-worms, attracted by the light of the candles, come into the parlour.



Glow-worms.

EARTH-WORMS.

Earth-worms make their casts most in mild weather about March and April; they do not lie torpid in winter, but come forth when there is no frost; they travel about in rainy nights, as appears from their sinuous tracks on the soft muddy soil, perhaps in search of food.

When earth-worms lie out a-nights on the turf, though they extend their bodies a great way, they do not quite leave their holes, but keep the ends of their tails fixed therein, so that on the least alarm they can retire with precipitation under the earth. Whatever food falls within their reach when thus extended, they seem to be content with, such as blades of grass, straws, fallen leaves, the ends of which they often draw into their holes; even in copulation their hinder parts never quit their holes; so that no two, except they lie within reach of each other's bodies, can have any commerce of that kind; but as every individual is an hermaphrodite, there is no difficulty in meeting with a mate, as would be the case were they of different sexes.

SNAILS AND SLUGS.

The shell-less snails called slugs are in motion all the winter in mild weather, and commit great depredations on garden plants, and much injure the green wheat, the loss of which is imputed to earth-worms; while the shelled snail, the φερεοικος, does not come forth at all till about April 10th, and not only lays itself up pretty early in autumn, in places secure from frost, but also throws out round the mouth of its shell a thick operculum formed from its own saliva; so that it is perfectly secured, and corked up as it were, from all inclemencies. The cause why the slugs are able to endure the cold so much better than shell-snails is, that their bodies are covered with slime as wales are with blubber.

Snails copulate about Midsummer; and soon after deposit their eggs in the mould by running their heads and bodies under ground. Hence the way to be rid of them is to kill as many as possible before they begin to breed.

Large, gray, shell-less, cellar snails lay themselves up about the same time with those that live abroad; hence it is plain that a defect of warmth is not the only cause that influences their retreat.

SNAKE'S SLOUGH.

——There the snake throws her enamell'd skin.
Shakspeare, Mids. Night's dream.

About the middle of this month (September) we found in a field near a hedge the slough of a large snake, which seemed to have been newly cast. From circumstances it appeared as if turned wrong side outward, and as drawn off backward, like a stocking or woman's glove. Not only the whole skin, but scales from the very eyes, are peeled off, and appear in the head of the slough like a pair of spectacles. The reptile, at the time of changing his coat, had entangled himself intricately in the grass and weeds, so that the friction of the stalks and blades might promote this curious shifting of his exuviæ.

————" Lubrica serpens
Exuit in spinis vestem." *Lucret.*

It would be a most entertaining sight could a person be an eye-witness to such a feat, and see the snake in the act of changing his garment. As the convexity of the scales of the eyes in the slough is now inward, that circumstance alone is a proof that the skin has been turned: not to mention that now the present inside is much darker than the outer. If you look through the scales of the snake's eyes from the concave side, viz. as the reptile used them, they lessen objects much. Thus it appears from what has been said, that snakes crawl out of the mouth of their own sloughs, and quit the tail part last, just as eels are skinned by a cook maid. While the scales of the eyes are growing loose, and a new skin is forming, the creature, in appearance, must be blind, and feel itself in an awkward uneasy situation.*

---

* I have seen many sloughs or skins of snakes entire, after they have cast them off; and once in particular I remember to have found one of these sloughs so intricately interwoven amongst some brakes that it was with difficulty removed without being broken: this undoubtedly was done by the creature to assist in getting rid of its incumbrance.

I have great reason to suppose that the eft or common lizard also casts its skin or slough, but not entire like the snake, for on the 30th of March 1777, I saw one with something ragged hanging to it, which appeared to be part of its old skin.—MARKWICK.

OBSERVATIONS

ON

VEGETABLES.

TREES, ORDER OF LOSING THEIR LEAVES.

One of the first trees that becomes naked is the walnut; the mulberry, the ash, especially if it bears many keys, and the horse-chestnut come next. All lopped trees, while their heads are young, carry their leaves a long while. Apple-trees and peaches remain green very late, often till the end of November: young beeches never cast their leaves till spring, till the new leaves sprout and push them off: in the autumn the beechen-leaves turn of a deep chestnut colour. Tall beeches cast their leaves about the end of October.*

SIZE AND GROWTH.

Mr. Marsham of Stratton, near Norwich, informs me by letter thus: "I became a planter early; so that an oak which I planted in 1720 is become now, at 1 foot from the earth, 12 feet 6 inches in circumference, and at 14 feet (the half of the timber length) is 8 feet 2 inches. So if the bark was to be measured as timber, the tree gives 116½ feet, buyer's measure. Perhaps you never heard of a larger oak while the planter was living. I flatter myself that I increased the growth by washing the stem, and digging a circle as far as I supposed the roots to extend, and by spreading sawdust, &c., as related in the Phil. Trans. I wish I had begun with beeches (my favourite trees as well as yours,) I might then have seen very large trees of my own raising. But I did not begin with beech till 1741, and then by seed; so that my largest is now at five feet from the ground, 6 feet 3 inches in girth, and with its head spreads a circle of 20 yards diameter. This tree was also dug round, washed, &c." *Stratton, July 24th,* 1790.

---

* Perhaps the weeping willow is the latest of all deciduous trees to shed its leaves, retaining its verdure sometimes even to December; it is also one of the earliest in spring to push forth, though from the small size of its leaves it is generally a long while becoming green. Of this tree, we have at present only the female sex in this country; the male is more generally seen in Italy, which, at the time of blossoming, is extremely ornamental; so much so, that I cannot but wonder that it has never been imported.—Ed.

The circumference of trees planted by myself at 1 foot from the ground, 1790.

		feet.	inches.
Oak in	1730	4	5
Ash	1730	4	6½
Great fir	1751	5	0
Greatest Beech	1751	4	0
Elm	1750	5	3
Lime	1756	5	5

The great oak in the Holt, which is deemed by Mr. Marsham to be the biggest in this island, at 7 feet from the ground, measures in circumference 34 feet. It has in old times lost several of its boughs, and is tending to decay. Mr. Marsham computes, that at 14 feet length this oak contains 1000 feet of timber.

It has been the received opinion that trees grow in height only by their annual upper shoot. But my neighbour over the way, whose occupation confines him to one spot, assures me that trees are expanded and raised in the lower parts also. The reason that he gives is this: the point of one of my firs began for the first time to peep over an opposite roof at the beginning of summer; but before the growing season was over, the whole shoot of the year, and three or four joints of the body beside, became visible to him as he sits on his form in his shop. According to this supposition, a tree may advance in height considerably, though the summer shoot should be destroyed every year.

FLOWING OF SAP.

If the bough of a vine is cut late in the spring, just before the shoots push out, it will bleed considerably; but after the leaf is out, any part may be taken off without the least inconvenience. So oaks may be barked while the leaf is budding; but as soon as they are expanded, the bark will no longer part from the wood, because the sap that lubricates the bark and makes it part, is evaporated off through the leaves.

RENOVATION OF LEAVES.

When oaks are quite stripped of their leaves by chaffers, they are clothed again soon after Midsummer with a beautiful foliage: but beeches, horse-chestnuts and maples, once defaced by those insects, never recover their beauty again for the whole season.

ASH TREES.

Many ash trees bear loads of keys every year, others never seem to bear any at all. The prolific ones are naked of leaves and unsightly; those that are sterile abound in foliage, and carry their verdure a long while, and are pleasing objects.

BEECH.

Beeches love to grow in crowded situations, and will insinuate themselves through the thickest covert, so as to surmount it all: are therefore proper to mend thin places in tall hedges.

SYCAMORE.

May 12. The sycamore or great maple is in bloom, and at this season makes a beautiful appearance, and affords much pabulum for bees, smelling strongly like honey. The foliage of this tree is very fine, and very ornamental to outlets. All the maples have saccharine juices.

GALLS OF LOMBARDY POPLAR.

The stalks and ribs of the leaves of the Lombardy poplar are embossed with large tumours of an oblong shape, which by incurious observers have been taken for the fruit of the tree. These galls are full of small insects, some of which are winged, and some not. The parent insect is of the genus of *cynips*. Some poplars in the garden are quite loaded with these excrescences.

CHESTNUT TIMBER.

John Carpenter brings home some old chestnut trees which are very long; in several places the wood-peckers had begun to bore them. The timber and bark of these trees are so very like oak, as might easily deceive an indifferent observer, but the wood is very shakey, and towards the heart cup-shakey (that is to say, apt to separate in round pieces like cups) so that the inward parts are of no use. They are bought for the purpose of cooperage, but must make but ordinary barrels, buckets, &c. Chestnut sells for half the price of oak; but has sometimes been sent into the king's docks, and passed off instead of oak.

LIME BLOSSOMS.

Dr. Chandler tells, that in the south of France, an infusion of the blossoms of the lime tree, *tilia*, is in much esteem as a remedy for coughs, hoarsenesses, fevers, &c., and that at Nismes, he saw an avenue of limes that was quite ravaged and torn in pieces by people greedily gathering the bloom, which they dried and kept for these purposes.

Upon the strength of this information we made some tea of lime blossoms, and found it a very soft, well-flavoured, pleasant, saccharine julep, in taste much resembling the juice of liquorice.

BLACKTHORN.

This tree usually blossoms while cold N. E. winds blow; so that the harsh rugged weather obtaining at this season is called by the country people, Blackthorn winter.

IVY BERRIES.

Ivy berries afford a noble and providential supply for birds in winter and spring; for the first severe frost freezes and spoils all the haws, sometimes by the middle of November;* ivy berries do not seem to freeze.

HOPS.

The culture of Virgil's vines corresponded very exactly with the modern management of hops. I might instance in the perpetual diggings and hoeings, in the tying to the stakes and poles, in pruning the superfluous shoots, &c., but lately I have observed a new circumstance, which was a neighbouring farmer's harrowing between the rows of hops with a small triangular harrow, drawn by one horse, and guided by two handles. This occurrence brought to my mind the following passage.

---

* I imagine, however, that they are by no means spoiled, but, on the contrary, rendered more nutritious, after freezing.—Ed.

> ——————“ipsa
> Flectere luctantes inter vineta juvencos.” *Georgic* II.

Hops are diécious plants: hence perhaps it might be proper, though not practised, to leave purposely some male plants in every garden, that their farina might impregnate the blossoms. The female plants without their male attendants are not in their natural state: hence we may suppose the frequent failure of crop so incident to hop-grounds; no other growth, cultivated by man, has such frequent and general failures as hops.

Two hop gardens much injured by a hail-storm, June 5, show now (September 2) a prodigious crop, and larger and fairer hops than any in the parish. The owners seem now to be convinced that the hail, by beating off the tops of the binds, has increased the side-shoots, and improved the crop. Query. Therefore should not the tops of hops be pinched off when the binds are very gross, and strong?

SEED LYING DORMANT.

The naked part of the Hanger is now covered with thistles of various kinds. The seeds of these thistles may have lain probably under the thick shade of the beeches for many years, but could not vegetate till the sun and air were admitted. When old beech trees are cleared away, the naked ground in a year or two becomes covered with strawberry plants, the seeds of which must have lain in the ground for an age at least. One of the slidders or trenches down the middle of the Hanger, close covered over with lofty beeches near a century old, is still called strawberry slidder, though no strawberries have grown there in the memory of man. That sort of fruit did once, no doubt, abound there, and will again when the obstruction is removed.*

BEANS SOWN BY BIRDS.

Many horse-beans sprang up in my field-walks in the autumn, and are now grown to a considerable height. As the Ewel was in beans last summer, it is most likely that these seeds came from thence; but then the distance is too considerable for them to have been conveyed by mice. It is most probable therefore that they were brought by birds, and in particular by jays and pies, who seem to have hid them among the grass and moss, and then to have forgotten where they had stowed them.* Some peas are growing also in the same situation, and probably under the same circumstances.

---

* In like manner, when the woods are cleared in many parts of North America, a thick growth of red cedar, a species of juniper, makes its appearance, though none had been previously noticed in the neighbourhood, from which it appears that seeds may lie dormant for an indefinite period, till circumstances induce them to germinate. So also soil, turned up from some depth, generally produces plants not previously observed in the vicinity.—Ed.

CUCUMBERS SET BY BEES.

If bees, who are much the best setters of cucumbers, do not happen to take kindly to the frames, the best way is to tempt them by a little honey put on the male and female bloom. When they are once induced to haunt the frames, they set all the fruit, and will hover with impatience round the lights in a morning, till the glasses are opened. *Probatum est.*

WHEAT.

A notion has always obtained, that in England hot summers are productive of fine crops of wheat; yet in the years 1780 and 1781, though the heat was intense, the wheat was much mildewed, and the crop light. Does not severe heat, while the straw is milky, occasion its juices to exude, which being extravasated, occasion spots, discolour the stems and blades, and injure the health of the plants?

TRUFFLES.

August. A truffle-hunter called on us, having in his pocket several large truffles found in this neighbourhood. He says these roots are not to be found in deep woods, but in narrow hedgerows and the skirts of coppices.† Some truffles, he informed us, lie two feet within the earth, and some quite on the surface; the latter, he added, have little or no smell, and are not so easily discovered by the dogs as those that lie deeper. Half a crown a pound was the price which he asked for this commodity.

---

* These birds are in the continual habit of thus sowing beans, acorns, and the like, so that many lofty monarchs of the forest may have originated through their agency. The common squirrel does the same.—Ed.

† "Roots" is rather a faulty term by which to distinguish these curious vegetable productions which are a species of underground fungus.—Ed.

Truffles never abound in wet winters and springs. They are in season in different situations, at least nine months in the year.

TREMELLA NOSTOC.

Though the weather may have been ever so dry and burning, yet, after two or three wet days, this jelly-like substance abounds on the walks.*

FAIRY RINGS.

The cause, occasion, call it what you will, of fairy-rings, subsists in the turf, and is conveyable with it; for the turf of my garden-walks, brought from the down above, abounds with those appearances, which vary their shape, and shift situation continually, discovering themselves now in circles, now in segments, and sometimes in irregular patches and spots. Wherever they obtain, puff-balls abound; the seeds of which were doubtless brought in the turf.†

* This is commonly called "fallen stars" in many places, a most unaccountable name, which is also sometimes applied to the spawn of toads. It is a modification of the fungus tribe, which dries up till it becomes imperceptible in dry weather.—Ed.

† The cause of "fairy rings" is still a subject of discussion, and I suspect the truth is that there are different kinds of them. Some I have no doubt are occasioned by minute centrifugal fungi.—Ed.

METEOROLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS.

BAROMETER.

November 22, 1768. A remarkable fall of the barometer all over the kingdom. At Selborne we had no wind, and not much rain; only vast, swagging, rock-like clouds, appeared at a distance.

PARTIAL FROST.

The country people, who are abroad in winter mornings long before sun-rise, talk much of hard frost in some spots, and none in others. The reason of these partial frosts is obvious, for there are at such times partial fogs about; where the fog obtains, little or no frost appears: but where the air is clear, there it freezes hard. So the frost takes place either on hill or in dale, where-ever the air happens to be clearest and freest from vapour.

THAW.

Thaws are sometimes surprisingly quick, considering the small quantity of rain. Does not the warmth at such times come from below? The cold in still, severe seasons seems to come down from above: for the coming over of a cloud in severe nights raises the thermometer abroad at once full ten degrees.* The first notices of thaws often seem to appear in vaults, cellars, &c.

If a frost happens, even when the ground is considerably dry, as soon as a thaw takes place, the paths and fields are all in a batter. Country people say that the frost draws moisture. But the true philosophy is, that the steam and vapours continually ascending from the earth, are bound in by the frost, and not suffered to escape till released by the thaw. No wonder then that the surface is all in a float; since the quantity of moisture by evaporation that arises daily from every acre of ground is astonishing.

---

* In such cases, the heat radiating from the surface of the earth is of course confined by the covering of cloud, and prevented from dissipating.—Ed.

FROZEN SLEET.

January 20. Mr. H.'s man says that he caught this day, in a lane near Hackwood park, many rooks, which, attempting to fly, fell from the trees with their wings frozen together by the sleet, that froze as it fell. There were, he affirms, many dozen so disabled.

MIST, CALLED LONDON FOG.

This is a blue mist which has somewhat the smell of coal smoke, and as it always comes to us with a N. E. wind, is supposed to come from London. It has a strong smell, and is supposed to occasion blights. When such mists appear they are usually followed by dry weather.

REFLECTION OF FOG.

When people walk in a deep white fog by night with a lantern, if they will turn their backs to the light, they will see their shades impressed on the fog in rude gigantic proportions. This phenomenon seems not to have been attended to, but implies the great density of the meteor at that juncture.

HONEY DEW.

June 4, 1783. Vast honey dews this week. The reason of these seem to be, that in hot days the effluvia of flowers are drawn up by a brisk evaporation, and then in the night fall down with the dews with which they are entangled.

This clammy substance is very grateful to bees, who gather it with great assiduity, but it is injurious to the trees on which it happens to fall, by stopping the pores of the leaves. The greatest quantity falls in still close weather; because winds disperse it, and copious dews dilute it, and prevent its ill effects. It falls mostly in hazy warm weather.*

MORNING CLOUDS.

After a bright night and vast dew, the sky usually becomes cloudy by eleven or twelve o'clock in the forenoon, and clear again towards the decline of the day. The reason seems to be, that the dew, drawn up by evaporation, occasions the clouds; which, towards evening, being no longer rendered buoyant by the warmth of the sun, melt away, and fall down again in dews.* If clouds are watched in a still warm evening, they will be seen to melt away, and disappear.

---

* In a former note, I have explained the origin of this substance, so strangely misunderstood by Mr. White.—Ed.

DRIPPING WEATHER AFTER DROUGHT.

No one that has not attended to such matters, and taken down remarks, can be aware how much ten days' dripping weather will influence the growth of grass or corn after a severe dry season. This present summer, 1776, yielded a remarkable instance; for till the 30th of May the fields were burnt up and naked, and the barley not half out of the ground; but now, June 10, there is an agreeable prospect of plenty.

AURORA BOREALIS.

NOVEMBER 1, 1787. The N. aurora made a particular appearance, forming itself into a broad, red, fiery belt, which extended from E. to W. across the welkin: but the moon rising at about ten o'clock, in unclouded majesty, in the E. put an end to this grand, but awful meteorous phenomenon.

BLACK SPRING, 1771.

DR. Johnson says, that "in 1771 the season was so severe in the island of Sky, that it is remembered by the name of the black spring. The snow, which seldom lies at all, covered the ground for eight weeks, many cattle died, and those that survived were so emaciated that they did not require the male at the usual season." The case was just the same with us here in the south; never were so many barren cows known as in the spring following that dreadful period. Whole dairies missed being in calf together.

At the end of March the face of the earth was naked to a surprising degree. Wheat hardly to be seen, and no signs of any grass; turnips all gone, and sheep in a starving way. All provisions rising in price. Farmers cannot sow for want of rain.

---

* The true theory of dew is that it rises from the ground, not falls, as is the vulgar opinion. Much moisture is at all times continually ascending from the earth, which passes off during the day in invisible vapour, but is condensed by the chills of night, and appears as dew.—ED.

A

SUMMARY OF THE WEATHER,

FROM THE YEAR 1768 to 1793.

1768. Begins with a fortnight's frost and snow; rainy during February. Cold and wet spring; wet season from the beginning of June to the end of harvest. Latter end of September foggy; without rain. All October and the first part of November rainy, and thence to the end of the year alternate rains and frosts.

1769. January and February, frosty and rainy, with gleams of fine weather in the intervals. To the middle of March, wind and rain. To the end of March, dry and windy. To the middle of April, stormy, with rain. To the end of June, fine weather, with rain. To the beginning of August, warm, dry weather. To the end of September, rainy with short intervals of fine weather. To the latter end of October, frosty mornings, with fine days. The next fortnight rainy: thence to the end of November dry and frosty. December, windy, with rain and intervals of frost, and the first fortnight very foggy.

1770. Frost for the first fortnight: during the 14th and 15th all the snow melted. To the end of February, mild hazy weather. The whole of March frosty, with bright weather. April, cloudy, with rain and snow. May began with summer showers, and ended with dark cold rains. June, rainy, chequered with gleams of sunshine. The first fortnight in July, dark and sultry; the latter part of the month, heavy rain. August, September, and the first fortnight in October, in general fine weather, though with frequent interruptions of rain: from the middle of October to the end of the year almost incessant rains.

1771. Severe frosts till the last week in January. To the first week in February, rain and snow: to the end of February, spring weather. To the end of the third week in April, frosty weather. To the end of the first fortnight in May, spring weather, with copious showers. To the end of June, dry, warm weather. The first fortnight in July, warm, rainy weather. To the end of September, warm weather, but in general cloudy, with showers. October, rainy. November, frost, with intervals of fog and rain. December, in general bright, mild weather, with hoar frosts.

1772. To the end of the first week in February, frost and snow. To the end of the first fortnight in March, frost, sleet, rain and snow. To the middle of April, cold rains. To the middle of May, dry weather, with cold piercing winds. To the end of the first week in June, cool showers. To the middle of August, hot dry summer weather. To the end of September, rain with storms and thunder. To December 22, rain with mild weather. December 23, the first ice. To the end of the month, cold foggy weather.

1773. The first week in January, frost; thence to the end of the month, dark rainy weather. The first fortnight in February, hard frost. To the end of the first week in March, misty, showery weather. Bright spring days to the close of the month. Frequent showers to the latter end of April. To the end of June, warm showers, with intervals of sunshine. To the end of August, dry weather, with a few days of rain. To the end of the first fortnight in November, rainy. The next four weeks, frost: and thence to the end of the year, rainy.

1774. Frost and rain to the end of the first fortnight in March: thence to the end of the month, dry weather. To the 15th of April, showers; thence to the end of April, fine spring days. During May, showers and sunshine in about an equal proportion. Dark rainy weather to the end of the third week in July: thence to the 24th of August, sultry, with thunder and occasional showers. To the end of the third week in November, rain, with frequent intervals of sunny weather. To the end of December, dark dripping fogs.

1775. To the end of the first fortnight in March, rain almost every day. To the first week in April, cold winds, with showers of rain and snow. To the end of June, warm, bright weather, with frequent showers. The first fortnight in July, almost incessant rains. To the 26th August, sultry weather with frequent showers. To the end of the third week in September, rain, with a few intervals of fine weather. To the end of the year, rain, with intervals of hoar-frost and sunshine.

1776. To January 24, dark frosty weather, with much snow. March 24, to the end of the month, foggy, with hoar-frost. To the 30th of May, dark, dry, harsh weather, with cold winds. To the end of the first fortnight in July, warm, with much rain. To the end of the first week in August, hot and dry, with intervals of thunder showers. To the end of October, in general fine seasonable weather, with a considerable proportion of rain. To the end of the year, dry, frosty weather, with some days of hard rain.

1777. To the 10th of January, hard frost. To the 20th of January, foggy, with frequent showers. To the 18th of February, hard dry frost with snow. To the end of May, heavy showers, with intervals of warm dry spring days. To the 8th July, dark, with heavy rain. To the 18th July, dry, warm weather. To the end of July, very heavy rains. To the 12th October, remarkably fine warm weather. To the end of the year gray mild weather, with but little rain, and still less frost.

1778. To the 13th of January, frost, with a little snow; to the 24th January, rain: to the 30th, hard frost. To the 23rd February, dark, harsh, foggy weather, with rain. To the end of the month, hard frost, with snow. To the end of the first fortnight in March, dark, harsh, weather. From the first, to the end of the first fortnight in April, spring weather. To the end of the month, snow and ice. To the 11th of June, cool, with heavy showers. To the 19th July, hot, sultry, parching weather. To the end of the month, heavy showers. To the end of September, dry warm weather. To the end of the year, wet, with considerable intervals of sunshine.

1779. Frost and showers to the end of January. To 21st April, warm dry weather. To 8th May, rainy. To the 7th June, dry and warm. To the 6th July, hot weather, with frequent rain. To the 18th July, dry hot weather. To August 8, hot weather, with frequent rains. To the end of August, fine dry harvest weather. To the end of November, fine autumnal weather, with intervals of rain. To the end of the year, rain, with frost and snow.

1780. To the end of January, frost. To the end of February, dark, harsh weather, with frequent intervals of frost. To the end of March, warm, showery, spring weather. To the end of April, dark harsh weather, with rain and frost. To the end of the first fortnight in May, mild, with rain. To the end of August, rain and fair weather in pretty equal proportions. To the end of October, fine autumnal weather, with intervals of rain. To the 24th November, frost. To December 16, mild dry foggy weather. To the end of the year frost and snow.

1781. To January 25, frost and snow. To the end of February, harsh and windy, with rain and snow. To April 5, cold drying winds. To the end of May, mild spring weather, with a few light showers. June began with heavy rain, but thence to the end of October, dry weather, with a few flying showers. To the end of the year, open weather with frequent rains.

1782. To February 4, open mild weather. To February 22, hard frost. To the end of March, cold blowing weather, with frost and snow and rain. To May 7, cold dark rains. To the end of May, mild, with incessant rains. To the end of June, warm and dry. To the end of August warm, with almost perpetual rains. The first fortnight in September mild and dry; thence to the end of the month, rain. To the end of October, mild with frequent showers. November began with hard frost, and continued throughout with alternate frost and thaw. The first part of December frosty; the latter part mild.

1783. To January 16, rainy, with heavy winds. To the 24th, hard frost. To the end of the first fortnight in February, blowing, with much rain. To the end of February, stormy dripping weather. To the 9th of May, cold harsh winds (thick ice on 5th of May). To the end of August, hot weather, with frequent showers. To the 23rd September, mild, with heavy driving rains. To November 12, dry, mild weather. To the 18th December, gray soft weather, with a few showers. To the end of the year, hard frost.

1784. To February 19, hard frost, with two thaws; one the 14th January, the other 5th February. To February 28, mild wet fogs. To the 3rd March, frost with ice. To March 10, sleet and snow. To April 2, snow and hard frost. To April 27, mild weather with much rain. To May 12, cold drying winds. To May 20, hot cloudless weather. To June 27, warm with frequent showers. To July 18, hot and dry. To the end of August, warm with heavy rains. To November 6, clear mild autumnal weather, except a few days of rain at the latter end of September. To the end of the year, fog, rain, and hard frost (on December 10, the therm. 1 deg. below 0.)

1785. A thaw began on the 2d January, and rainy weather with wind continued to January 28. To 15th March, very hard frost. To 21st March, mild with sprinkling showers. To April 7, hard frost. To May 17, mild windy weather, without a drop of rain. To the end of May, cold with a few showers. To June 9, mild weather, with frequent soft showers. To July 13, hot dry weather, with a few showery intervals. To July 22, heavy rain. To the end of September, warm with frequent showers. To the end of October, frequent rain To 18th of November, dry, mild weather. (Hay-making finished November 9, and the wheat harvest November 14.) To December 23, rain. To the end of the year, hard frost.

1786. To the 7th January, frost and snow. To January 13, mild with much rain. To 21st January, deep snow To February 11, mild with frequent rains. To 21st February, dry, with high winds. To 10th March, hard frost. To 13th April, wet, with intervals of frost. To the end of April, dry mild weather. On the 1st and 2d May, thick ice. To 10th May, heavy rain To June 14, fine warm dry weather. From the 8th to the 11th July, heavy showers. To October 13, warm, with frequent showers. To October 19, ice. To October 24, mild pleasant weather. To November 3, frost. To December 16, rain, with a few detached days of frost. To the end of the year, frost and snow.

1787. To January 24, dark, moist, mild weather. To January 28, frost and snow. To February 16, mild showery weather. To February 28, dry, cool weather. To March 10, stormy, with driving rain. To March 24, bright frosty weather. To the end of April, mild, with frequent rain. To May 22, fine bright weather. To the end of June, mostly warm, with frequent showers (on June 7, ice as thick as a crown piece.) To the end of July, hot and sultry, with copious rain. To the end of September, hot dry weather, with occasional showers. To November 23, mild, with light frosts and rain. To the end of November, hard frost. To December 21, still and mild, with rain. To the end of the year, frost.

1788. To January 13, mild and wet. To January 18, frost. To the end of the month, dry windy weather. To the end of February, frosty, with frequent showers. To March 14, hard frost. To the end of March, dark, harsh weather, with frequent showers. To April 4, windy, with showers. To the end of May, bright, dry, warm weather, with a few occasional showers. From June 28 to July 17, heavy rains. To August 12, hot dry weather. To the end of September, alternate showers and sunshine. To November 22, dry, cool weather. To the end of the year, hard frost.

1789. To January 13, hard frost. To the end of the month, mild, with showers. To the end of February, frequent rain, with snow-showers and heavy gales of wind. To 13th March, hard frost, with snow. To April 18, heavy rain, with frost and snow and sleet. To the end of April, dark cold weather, with frequent rains. To June 9, warm spring weather, with brisk winds and frequent showers. From June 4 to the end of July, warm with much rain. To August 29, hot, dry, sultry weather. To September 11, mild, with frequent showers. To the end of September, fine autumnal weather, with occasional showers. To November 17, heavy rain, with violent gales of wind. To December 18, mild dry weather, with a few showers. To the end of the year, rain and wind.

1790. To January 16, mild foggy weather, with occasional rains. To January 21, frost. To January 28, dark, with driving rains. To February 14, mild, dry weather. To February 22, hard frost. To April 5, bright cold weather, with a few showers. To April 15, dark and harsh, with a deep snow. To April 21, cold cloudy weather, with ice. To June 6, mild spring weather, with much rain. From July 3, to July 14, cool, with heavy rain. To the end of July, warm, dry weather. To August 6, cold, with wind and rain. To August 24, fine harvest weather. To September 5, strong gales, with driving showers. To November 26, mild autumnal weather, with frequent showers. To December 1, hard frost and snow. To the end of the year, rain and snow, and a few days of frost.

1791. To the end of January, mild, with heavy rains. To the end of February, windy, with much rain and snow. From March to the end of June, mostly dry, especially June. March and April, rather cold and frosty. May and June, hot. July, rainy. Fine harvest weather, and pretty dry, to the end of September. Wet October, and cold towards the end. Very wet and stormy in November. Much frost in December.

1792. Some hard frost in January, but mostly wet and mild.

February, some hard frost and a little snow. March, wet and cold. April, great storms on the 13th, then some very warm weather. May and June, cold and dry. July, wet and cool; indifferent harvest, rather late and wet. September, windy and wet. October, showery and mild. November, dry and fine. December, mild.

Measure of Rain in Inches and Hundreds.

Year.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Total.
1782.	4.64	1.98	6.54	4.57	6.34	1.75	7.09	8.28	3.72	1.93	2 51	0.91	50.26
1783.	4.43	5.54	2.16	0.88	2.84	2.82	1.45	2.24	5.52	1.71	3.01	1.10	33.71
1784.	3.18	0.77	3.82	3.92	1.52	3.65	2.40	3.88	2.51	0.39	4.70	3.06	33.80
1785.	2.84	1.80	0.30	0.17	0.60	1.39	3.80	3.21	5.94	5.21	2.27	4. 2	31.55
1786.	6.91	1.42	1.62	1.81	2.40	1.20	1.99	4.34	4.79	5. 4	4.38	——	——
1787.	0.88	3.67	4.28	0.74	2.60	1.50	6.53	0.83	1.56	5. 4	4. 9	5. 6	36.24
1788.	1.60	3.37	1.31	0.61	0.76	1.27	3.58	3.22	5.71	0. 0	0.86	0.23	22.50
1789.	4.48	4.11	2.47	1.81	4. 5	4.24	3.69	0.99	2.82	5. 4	3.67	4.62	42.—
1790.	1.99	0.49	0.45	3.64	4.38	0.13	3.24	2.30	0.66	2.10	6.95	5.94	32.27
1791.	6.73	4.64	1.59	1.13	1.33	0.91	5.56	1.73	1.73	6.49	8.16	4.93	44.93
1792.	6.7.	1.68	6.70	4.08	3.00	2.78	5.16	4.25	5.53	5.55	1.65	2.11	48.56
1793.	3.71	2.32	3.33	3.19	1.21								

A COMPARATIVE VIEW

OF THE

CALENDAR OF NATURE,

AS KEPT BY THE REV. G. WHITE AT SELBORNE IN HAMPSHIRE, AND WILLIAM MARKWICK, ESQ., AT CATSFIELD, NEAR BATTLE IN SUSSEX, FROM 1768 TO 1793.

Of the abbreviations used, *fl.* signifies *flowering; l. leafing;* and *ap.* the first *appearance;* the dates, when more than one, express the earliest and latest times at which the circumstance was observed.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Redbreast (erythaca Europœa) sings	Jan. 1—12.	Jan. 3—31, and again Oct. 6.
Larks (alauda arvensis) congregate	Jan. 1—18.	Oct. 16. Feb. 9.
Nuthatch (sitta Europæa) heard	Jan. 1—14.	March 3. April 10.
Winter aconite (helleborus hiemalis) fl.	Jan. 1. Feb. 18.	Feb. 28. April 17.
Shelless snail or slug (limax) ap.	Jan. 2	Jan. 16. May 31.
Gray & White wagtail (motacilla cinerea) ap. (motacilla domestica) ap.	Jan. 2—11.	Jan. 24. March 26. Dec. 12. Feb. 23.
Missel thrush (merula viscivora) sings	Jan. 2—14.	Feb. 19. April 14.
Bearsfoot (helleborus fœtidus) fl.	Jan. 2. Feb. 14.	March 1. May 5.
Polyanthus (primula vulgaris, var.) fl.	Jan. 2. April 12.	Jan. 1. April 9.
Double daisy (bellis perennis plena) fl.	Jan. 2. Feb. 1	March 17. April 29.
Mezereon (daphne mezereum) fl.	Jan. 3. Feb. 16.	Jan. 2. April 4.
Pansie (viola tricolor) fl.	Jan. 3.	Jan. 1. May 10.
Red dead-nettle (lamium purpureum) fl.	Jan. 3—21.	Jan. 1. April. 5.
Groundsel (senecio vulgaris) fl.	Jan. 3—15.	Jan. 1. April 9.
Hazel (corylus avellana) fl.	Jan. 3. Feb. 28.	Jan. 21. March 11.
Hepatica (anemone hepatica) fl.	Jan. 4. Feb. 18.	Jan. 17. April 9.
Hedge dunnock (accentor modularis) sings	Jan. 5—12.	Jan. 16. March 13.
Common flies (musca domestica) seen in numbers	Jan. 5. Feb. 3.	May 15.
Greater titmouse (parus hortensis) sings	Jan. 6. Feb. 6.	Feb. 17. March 17.
Thrush (merula musica) sings	Jan. 6—22.	Jan. 15. April 4.
Insects swarm under sunny hedges	Jan. 6.	
Primrose (primula vulgaris) fl.	Jan. 6. April 7.	Jan. 3. March. 22.
Bees (apis mellifica) ap.	Jan. 6. March 19.	Jan. 31. April 11, last seen Dec. 30.
Gnats play about	Jan. 6. Feb. 3.	
Chaffinches, male and female (spiza leucoptera) seen in equal numbers	Jan. 6—11.	Dec. 2. Feb. 3.
Furze or goose (ulex europæus) fl.	Jan. 8. Feb 1.	Jan. 1. March 27.
Wall flower (cheiranthus cheiri; seu fruticulosus of Smith) fl.	Jan. 8. April 1.	Feb. 21. May 9.
Stock (cheiranthus incanus) fl.	Jan. 8—12.	Feb. 1. June 3.
Emberiza alba * (bunting) in great flocks	Jan. 9.	
Linnets (linaria cannabina) congregate	Jan. 9.	Jan. 11.
Lambs begin to fall	Jan. 9—11.	Jan. 6. Feb. 21.
Rooks (corvus frugilegus) resort to their nest-trees	Jan. 10. Feb. 11.	Jan 23.
Black hellebore (helleborus niger) fl.	Jan. 10.	April 27.
Snow-drop (galanthus nivalis) fl.	Jan. 10. Feb. 5.	Jan. 13. March 1.

* Quere, the common snow-flock (plectrophanes nivalis) ?—Ed.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
White dead-nettle (lamium album) fl.	Jan. 13.	March 23. May 10.
Trumpet honey-suckle, fl.	Jan. 13.	
Common creeping crowfoot (ranunculus repens) fl.	Jan. 13.	April 10. May 12.
House sparrow (passer domesticus) chirps	Jan. 14.	Feb. 17. May 9.
Dandelion (leontodon taraxacum) fl.	Jan. 16. March 11.	Feb. 1. April 17.
Bat (vespertilio) ap.	Jan. 16. March 24.	Feb. 6. June 1, last seen [Nov. 20.
Spiders shoot their webs	Jan. 16.	
Butterfly, ap.	Jan. 16.	Feb. 21. May 8, last seen
Brambling (spiza variegata) ap.	Jan. 16.	Jan. 10—31. [Dec. 22.
Black-bird (merula nigra) whistles	Jan. 17.	Feb. 15. May 13.
Wren (troglodytes Europœus) sings	Jan. 17.	Feb 7. June 12.
Earth-worms lie out	Jan. 18. Feb. 8.	
Crocus (crocus vernus) fl.	Jan. 13. March 18.	Jan 20. March 19.
Sky-lark (alauda arvensis) sings	Jan. 21.	Jan. 12. Feb. 27, sings till [Nov. 13.
Ivy casts its leaves	Jan. 22.	
Helleborus hiemalis, fl.	Jan. 22—24.	Feb. 28. April 17.
Common dor or clock (geotrupes stercorarius)	Jan. 23.	Feb. 12. April 19, last seen [Nov. 24.
Peziza acetabulum, ap.	Jan. 23.	
Helleborus viridis, fl.	Jan. 23 March 5.	
Hazel (corylus avellana) fl.	Jan. 23. Feb. 1.	Jan. 27. March 11.
Woodlark (alauda arborea) sings	Jan. 24. Feb. 21.	Jan. 28. June 5.
Chaffinch (spiza leucoptera) sings	Jan. 24. Feb. 15.	Jan. 21. Feb. 26.
Jack-daws begin to come to churches	Jan. 25. March 4.	
Yellow Wagtail (budytes flavissima) ap.	Jan. 25. April 14.	April 13. July 3, last seen
Honeysuckle (lonicera periclymenum) l.	Jan. 25.	Jan. 1. April 9. [Sept. 3.
Field or procumbent speedwell (veronica agrestis) fl.	Jan. 27. March 15.	Feb. 12. March 29.
Nettle butterfly (vanessa urticæ) ap.	Jan. 27. April 2.	March 5. April 24, last
White wagtail (motacilla domestica) chirps	Jan. 28.	March 16. [seen June 6
Shell-snail (helix nemoralis) ap.	Jan. 28. Feb. 24.	April 2. June 11.
Earth-worms engender	Jan. 30.	
Barren strawberry (fragaria sterilis) fl.	Feb. 1. March 26.	Jan. 13. March 26.
Blue tit (parus cæruleus) chirps	Feb. 1.	April 27.
Brown wood-owls hoot	Feb. 2.	
Hen (gallus domesticus) sits	Feb. 3.	March 8 hatches.
Marsh tit begins his two harsh sharp notes	Feb 3.	
Gossamer floats	Feb. 4. April 1.	
Musca tenax, ap.	Feb. 4. April 8.	
Laurustine (viburnum tinus) fl.	Feb 5	Jan. 1. April 5.
Butcher's broom (ruscus aculeatus) fl.	Feb. 5.	Jan. 1. May 10.
Fox (canis vulpes) smells rank	Feb. 7.	May 19, young brought [forth.
Turkey-cocks strut and gobble	Feb. 10.	
Yellow-bunting (emberiza citrinella) sings	Feb. 12.	Feb. 18. April 28.
Brimstone butterfly (gonepteryx rhamni) ap.	Feb. 13. April 2.	Feb. 13. March 8, last seen
Green woodpecker (picus viridis) makes a loud cry	Feb. 13. March 23.	Jan. 1 April 17. [Dec. 24.
Raven (corvus corax) builds	Feb. 14—17.	April 1, has young ones.
Yew-tree (taxus baccata) fl.	Feb. 14. March 27.	Feb. 2. April 11. [June 1.
Coltsfoot (tussilago farfara) fl.	Feb. 15. March 23.	Feb. 18. April 13.
Rooks (corvus frugilegus) build	Feb. 16. March 6.	Feb. 28. March 5.
Partridges (perdix cinerea) pair	Feb. 17.	Feb. 16. March 20.
Peas (pisum sativum) sown	Feb. 17. March 8.	Feb. 8. March 31.
House pigeon (columba livia) has young ones	Feb. 18.	February 8.
Field crickets open their holes	Feb. 20. March 30	
Common flea (pulex irritans) ap.	Feb. 21—26.	
Pilewort (ficaria verna) fl.	Feb. 21. April 13.	Jan. 25. March 26.
Goldfinch (carduelis elegans) sings	Feb. 21. April 5.	Feb. 28. May 5.
Viper (vipera vulgaris) ap.	Feb. 22. March 26.	Feb. 23. May 6, last seen [Oct. 28.
Wood-louse (oniscus asellus) ap.	Feb. 23. April 1.	April 27. June 17.
Missel thrushes pair	Feb. 24.	
Daffodil (narcissus pseudonarcissus) fl.	Feb 24. April 7.	Feb. 26. April 18.
Willow (salix alba) fl.	Feb 24. April 2.	Feb. 27. April 11.
Frogs (rana temporaria) croak	Feb 25.	March 9. April 20.
Sweet violet (viola odorata) fl.	Feb. 26. March 31.	Feb. 7. April 5.
Tinea vestianella, ap.	Feb. 26.	
European thicknee (œdicnemus Europœus) clamours	Feb. 27. April 24.	June 17.
Filbert (corylus sativus) fl.	Feb. 27.	Jan. 25. March 26.
Ring-dove cooes	Feb. 27. April 5.	March 2. August 10.
Apricot-tree (prunus armeniaca) fl.	February.	Feb. 28. April 5.
Toad (rana bufo) ap.	Feb. 28. March 24.	March 15. July 1.
Frogs (rana temporaria) spawn	Feb. 28. March 22.	Feb. 9. April 10, tadpoles [March 19

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Ivy-leaved speedwell (veronica hederifolia) fl.	March 1. April 2.	Feb. 16. April 10.
Peach (amygdalus persica) fl.	March 2. April 17.	March 4. April 29.
Frog (rana temporaria) ap.	March 2. April 6.	March 9.
Shepherd's purse (thlaspi bursa pastoris) fl.	March 3.	Jan. 2. April 16.
Pheasant (phasianus colchicus) crows	March 3—29.	March 1. May 22
Land tortoise comes forth	March 4. May 8.	
Lungwort (pulmonaria officinalis) fl.	March 4. April 16.	March 2. May 19.
Podura fimetaria, ap.	March 4.	
Salticus scenicus, ap.	March 4.	
Scolopendra forficata, ap.	March 5—16.	
Wryneck (torquilla vulgaris) ap.	March 5. April 25.	March 26. April 23, last [seen Sept. 14.
Goose (anser domesticus) sits on its eggs	March 5.	March 21.
Duck (anas boschas) lays	March 5.	March 28.
Dog's violet (viola canina) fl.	March 6. April 18.	Feb. 28. April 22.
Peacock butterfly (vanessa io) ap.	March 6.	Feb. 13. April 20, last [seen Dec. 25.
Trouts begin to rise	March 7—14.	
Field beans (vicia faba) planted	March 8.	April 29 emerge
Blood-worms appear in the water	March 8.	
Crow (corvus corone) builds	March 10.	July 1 has young ones.
Oats (avena sativa) sown	March 10—18.	March 16. April 13.
Golden crowned kinglet (regulus) sings	March 12. April 30.	April 15. May 22, seen [Dec. 23. Jan. 26.
Ash (populus tremula) fl.	March 12.	Feb. 26. March 28.
Common elder (sambucus nigra) l.	March 13—20.	Jan. 24 April 22.
Laurel (prunus laurocerasus) fl.	March 15. May 21.	April 2. May 27.
Chrysomela Gotting. ap.	March 15.	
Black ants (formica nigra) ap.	March 15. April 22.	March 2. May 18.
Ephemeræ bisetæ, ap.	March 16.	
Gooseberry (ribes grossularia) l.	March 17. April. 11.	Feb. 26. April 9.
Common Stitchwort (stellaria holostea) fl.	March 17. May 19.	March 8. May 7.
Wood anemone (anemone nemorosa) fl.	March 17. April 22.	Feb. 27. April 10.
Blackbird (merula nigra) lays	March 17.	April 14, young ones
Raven (corvus corax) sits	March 17.	April 1 builds. [May 19.
Wheatear (saxicola œnanthe) ap.	March 18—30.	March 13. May 23, last [seen Oct. 26.
Musk wood crowfoot (adoxa moschatellina) fl.	March 18. April 13.	Feb. 23. April 28.
Darkfooted pettychaps(sylvia loquax) ap.	March 19. April 13.	March 30. May 16, sits [May 27, last seen Oct. 23.
Fumaria bulbosa, fl.	March 19.	
Elm (ulmus campestris) fl.	March 19. April 4.	Feb. 17. April 25.
Turkey (meleagris gallopavo) lays	March 19. April 7.	March 18—25, sits April [4, young ones April 30.
House pigeons (columba livia) sit	March 20.	March 20 young hatched.
Marsh marigold (caltha palustris) fl.	March 20. April 14.	March 22. May 8.
Buzz-fly (bombylius medius) ap.	March 21. April 28.	March 15. April 30.
Bank swallow (hirundo riparia) ap.	March 21. April 12.	April 8. May 16, last [seen Sept. 8.
Snake (natrix torquatus) ap.	March 22—30.	March 3. April 29, last [seen Oct. 2.
Horse ant (formica herculeana) ap.	March 22. April 18.	Feb. 4. March 26, last [seen Nov. 12.
Greenfinch (fringilla chloris) sings	March 22. April 22	March 6. April 26.
Ivy (hedera helix) berries ripe	March 23. April 14.	Feb. 16. May 19.
Periwinkle (vinca minor) fl.	March 25.	Feb. 6. May 7.
Spurge laurel (daphne laureola) fl.	March 25. April 1.	April 12—22.
Swallow (hirundo garrula) ap.	March 26. April 20.	April 7—27, last seen [Nov. 16.
Black-cap (ficedula atricapilla) heard	March 26. May 4.	April 14. May 18, seen April 14. May 20, last seen Sept 19.
Young ducks hatched	March 27.	April 6. May 16.
Golden saxifrage (chrysosplenium oppositifolium) fl.	March 27. April 9.	Feb. 7. March 27.
Eave swallow (hirundo urbica) ap.	March 28 May 1.	April 14. May 8, last [seen Dec. 8.
Double hyacinth (hyacinthus orientalis) fl.	March 29. April 22.	March 13. April 24.
Young geese (anser domesticus)	March 29.	March 29. April 19.
Wood sorrel (oxalis acetosella) fl.	March 30. April 22.	Feb. 26. April 26.
Ring ouzel (merula torquata) seen	March 30. April 17.	October 11.
Barley (hordeum vulgare) sown	March 31. April 30.	April 12. May 20.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Nightingale (philomela luscinia) sings	April 1. May 1.	April 5. July 4, last seen [Aug. 29
Ash (fraxinus excelsior) fl.	April 1. May 4.	March 16. May 8.
Spider's webs on the surface of the ground	April 1.	
Chequered daffodil (fritillaria meleagris) fl.	April 2—24.	April 15. May 1.
Julus terrestris, ap.	April 2.	
Cowslip (primula vulgaris, var.) fl.	April 3—24.	March 3. May 17.
Ground-ivy (glecoma hederacea) fl.	April 3—15.	March 2. April 16.
Snipe pipes	April 3.	
Box-tree (buxus sempervivens) fl.	April 3.	March 27. May 8.
Elm (ulmus campestris) l.	April 3.	April 2 May 19.
Gooseberry (ribes grossularia) fl.	April 3—14.	March 21. May 1.
Current (ribes hortensis) fl.	April 3—5.	March 24. April 28.
Pear-tree (pyrus communis) fl.	April 3. May 21.	March 30. April 30.
Triton punctatus (newt or eft) ap.	April 4.	Feb. 17. April. 15, last [seen Oct. 9.
Dogs mercury (mercurialis perennis) fl.	April 5—19.	Jan. 20. April 16.
Wych elm (ulmus glabra seu montana of Smith) fl.	April 5.	April 19. May 10 l.
Ladysmock (cardamine pratensis) fl.	April 6—20.	Feb. 21. April 26.
Cuckoo (cuculus canorus) heard	April 7—26.	April 15. May 3, last [heard June 28.
Black-thorn (prunus spinosa) fl.	April 7. May 10.	March 16. May 8.
Death-watch (termes pulatorius) beats	April 7.	March 28. May 28.
Gudgeon spawns	April 7.	
Redstart (phœnicura albifrons) ap.	April 8—28.	April 5, sings April 25, [last seen Sept. 30.
Crown imperial (fritillaria imperialis) fl.	April 8—24.	April 1. May 13.
Tree pipit (anthus arboreus) sings	April 9—19.	April 14—29, sits June [16—27
Beech (fagus sylvatica) l.	April 10. May 8.	April 24. May 25.
Shell-snail (helix nemoralis) comes out in troops	April 11. May 9.	May 17. June 11 ap.
Song pettychaps, ap.	April 11.	
Swift (cypselus murarius) ap.	April 13. May 7.	April 28. May 19.
Stinging-fly (conops calcitrans) ap.	April 14. May 17.	
Whitlow grass (draba verna) fl.	April 14.	Jan. 15. March 24.
Larch-tree (pinus-larix rubra) l.	April 14.	April 1. May 9.
Whitethroat (ficedula cinerea) ap.	April 14. May 14.	April 14. May 5, sings May [5—10, last seen Sept. 23.
Red ant (formica rubra) ap.	April 14.	April 9. June 26.
Mole cricket (gryllotalpa vulgaris) churs	April 14.	
Red rattle (pedicularis sylvatica) fl.	April 15—19.	April 10. June 4.
Common flesh-fly (musca carnaria) ap.	April 15.	
Lady cow (coccinella bipunctata) ap.	April 16.	
Ray's locustelle (locustella Raii) ap.	April 16—30.	
Song pettychaps, its shivering note heard	April 17. May 7.	April 28. May.
Wild cherry (prunus cerasus) fl.	April 18. May 12.	March 30. May 10.
Garden cherry (prunus cerasus) fl.	April 18. May 11.	March 25. May 6.
Plum (prunus domestica) fl.	April 18. May 5.	March 24. May 6.
Harebell (hyacinthus non-scriptus seu scilla nutans of Smith) fl.	April 19—25.	March 27. May 8.
Turtle (columba turtur) cooes	April 20—17.	May 14. Aug. 10 seen.
Hawthorn (cratægus seu mespilus oxycantha of Smith) fl.	April 20. June 11.	April 19. May 26.
Male fool's orchis (orchis mascula) fl.	April 21.	March 29. May 13.
Blue flesh-fly (musca vomitoria) ap.	April 21. May 23.	
Black snail or slug (limax ater) abounds	April 22.	Feb. 1. Oct. 24 ap.
Apple-tree (pyrus-malus sativus)	April 22. May 25.	April 11. May 26.
Large bat (vespetilio noctula) ap.	April 22. June 11.	
Strawberry, wild wood (fragaria vesca sylv.) fl.	April 23—29.	April 8—9
Sauce alone (erysimum alliaria) fl.	April 23.	March 31. May 8.
Wild or bird cherry (prunus avium) fl.	April 24.	March 30. May 10.
Apis hypnorum, ap.	April 24.	
Musca meridiana, ap.	April 24. May 28.	
Wolf-fly (asilus) ap.	April 25.	
Cabbage butterfly (pontia brassicæ) ap.	April 28. May 20.	April 29. June 15.
Dragon-fly (libellula) ap.	April 30. May 21.	April 18. May 13, last [seen Nov. 10.
Sycamore (acer pseudoplatanus) fl.	April 30. June 6.	April 10. June 4
Bombylius minor, ap.	May 1.	
Glow-worm (lampyris noctiluca) shines	May 1. June 11.	June 19. Sept. 28.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Moth-eater (phalænivora Europæa) ap.	May 1—26.	May 16. Sept. 14.
Common bugle (ajuga reptans) fl.	May 1.	March 27. May 10.
Field crickets (gryllus campestris) crink	May 2—24.	
Chaffer or may-bug (melolontha vulgaris) ap.	May 2—26.	May 2. July 7.
Honeysuckle (lonicera periclymenum) fl.	May 3—30.	April 24. June 21.
Toothwort (lathræa squamaria) fl.	May 4—12.	
Shell-snails copulate	May 4. June 17.	
Sedge-reedling (salicaria phragmitis) sings	May 4.	June 2—30.
Mealy tree (viburnum lantana) fl.	May 5—17.	April 25. May 22.
Flycatcher (muscicapa grisola) ap.	May 10—30.	April 29. May 21.
Apis longicornis, ap.	May 10. June 9.	
Oak (quercus robur) fl.	May 13—15.	April 29. June 4.
Admiral-butterfly (ammiralis atalanta) ap.	May 13.	
Orange-tip (mancipium cardamines) ap.	May 14.	March 30. May 19.
Beech (fagus sylvatica) fl.	May 15—26.	April 23. May 28.
Common maple (acer campestris) fl.	May 16.	April 24. May 27.
Barberry-tree (berberis vulgaris) fl.	May 17—26.	April 28. June 4.
Wood argus butterfly (hipparchia ægeria) ap.	May 17.	
Orange lilly (lilium bulbiferum) fl.	May 18. June 11.	June 14. July 22.
Burnet moth (zygæna filipendulæ) ap.	May 18. June 13.	May 24. June 26.
Walnut (juglans regia) l.	May 18.	April 10. June 1.
Laburnum (cytisus laburnum) fl.	May 18. June 5.	May 1. June 23.
Forest-fly (hippobosca equina) ap.	May 18. June 9.	
Saintfoin (hedysarum onobrychis) fl.	May 19. June 8.	May 21. July 28.
Peony (pæonia officinalis) fl.	May 20. June 15.	April 18. May 26.
Horsechestnut (æsculus hippocastanum) fl.	May 21. June 9.	April 19. June 7.
Lilac (syringa vulgaris) fl.	May 21.	April 15. May 30.
Columbine (aquilegia vulgaris) fl.	May 21—27.	May 6. June 13.
Medlar (mespilus germanica) fl.	May 21. June 20.	April 8. June 19.
Tormentil (tormentilla erecta seu officinalis of Smith) fl.	May 21.	April 17. June 11.
Lily of the valley (convallaria majalis) fl.	May 22.	April 27. June 13.
Bees (apis mellifica) swarm	May 22. July 22.	May 12. June 23.
Woodroof (asperula odorata) fl.	May 22—25.	April 14. June 4.
Wasp, female (vespa vulgaris) ap.	May 23.	April 2. June 4, last [seen Nov. 2.
Mountain ash sorbus seu pyrus aucuparia of Smith) fl.	May 23. June 8.	April 20. June 8.
Bird's nest orchis (ophrys nidus avis) fl.	May 24. June 11.	May 18. June 12.
White-beam tree (cratægus seu pyrus aria of Smith) l.	May 24. June 4.	May 3.
Milkwort (polygala vulgaris) fl.	May 24. June 7.	April 13. June 2.
Dwarf cistus (cistus helianthemum) fl.	May 25.	May 4. August 8.
Gelder rose (viburnum opulus) fl.	May 26.	May 10. June 8.
Common elder (sambucus nigra) fl.	May 26. June 25.	May 6. June 17.
Cantharis noctiluca, ap.	May 26.	
Apis longicornis bores holes in walks	May 27 June 9.	
Mulberry-tree (morus nigra) l.	May 27. June 13.	May 20. June 11.
Wild service-tree (cratægus seu pyrus torminalis of Smith) fl.	May 27.	May 13. June 12.
Sanicle (sanicula Europæa) fl.	May 27. June 13.	April 23. June 4.
Avens (geum urbanum) fl.	May 28.	May 9. June 11.
Female fool's orchis (orchis morio) fl.	May 28.	April 17. May 20.
Ragged robin (lychnis flos cuculi) fl.	May 29. June 1.	May 12. June 8.
Burnet (poterium sanguisorba) fl.	May 29.	April 30. August 7
Foxglove (digitalis purpurea) fl.	May 30. June 22.	May 23. June 15.
Corn-flag (gladiolus communis) fl.	May 30. June 20.	June. 9. July 8.
Serapias longifol. fl.	May 30. June 13.	
Raspberry (rubus idæus) fl.	May 30. June 21.	May 10. June 16.
Herb Robert (geranium Robertianum) fl.	May 30.	March 7. May 16.
Figwort (scrophularia nodosa) fl.	May 31.	May 12. June 20.
Gromwell (lithospermum officinale) fl.	May 31.	May 10—24.
Wood spurge (euphorbia amygdaloides) fl.	June 1.	March 23. May 13.
Ramsons (allium ursinum) fl.	June 1.	April 21. June 4.
Mouse-ear scorpion grass (myosotis scorpioides) fl.	June 1.	April 11. June 1.
Grasshopper (grylius grossus) ap.	June 1—14.	March 25. July 6, last [seen Nov. 3.
Rose (rosa hortensis) fl.	June 1—21.	June 7. July 1.
Mouse-ear hawkweed (hieracium pilosella) fl.	June 1. July 16.	April 19. June 12.
Buckbean (menyanthes trifoliata) fl.	June 1.	April 20. June 8.
Rose chaffer (cetonia aurata) ap.	June 2—8.	April 18. August 4.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Sheep (ovis aries) shorn	June 2—23.	May 23. June 17
Water-flag (iris pseudo-acorus) fl.	June 2.	May 8. June 9.
Cultivated rye (secale cereale) fl.	June 2.	May 27.
Hounds tongue (cynoglossum officinale) fl	June 2.	May 11. June 7
Helleborine (serapias latifolia) fl.	June 2. Aug. 6.	July 22. Sept. 6.
Green-gold fly (musca cæsar) ap.	June 2.	
Argus butterfly (hipparchia megæra) ap.	June 2.	
Spearwort (ranunculus flammula) fl.	June 3.	April 25. June 13.
Birdsfoot trefoil (lotus corniculatus) fl.	June 3.	April 10. June 3.
Fraxinella or white dittany (dictamnus albus) fl.	June 3—11.	June 9. July 24.
Phryganea nigra ap.	June 3.	
Angler's may-fly (ephemera vulg.) ap.	June 3—14.	
Ladies finger (anthyllis vulneraria) fl.	June 4.	June 1. Aug. 16.
Bee-orchis (ophrys apifera) fl.	June 4. July 4.	
Pink (dianthus deltoides) fl.	June 5—19.	May 26. July 6.
Mock orange (philadelphus coronarius) fl	June 5.	May 16 June 23.
Calepteryx virgo ap.	June 5—20.	
Vine (vitis vinifera) fl.	June 7. July 30.	June 18 July 29.
Portugal laurel (prunus lusitanicus) fl.	June 8. July 1.	June 3. July 16.
Purple spotted martagon (lilium martagon) fl.	June 8—25.	June 18. July 19.
Meadow cranes-bill (geranium pratense) fl.	June 8. Aug. 1.	
Black bryony (tamus communis) fl.	June 8.	May 15. June 21.
Field pea (pisum sativum arvense) fl.	June 9.	May 15. June 21.
Bladder campion (cucubalus behen seu silene inflata of Smith) fl.	June 9.	May 4. July 13.
Bryony (bryonia alba) fl.	June 9.	May 13. Aug 17.
Hedge-nettle (stachys sylvatica) fl.	June 10.	May 28. June 24.
Bittersweet (solanum dulcamara) fl.	June 11.	May 15. June 20.
Walnut (juglans regia) fl.	June 12.	April 18. June 1.
Phallus impudicus ap.	June 12. July 23.	
Rosebay willow-herb (epilobium angusti-folium) fl.	June 12.	June 4. July 28.
Wheat (triticum hybernum) fl.	June 13. July 22.	June 4—30.
Comfrey (symphytum officinale) fl.	June 13.	May 4. June 23.
Yellow pimpernel (lysimachia nemorum) fl.	June 13—30.	April 10. June 12.
Tremella nostoc ap.	June 15. Aug. 24.	
Buckthorn (rhamnus catharticus) l.	June 16.	May 25.
Cuckoo-spit insect (cicada spumaria ap,	June 16.	June 2—21.
Dog-rose (rosa canina) fl.	June 17, 18.	May 24. June 21.
Puff-ball (lycoperdon bovista) ap.	June 17. Sept. 3.	May 6. Aug. 19.
Mullein (verbascum thapsus) fl.	June 18.	June 10. July 22.
Viper's bugloss (echium anglicum seu vulgare of Smith) fl.	June 19.	May 27. July 3.
Meadow hay cut	June 19. July 20.	June 13. July 7.
Stag beetle (lucanus cervus) ap.	June 19.	June 14—21
Borage (borago officinalis) fl.	June 20.	April 22. July 26.
Spindle-tree (evonymus europæus) fl.	June 20.	May 11. June 25.
Musk thistle (carduus nutans) fl.	June 20. July 4.	June 4. July 25.
Dogwood (cornus sanguinea) fl.	June 21.	May 28. June 27.
Field scabious (scabiosa arvensis) fl.	June 21.	June 16. Aug. 14.
Marsh thistle (carduus palustris) fl.	June 21—27.	May 15. June 19.
Dropwort (spiræa filipendula) fl.	June 22. July 9.	May 8. Sept. 3.
Great wild valerian (valeriana officinalis) fl.	June 22. July 7.	May 22. July 21.
Quail (coturnix vulgaris) calls	June 22. July 4.	July 23, seen Sept. 1—18
Mountain willow-herb (epilobium montanum) fl.	June 22.	June 5—21.
Thistle upon thistle (carduus crispus) fl.	June 23—29.	May 22. July 22.
Cow-parsnep (heracleum spondylium) fl.	June 23.	May 27. July 12.
Earth-nut (bunium bulbocastanum seu flexuosum of Smith) fl.	June 23.	May 4—31.
Young frogs migrate	June 23. Aug. 2.	
Oestrus curvicauda ap.	June 24.	
Vervain (verbena officinalis) fl.	June 24.	June 10. July 17.
Corn poppy (papaver rhoeas) fl.	June 24.	April 30. July 15.
Self-heal (prunella vulgaris) fl.	June 24.	June 7—23.
Agrimony (agrimonia eupatoria) fl.	June 24—29.	June 7. July 9.
Great horse-fly (tabanus bovinus) ap.	June 24. Aug. 2.	
Greater knapweed (centaurea scabiosa) fl.	June 25.	June 7. Aug 14.
Mushroom (agaricus campestris) ap.	June 26. Aug. 30.	April 16. Aug. 16.
Common mallow (malva sylvestris) fl.	June 26.	May 27. July 13.
Dwarf mallow (malva rotundifolia) fl.	June 26.	May 12. July 30.
St. John's wort (hypercium perforatum) fl.	June 26.	June 15. July 12.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Broom-rape (orobanche major) fl.	June 27. July 4.	May 9. July 25
Henbane (hyoscyamus niger) fl.	June 27.	May 13. June 19.
Goats-beard (tragopogon pratense) fl.	June 27.	June 5—14.
Deadly nightshade (atropa belladonna) fl.	June 27.	May 22. Aug. 14.
Truffles begin to be found	June 28. July 29.	
Young partridges fly	June 28. July 31.	July 8—28
Lime-tree (tilia Europæa) fl.	June 28. July 31.	June 12. July 30.
Spear thistle (carduus lanceolatus) fl.	June 28. July 12.	June 27. July 18.
Meadow sweet (spiræa ulmaria) fl.	June 28.	June 15. July 24.
Greenweed (genista tinctoria) fl.	June 28.	June 4. July 24.
Wild thyme (thymus serpyllum) fl.	June 28.	June 6. July 19.
Stachys Germanic. fl.	June 29. July 20.	
Day-lily (hemerocallis flava) fl.	June 29. July 4.	May 29. June 9.
Jasmine (jasminum officinale) fl.	June 29. July 30.	June 27. July 21
Holy-oak (alcea rosea) fl.	June 29. Aug. 4.	July 4. Sept. 7.
Monotropa hypopithys fl.	June 29. July 23.	
Ladies bedstraw (galium verum) fl.	June 29.	June 22. Aug. 3.
Galium palustre fl.	June 29.	
Nipplewort (lapsana communis) fl.	June 29.	May 30. July 24.
Welted thistle (carduus acanthoides) fl.	June 29.	
Sneezewort (achillea ptarmica) fl.	June 30.	June 22. Aug. 3.
Musk mallow (malva moschata) fl.	June 30.	June 9. July 14.
Pimpernel (anagallis arvensis) fl.	June 30.	May 4. June 22.
Hoary beetle (melolontha solstitialis) ap.	June 30. July 17.	
Corn saw-wort (serratula arvensis seu carduus arvensis of Smith) fl.	July 1	June 15. July 15.
Pheasant's eye (adonis annua seu autumnalis of Smith) fl.	July 1.	April 11. July 15.
Red eyebright (euphrasia seu bartsia odontites of Smith) fl.	July 2.	June 20. Aug. 10.
Thorough wax (bupleurum rotundifol.) fl.	June 2.	
Cockle (agrostemma githago) fl.	July 2.	May 14. July 25.
Ivy-leaved wild lettuce (prenanthes muralis) fl.	July 2.	June 2. July 25.
Feverfew (matricaria seu pyrethrum parthenium of Smith) fl.	July 2.	June 19. July 24.
Wall pepper (sedum acre) fl.	July 3.	June 8. July 12.
Privet (ligustrum vulgare) fl.	July 3.	June 3. July 13.
Common toadflax (antirrhinum linaria) fl.	July 3.	June 21. Aug. 3.
Perennial wild flax (linum perenne) fl.	July 4.	April 21. July 6.
Whortle-berries ripe (vaccinium ulig.)	July 4—24.	
Yellow base rocket (reseda lutea) fl.	July 5.	July 19.
Blue bottle (centaurea cyanus) fl.	July 5.	May 15. Oct. 14.
Dwarf carline thistle (carduus acaulis) fl.	July 5—12.	June 30. Aug. 4.
Bull-rush or cats-tail (typha latifolia) fl.	July 6.	June 29. July 21.
Spiked willow-herb (lythrum salicaria) fl.	July 6.	June 24. Aug. 17.
Black mullein (verbascum niger) fl.	July 6.	
Chrysanthemum coronarium fl.	July 6.	May 28. July 28.
Marigolds (calendula officinalis) fl.	July 6—9.	April 20. July 16.
Little field madder (sherardia arvensis) fl.	July 7.	Jan. 11. June 6.
Calamint (melissa seu thymus calamintha of Smith) fl.	July 7.	July 21.
Black horehound (ballota nigra) fl.	July 7.	June 16. Sept. 12.
Wood betony (betonica officinalis) fl.	July 8—19.	June 10. July 15.
Round-leaved bell-flower (campanula rotundifolia) fl.	July 8	June 12. July 29.
All good (chenopodium bonus Henricus) fl.	July 8.	April 21. June 15.
Wild carrot (daucus carota) fl.	July 8.	June 7. July 14.
Indian cress (epopæolum majus) fl.	July 8—20.	June 11. July 25.
Cat-mint (nepeta cataria) fl.	July 9.	
Cow-wheat (melampyrum sylvaticum seu pratense of Smith) fl.	July 9.	May 2. June 22.
Crosswort (valantia cruciata seu galium cruciatum of Smith) fl.	July 9.	April 10. May 28.
Cranberries ripe	July 9—27.	
Tufted vetch (vicia cracca) fl.	July 10.	May 31. July 8.
Wood vetch (vicia sylvat.) fl.	July 10.	
Little throat-wort (campanula glomerata) fl.	July 11.	July 28. Aug. 18.
Sheep's scabious (jasione montana) fl.	July 11.	June 10. July 25.
Pastinaca sylv. fl.	July 12.	
White lily (lilium candidum) fl.	July 12.	June 21. July 22.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Hemlock (conium maculatum) fl.	July 13.	June 4. July 20.
Caucalis anthriscus fl.	July 13.	
Flying ants ap.	July 13. Aug. 11.	Aug. 20. Sept 19.
Moneywort (lysimachia nummularia) fl.	July 13.	June 14. Aug. 16.
Scarlet martagon (lilium chalcedonicum) fl.	July 14. Aug. 4.	June 21. Aug. 6.
Lesser stitchwort (stellaria graminea) fl.	July 14.	May 8. June 23.
Fool's parsley (æthusa cynapium) fl.	July 14.	June 9. Aug. 9.
Dwarf elder (sambucus ebulus) fl.	July 14—29.	
Swallows and martins congregate	July 14. Aug. 29.	Aug. 12. Sept. 8.
Potato (solanum tuberosum) fl.	July 14.	June 3. July 12.
Angelica sylv. fl.	July 15.	
Digitalis ferrugin. fl.	July 15—25.	
Ragwort (senecio jacobæa) fl.	July 15.	June 22. July 13.
Golden rod (solidago virgaurea) fl.	July 15.	July 7. Aug. 29.
Star thistle (centaurea calcitrapa) fl.	July 16.	July 16. Aug. 16.
Tree primrose (œnothera biennis) fl.	July 16.	June 12. July 18.
Peas (pisum sativum) cut	July 17. Aug. 14.	July 13. Aug. 15.
Galega officin. fl.	July 17.	
Apricots (prunus armeniaca) ripe	July 17. Aug. 21.	July 5. Aug 16.
Clown's allheal (stachys palustris) fl.	July 17.	June 12. July 14.
Branching willow-herb (epilobium ramos.) fl.	July 17.	
Rye harvest begins	July 17. Aug. 7.	
Yellow centaury (chlora perfoliata) fl.	July 18. Aug. 15.	June 15. Aug. 13.
Yellow vetchling (lathyrus aphaca) fl.	July 18.	
Enchanter's nightshade (circæa lutetiana) fl.	July 18.	June 20. July 27.
Water hemp agrimony (eupatorium cannabinum) fl.	July 18.	July 4. Aug. 6.
Giant throatwort (campanula trachelium) fl.	July 19.	July 13. Aug. 14.
Eyebright (euphrasia officinalis) fl.	July 19.	May 28. July 29.
Hops (humulus lupulus) fl.	July 19. Aug. 10.	July 20. Aug. 17.
Poultry moult	July 19.	
Dodder (cuscuta Europæa seu epithymum of Smith) fl.	July 20.	July 9. Aug. 7.
Lesser centaury (gentiana seu chironia centaurium of Smith) fl.	July 20.	June 3. July 19.
Creeping water parsnep (sium nodiflorum) fl.	July 20.	July 10. Sept. 11.
Common spurrey (spergula arvensis) fl.	July 21.	April 10. July 16.
Wild clover (trifolium pratense) fl.	July 21.	May 2. June 7.
Buckwheat (polygonum fagopyrum) fl.	July 21.	June 27. July 10.
Wheat harvest begins	July 21. Aug. 23.	July 11. Aug. 26.
Great bur-reed (sparganium erectum) fl.	July 22.	June 10. July 23.
Marsh St. John's-wort (hypericum elodes) fl.	July 22—31.	June 16. Aug. 10.
Sun-dew (drosera rotundifolia) fl.	July 22.	Aug. 1.
Marsh cinquefoil (comarum palustre) fl.	July 22.	May 27. July 12.
Wild cherries ripe	July 22.	
Lancashire asphodel (anthericum ossifragum) fl.	July 22.	June 21. July 29.
Hooded willow-herb (scutellaria galericulata) fl.	July 23.	June 2. July 31.
Water dropwort (œnanthe fistulos.) fl.	July 23.	
Horehound (marrubium vulg.) fl.	July 23.	
Seseli caruifol. fl.	July 24.	
Water plantain (alisma plantago) fl.	July 24.	May 31. July 21.
Alopecurus myosuroides fl.	July 25.	
Virgin's bower (clematis vitalba) fl.	July 25. Aug. 9.	July 13. Aug. 14.
Bees kill the drones	July 25.	
Teasel (dipsacus sylvestris) fl.	July 26.	July 16. Aug. 3.
Wild marjoram (origanum vulgare) fl.	July 26.	July 17. Aug. 29.
Swifts (cypselus murarius) begin to depart	July 27—29.	Aug. 5.
Small wild teasel (dipsacus pilosus) fl.	July 28—29.	
Wood sage (teucrium scorodonia) fl.	July 28.	June 17. July 24.
Everlasting pea (lathyrus latifolius) fl.	July 28.	June 20. July 30.
Trailing St. John's wort (hypericum humifusum) fl.	July 29.	May 20. June 22.
White hellebore (veratrum album) fl.	July 30.	July 18—22.
Camomile (anthemis nobilis) fl.	July 30.	June 21. Aug. 20.
Lesser field scabious (scabiosa columbaria) fl.	July 30.	July 13. Aug. 9.
Sun-flower (helianthus multiflorus) fl.	July 31. Aug. 6.	July 4. Aug. 22.
Yellow loosestrife (lysimachia vulgaris) fl.	July 31.	July 2. Aug. 7.
Swift (cypselus murarius) last seen	July 31. Aug. 27.	Aug. 11.
Oats (avena sativa) cut	Aug. 1—16.	July 26. Aug. 19.
Barley (hordeum sativum) cut	Aug. 1—26.	July 27. Sept. 4.
Lesser hooded willow-herb (scutellaria minor) fl.	Aug. 1.	Aug. 8. Sept. 7.
Middle fleabane (inula dysenterica) fl.	Aug. 2.	July 7. Aug. 3.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Apis manicata ap.	Aug. 2.	
Swallow-tailed butterfly (papilio machaon) ap.	Aug. 2.	April 20. June 7. last seen Aug. 28
Whame or burrel fly (œstrus bovis) lays eggs on horses	Aug. 3—19.	
Sow-thistle (sonchus arvensis) fl.	Aug. 3.	June 17. July 21.
Plantain fritillary (militæa cinxia) ap.	Aug 3.	
Yellow succory (picris hieracioides) fl.	Aug. 4.	June 6—25.
Musca mystacea ap.		
Canterbury bells (campanula medium) fl.	Aug. 5.	June 5. Aug. 11.
Mentha longifol. fl.	Aug. 5.	
Carline thistle (carlina vulgaris) fl.	Aug. 7.	July 21. Aug. 18.
Venetian sumach (rhus cotinus) fl.	Aug. 7.	June 5. July 20.
Ptinus pectinicornis ap.	Aug. 7.	
Burdock (arctium lappa) fl.	Aug. 8.	June 17. Aug. 4.
Fell-wort (gentiana amarella) fl.	Aug. 8. Sept. 3.	
Wormwood (artemisia absinthium) fl.	Aug 8.	July 22. Aug. 21.
Mugwort (artemisia vulgaris) fl.	Aug. 8.	July 9. Aug. 10.
St. Barnaby's thistle (centaurea solstit.) fl.	Aug. 10.	
Meadow saffron (colchicum autumnale) fl.	Aug. 10. Sept. 13.	Aug. 15. Sept. 29.
Michaelmas daisy (aster tradescanti) fl.	Aug. 12. Sept. 27.	Aug. 11. Oct. 8.
Meadow rue (thalictrum flavum) fl.	Aug. 14.	
Sea holly (eryngium marit.) fl.	Aug. 14.	
China aster (aster chinensis) fl.	Aug. 14. Sept. 28.	Aug. 6. Oct. 2.
Boletus albus ap.	Aug. 14.	May 10.
Less Venus looking glass (campanula hybrida) fl.	Aug. 15.	May 14.
Carthamus tinctor. fl.	Aug. 15.	
Goldfinch (carduelis elegans) young broods ap.	Aug. 15.	June 15.
Lapwings (vanellus cristatus) congregate	Aug. 15. Sept. 12.	Sept. 25. Feb. 4.
Black-eyed marble butterfly (hipparchia semele) ap.	Aug. 15.	
Birds reassume their spring notes.	Aug. 16.	
Devil's-bit (scabiosa succisa) fl.	Aug. 17.	June 22. Aug. 23.
Thistle down floats	Aug. 17. Sept. 10.	
Ploughman's spikenard (conyza squarrosa) fl.	Aug. 18.	
Autumnal dandelion (leontodon autumnale) fl.	Aug. 18.	July 25.
Flies abound in windows	Aug. 18.	
Linnets (linaria cannabina) congregate	Aug. 18. Nov. 1.	Aug. 22. Nov. 8.
Bulls make their shrill autumnal noise	Aug. 20.	
Aster amellus fl.	Aug. 22.	
Balsam (impatiens balsamina) fl.	Aug. 23.	May 22. July [illegible]
Milk thistle (carduus marianus) fl.	Aug. 24.	April 21. July 18.
Hop picking begins	Aug. 24. Sept. 17.	Sept. 1—15.
Beech (fagus sylvatica) turns yellow	Aug. 24. Sept. 22.	Sept. 5—29.
Soapwort (saponaria officinalis) fl.	Aug. 25.	July 19. Aug. 23.
Ladies traces (ophrys spiralis) fl.	Aug. 27. Sept. 12.	Aug. 18. Sept. 18.
Small golden black-spotted butterfly (lycæna phlæas) ap.	Aug. 29.	
Swallow (hirundo garrula) sings	Aug. 29.	April 11. Aug. 20.
Althæa frutex (hibiscus syriacus) fl.	Aug. 30. Sept. 2.	July 20. Sept. 28.
Great fritillary (argynnis paphia) ap.	Aug. 30.	
Willow red under-wing moth (catocala pacta) ap.	Aug. 31.	
European thicknee (œdicnemus Europæus) clamours	Sept. 1. Nov. 7.	June 17.
Phalæna russula ap.	Sept. 1.	
Grapes ripen	Sept. 4. Oct. 24.	Aug. 31. Nov. 4.
Wood owls hoot	Sept. 4. Nov. 9.	
Saffron butterfly (colias edusa) ap.	Sept. 4.	Aug. 5. Sept. 26.
Ring ouzel appears on its autumnal visit	Sept. 4—30.	
Flycatcher (muscicapa grisola) last seen	Sept. 6—29.	Sept. 4—30.
Beans (vicia faba) cut	Sept. 11.	Aug. 9. Oct 14.
Ivy (hedera helix) fl.	Sept. 12. Oct. 2.	Sept. 18. Oct. 28.
Stares congregate	Sept. 12. Nov. 1.	June 4. March 21.
Wild honeysuckles fl. a second time	Sept. 25.	
Woodlark sings	Sept. 28. Oct. 24.	
Woodcock (rusticola Europæa, returns	Sept. 29. Nov. 11.	Oct. 1. Nov. 1. young ones April 28, last seen April 11.
Strawberry-tree (arbutus unedo) fl.	Oct. 1.	May 21. Dec. 10.
Wheat sown	Oct. 3. Nov. 9.	Sept. 23. Oct. 19.

	WHITE.	MARKWICK.
Swallows last seen. (N. B. The eave swallow the latest.)	Oct. 4. Nov. 5.	Nov. 16.
Redwing (merula iliaca) comes	Oct. 10. Nov. 10.	Oct. 1. Dec. 18. sings Feb. 10. March 21 last seen April 13.
Fieldfare (merula pilaris) returns	Oct. 12. Nov. 23.	Oct. 13. Nov. 18, last seen May 1.*
Gossamer fills the air	Oct. 15—27.	
Chinese holy-oak (alcea rosea) fl	Oct. 19.	July 7. Aug. 21.
Hen chaffinches congregate	Oct. 20. Dec. 31.	
Wood pigeons come	Oct. 23. Dec. 27.	
Royston crow (corvus cornix) returns	Oct. 23. Nov. 29.	Oct. 13. Nov. 17, last [seen April 15.
Snipe (scolopax gallinago) returns	Oct. 25. Nov. 20.	Sept. 29. Nov. 11, last [seen April 14
Tortoise begins to bury himself	Oct. 27. Nov. 26.	
Rooks (corvus frugilegus) return to their nest trees	Oct. 31. Dec. 25.	June 29. Oct. 20.
Bucks grunt	Nov. 1.	
Primrose (primula vulgaris) fl.	Nov. 10.	Oct. 7. Dec. 30.
Green whistling plover ap.	Nov. 13, 14.	
Helvella mitra ap.	Nov. 16.	
Greenfinches flock	Nov. 27.	
Hepatica fl.	Nov. 30. Dec. 29.	Feb. 19.
Furze (ulex Europæus) fl.	Dec. 4—21.	Dec. 16—31.
Polyanthus (primula vulgaris, var.) fl.	Dec. 7—16.	Dec. 31.
Young lambs dropped	Dec. 11—27.	Dec. 12. Feb. 21.
Moles work in throwing up hillocks	Dec. 12—23.	
Helleborus fœtidus fl.	Dec. 14—30.	
Daisy (bellis perennis) fl.	Dec. 15.	Dec. 26—31.
Wall-flower (cheiranthus cheiri seu fruticulosus of Smith) fl.	Dec. 15.	Nov. 5
Mezereon fl.	Dec. 15.	
Snowdrop fl.	Dec. 29.	

IN SESE VERTITUR ANNUS.

---

* A few straggling fieldfares not unfrequently remain, in Surrey, till nearly the middle of May.—Ed.

THE ANTIQUITIES OF SELBORNE.

LETTER I

It is reasonable to suppose that in remote ages this woody and mountainous district was inhabited only by bears and wolves. Whether the Britons ever thought it worthy their attention, is not in our power to determine; but we may safely conclude, from circumstances, that it was not unknown to the Romans. Old people remember to have heard their fathers and grandfathers say that, in dry summers and in windy weather, pieces of money were sometimes found round the verge of Wolmer-pond; and tradition had inspired the foresters with a notion that the bottom of that lake contained great stores of treasure. During the spring and summer of 1740 there was little rain; and the following summer also, 1741, was so uncommonly dry that many springs and ponds failed, and this lake in particular, whose bed became as dusty as the surrounding heaths and wastes. This favourable juncture induced some of the forest-cottagers to begin a search, which was attended with such success, that all the labourers in the neighbourhood flocked to the spot, and with spades and hoes turned up great part of that large area. Instead of pots of coins, as they expected, they found great heaps, the one lying on the other, as if shot out of a bag; many of which were in good preservation. Silver and gold these enquirers expected to find; but their discoveries consisted solely of many hundreds of Roman copper-coins, and some medallions, all of the lower empire. There was not much *virtù* stirring at that time in this neighbourhood; however, some of the gentry and clergy around bought what pleased them best; and some dozens fell to the share of the author.

The owners at first held their commodity at a high price; but, finding that they were not likely to meet with dealers at such a rate, they soon lowered their terms, and sold the fairest as they could. The coins that were rejected became current, and passed for farthings at the petty shops. Of those that we saw, the greater part were of Marcus Aurelius, and the Empress Faustina, his wife, the father and mother of Commodus. Some of Faustina were in high relief, and exhibited a very agreeable set of features, which probably resembled that lady, who was more celebrated for her beauty than for her virtues. The medallions in general were of a paler colour than the coins. To pretend to account for the means of their coming to this place would be spending time in conjecture. The spot, I think, could not be a Roman camp, because it is commanded by hills on two sides; nor does it show the least traces of entrenchments; nor can I suppose that it was a Roman town, because I have too good an opinion of the taste and judgment of those polished conquerors to imagine that they would settle on so barren and dreary a waste.

LETTER II.

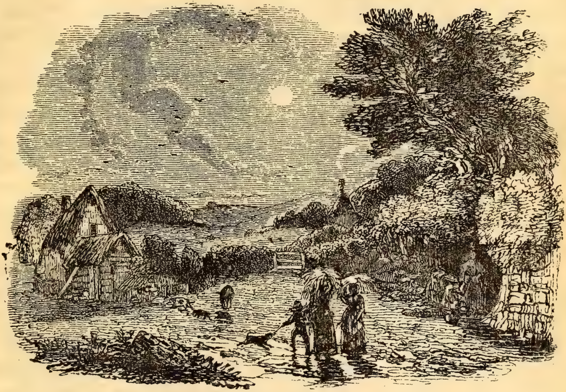
THAT Selborne was a place of some distinction and note in the time of the Saxons we can give most undoubted proofs. But, as there are few if any accounts of villages before Domesday, it will be best to begin with that venerable record. "Ipse rex tenet Selesburne. Eddid regina tenuit, et nunquam geldavit. De isto manerio dono dedit rex Radfredo presbytero dimidiam hidam cum ecclesia. Tempore regis Edwardi et post, valuit duodecim solidos et sex denarios; modo octo solidos et quatuor denarios." Here we see that Selborne was a royal manor; and that Editha, the queen of Edward the Confessor, had been lady of that manor; and was succeeded in it by the Conqueror; and that it had a church. Beside these, many circumstances concur to prove it to have been a Saxon village; such as the name of the place itself,* the names of many fields, and some families,† with a variety of words in husbandry and common life, still subsisting among the country people.

---

* Selesburne, Seleburne, Selburn, Selbourn, Selborne, and Selborn, as it has been variously spelt at different periods, is of Saxon derivation; for Sel signifies great, and burn torrens, a brook or rivulet: so that the name seems to be derived from the great perennial stream that breaks out at the upper end of the village. Sel also signifies bonus, item, fœcundus, fertilis. "Sel-ᵹæꞃꞅ-ꞇun: fœcunda graminis clausura; fertile pascuum: a meadow in the parish of Godalming is still called Sal-gars-ton"—Lye's Saxon Dictionary, in the Supplement, by Mr. Manning.

† Thus the name of Aldred signifies all-reverend, and that of Kemp means a soldier. Thus we have a church-litton, or enclosure for dead bodies, and not a church-yard: there is also a Culver-croft near the Grange-farm, being the enclosure where the priory pigeon-house stood, from culver a pigeon. Again there are three steep pastures in this parish called the Lithe, from Hlithe, clivus

What probably first drew the attention of the Saxons to this spot was the beautiful spring or fountain called Well-head,* which induced them to build by the banks of that perennial current; for ancient settlers loved to reside by brooks and rivulets, where they could dip for their water without the trouble and expense of digging wells and of drawing.



Well-head.

It remains still unsettled among the antiquaries at what time tracts of land were first appropriated to the chase alone for the amusement of the sovereign. Whether our Saxon monarchs had any royal forests does not, I believe, appear on record; but the *Constitutiones de Foresta* of Canute, the Dane, are come down

The wicker-work that binds and fastens down a hedge on the top is called ether, from ether an hedge. When the good women call their hogs they cry sic, sic,† not knowing that sic is Saxon or rather Celtic, for a hog. Coppice or brush wood our countrymen call rise, from hris, frondes and talk of a load of rise. Within the author's memory the Saxon plurals, housen and peason, were in common use. But it would be endless to instance in every circumstance: he that wishe for more specimens must frequent a farmer's kitchen. I have therefore selected some words t show how familiar the Saxon dialect was to this district, since in more than seven hundred year it is far from being obliterated.

* Well-head signifies spring-head, and not a deep pit from whence we draw water. For particulars about which see Letter I. to Mr. Pennant.

† Σικα, porcus, apud Lacones; un Porceau chez les Lacèdemoniens: ce mot a sans doubte esté pris des Celtes, qui discent sic, pour marquer un porceau. Encore aujour'huy quand les Breton chassent ces animaux, ils ne disent point autrement, que sic, sic.—Antiquitê de la Nation, et d a Langue des Celtes, par Pezron.

to us. We shall not therefore pretend to say whether Wolmer-forest existed as a royal domain before the conquest. If it did not, we may suppose it was laid out by some of our earliest Norman kings, who were exceedingly attached to the pleasures of the chase, and resided much at Winchester, which lies at a moderate distance from this district. The Plantagenet princes seem to have been pleased with Wolmer; for tradition says that king John resided just upon the verge, at Ward-le-ham, on a regular and remarkable mount, still called King John's Hill, and Lodge Hill; and Edward III. had a chapel in his park, or enclosure at Kingsley.* Humphrey, duke of Gloucester, and Richard, duke of York, say my evidences, were both, in their turns, wardens of Wolmer-forest; which seems to have served for an appointment for the younger princes of the royal family, as it may again.

I have intentionally mentioned Edward III. and the dukes Humphrey and Richard, before king Edward II. because I have reserved, for the entertainment of my readers, a pleasant anecdote respecting that prince, with which I shall close this letter.

As Edward II. was hunting on Wolmer-forest, Morris Ken, of the kitchen, fell from his horse several times; at which accidents the king laughed immoderately: and, when the chase was over, ordered him twenty shillings;† an enormous sum for those days! Proper allowances ought to be made for the youth of this monarch, whose spirits also, we may suppose, were much exhilarated by the sport of the day: but, at the same time, it is reasonable to remark that, whatever might be the occasion of Ken's first fall, the subsequent ones seem to have been designed. The scullion appears to have been an artful fellow, and to have seen the king's foible; which furnishes an early specimen of that his easy softness and facility of temper, of which the infamous Gaveston took such advantages, as brought innumerable calamities on the nation, and involved the prince at last in misfortunes and sufferings too deplorable to be mentioned without horror and amazement.

---

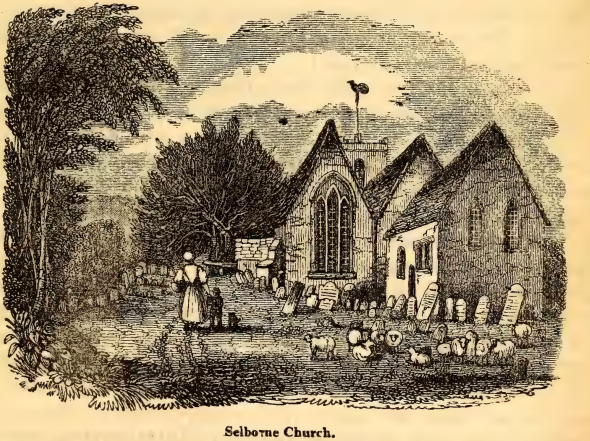
* The parish of Kingsley lies between, and divides Wolmer-forest from Ayles Holt-forest.—See Letter IX. to Mr. Pennant.

The church at Kingsley is a remarkably mean-looking edifice. The tower has a striking resemblance to a "dove-cote," and the edifice bears out the assertion made by Mr. White that some of the Hampshire "places of worship make little better appearances than dove-cots.—D.

† "Item, paid at the lodge at Wolmer, when the king was stag-hunting there, to Morris Ken, of the kitchen, because he rode before the king and often fell from his horse, at which the king laughed exceedingly, a gift, by command, of twenty shillings."—From a MS. in possession of Thomas Astle, esq., containing the private expenses of Edward II.

LETTER III.

From the silence of Domesday respecting churches, it has been supposed that few villages had any at the time when that record was taken; but Selborne, we see, enjoyed the benefit of one: hence we may conclude, that this place was in no abject state even at that very distant period. How many fabrics have succeeded each other since the days of Radfredrus the presbyter, we cannot pretend to say; our business leads us to a description of the present edifice, in which we shall be circumstantial.



Selborne Church.

Our church, which was dedicated to the Virgin Mary, consists of three aisles, and measures fifty-four feet in length by forty-seven in breadth, being almost as broad as it is long. The present building has no pretensions to antiquity;* and is, as I suppose, of no earlier date than the beginning of the reign of Henry VII. It is perfectly plain and unadorned, without painted glass, carved work, sculpture, or tracery. But when I say it has no claim to antiquity, I would mean to be understood of the fabric in general; for the pillars which support the roof, are undoubtedly old, being of that low, squat, thick order, usually called Saxon. These, I should imagine, upheld the roof of a former church, which, falling into decay, was rebuilt on those massy props, because their strength had preserved them from the injuries of time.* Upon these rest blunt gothic arches, such as prevailed in the reign above mentioned, and by which, as a criterion, we would prove the date of the building.

---

* The churches of some of the adjoining parishes are of very great antiquity, and particularly deserving of the attention of the antiquary. Those of Empshot and Hartley (especially the latter) are very curious structures, and may I think be referrible to a period antecedent to the Norman conquest. Hartley church has been most ridiculously "beautified" by a sort of Inigo-Jones gable end, a piece of workmanship by no means bad in itself, but so outrageously out of character with the original architecture as to draw a smile of contempt from every observer of taste.—D.

At the bottom of the south aisle, between the west and south doors, stands the font, which is deep and capacious, and consists of three massy round stones, piled one on another, without the least ornament or sculpture: the cavity at the top is lined with lead, and has a pipe at bottom to convey off the water after the sacred ceremony is performed.

The east end of the south aisle is called the South Chancel, and, till within these thirty years, was divided off by old carved gothic frame-work of timber, having been a private chantry. In this opinion we are more confirmed by observing two gothic niches within the space, the one in the east wall and the other in the south, near which there probably stood images and altars.

In the middle aisle there is nothing remarkable: but I remember when its beams were hung with garlands in honour of young women of the parish, reputed to have died virgins;† and recollect to have seen the clerk's wife cutting, in white paper, the resemblances of gloves, and ribbons to be twisted into knots and roses, to decorate these memorials of chastity. In the church of Faringdon, which is the next parish, many garlands of this sort still remain.

The north aisle is narrow and low, with a sloping ceiling, reaching within eight or nine feet of the floor. It had originally a flat roof covered with lead, till, within a century past, a churchwarden stripping off the lead, in order, as he said, to have it mended, sold it to a plumber, and ran away with the money. This aisle has no door, for an obvious reason; because the north-side of the church-yard, being surrounded by the vicarage-garden, affords no path to that side of the church. Nothing can be more irregular than the pews of this church, which are of all dimensions and heights, being patched up according to the fancy of the owners: but whoever nicely examines them will find that the middle aisle had, on each side, a regular row of benches of solid oak, all alike, with a low back-board to each. These we should not hesitate to say are coeval with the present church · and especially as it is to be observed that, at their ends, they are ornamented with carved blunt gôthic niches, exactly correspondent to the arches of the church, and to a niche in the south wall. The south aisle also has a row of these benches; but some are decayed through age, and the rest much disguised by modern alterations.

---

* In the same manner, to compare great things with small, did Wykeham, when he new built the cathedral at Winchester, from the tower westward, apply to his purpose the old piers or pillars of Bishop Walkelin's church, by blending Saxon and Gothic architecture together.—See Lowth's Life of Wykeham.

† Virgin garlands were originally formed of real flowers, and garlands so made are alluded to by our old dramatists and "metre-ballad-mongers." Garlands of the description given by Mr. White are still common among the peasantry of the mountains of Craven in Yorkshire and Westmoreland.

At the upper end of this aisle, and running out to the north, stands a transept, known by the name of the North Chancel, measuring twenty-one feet from south to north, and nineteen feet from east to west: this was intended, no doubt, as a private chantry; and was also, till of late, divided off by a gothic framework of timber. In its north wall, under a very blunt gothic arch, lies perhaps the founder of this edifice, which, from the shape of its arch, may be deemed no older than the latter end of the reign of Henry VII. The tomb was examined some years ago, but contained nothing except the scull and thigh-bones of a large tall man, and the bones of a youth or woman, lying in a very irregular manner, without any escutcheon or other token to ascertain the names or rank of the deceased. The grave was very shallow, and lined with stone at the bottom and on the sides.

From the east wall project four stone brackets, which I conclude supported images and crucifixes. In the great thick pilaster, jutting out between this transept and the chancel, there is a very sharp gothic niche, of older date than the present chantry or church. But the chief pieces of antiquity are two narrow stone coffin-lids, which compose part of the floor, and lie from west to east, with the very narrow ends eastward: these belong to remote times; and, if originally placed here, which I doubt, must have been part of the pavement of an older transept. At present there are no coffins under them, whence I conclude they have been removed to this place from some part of a former church. One of these lids is so eaten by time, that no sculpture can be discovered upon it; or, perhaps, it may be the wrong side uppermost: but on the other, which seems to be of stone of a closer and harder texture, is to be discerned a discus, with a cross on it, at the end of a staff or rod, the well-known symbol of a Knight-Templar.*

This order was distinguished by a red cross on the left shoulder of their cloak, and by this attribute in their hand. Now, if these stones belonged to Knights-Templars, they must have lain here many centuries; for this order came into England early in the reign of king Stephen in 1113, and was dissolved in the time of Edward II. in 1312, having subsisted only one hundred and ninety-nine years.† Why I should suppose that Knights-Templars were occasionally buried at this church, will appear in some future letter, when we come to treat more particularly concerning the property they possessed here, and the intercourse that subsisted between them and the priors of Selborne.

We must now proceed to the chancel, properly so called, which seems to be coeval with the church, and is in the same plain unadorned style, though neatly kept. This room measures thirty-one feet in length, and sixteen feet and a half in breadth, and is wainscoted all round, as high as to the bottom of the windows. The space for the communion table is raised two steps above the rest of the floor, and railed in with oaken balusters. Here I shall say somewhat of the windows of the chancel in particular, and of the whole fabric in general. They are mostly of that simple and unadorned sort called Lancet, some single, some double, and some in triplets. At the east end of the chancel are two of a moderate size, near each other; and in the north wall two very distant small ones, unequal in length and height: and in the south wall are two, one on each side of the chancel door, that are broad and squat, and of a different order. At the east end of the south aisle of the church there is a large lancet-window in a triplet; and two very small, narrow, single ones in the south wall, and a broad squat window beside, and a double lancet one in the west end; so that the appearance is very irregular. In the north aisle are two windows, made shorter when the roof was sloped; and in the north transept a large triple window, shortened at the time of a repair in 1721; when over it was opened a round one of considerable size, which affords an agreeable light, and renders that chantry the most cheerful part of the edifice.*

---

* See Dugdale, Monasticon Anglicanum, Vol. II. where there is a fine engraving of a Knight-Templar, by Hollar.

† It is not generally known that this order sprung out of freemasonry. It is one of the highest degrees in that society, and at the present day many "encampments," as they are called, of the order of Knights-Templars exist in the metropolis and other parts of the kingdom. Our modern templars boast of an uninterrupted series of encampments from the times of their ancient brethren, and deny that their order was ever effectually dissolved or suppressed.—D.

The church and chancels have all coved roofs, ceiled about the year 1683; before which they were open to the tiles and shingles, showing the naked rafters, and threatening the congregation with the fall of a spar, or a blow from a piece of loose mortar.

On the north wall of the chancel is fixed a large oval white marble monument, with the following inscription; and at the foot of the wall, over the deceased, and inscribed with his name, age, arms, and time of death, lies a large slab of black marble:—

Prope hunc parietem sepelitur
GILBERTUS WHITE, SAMSONS WHITE, de
Oxon. militis filius tertius, Collegii Magdale-
-nensis ibidem alumnus, et socius. Tandem faven-
-te collegio ad hanc ecclesiam promotus; ubi primæ-
-vâ morum simplicitate, et diffusâ erga omnes bene-
-volentiâ feliciter consenuit.
Pastor fidelis, comis, affabilis,
Maritus, et pater amantissimus,
A conjuge invicem, et liberis, atque
A parochianis impensé dilectus.
Pauperibus ita beneficus
ut decimam partem censûs
moribundus
piis usibus consecravit.
Meritis demum juxta et annis plenus
ex hac vitâ migravit Feb. 13°.
anno salutis 172$\frac{7}{8}$
Ætatis suæ 77.
Hoc posuit Rebecca
Conjux illius mæstissima,
mox secutura.

On the same wall is newly fixed a small square table-monument of white marble, inscribed to the memory of the Rev. Andrew Etty, B. D., twenty-three years vicar of this parish. He died April 8th, 1784, aged 66 years.

LETTER IV.

We have now taken leave of the inside of the church,† and shall pass by a door at the west end of the middle aisle into the belfry. This room is part of a handsome square embattled tower of forty-five feet in height, and of much more modern date than the church; but old enough to have needed a thorough repair in 1781, when it was neatly stuccoed at a considerable expense, by a set of workmen who were employed on it for the greatest part of the summer. The old bells, three in number, loud and out of tune, were taken down in 1735, and cast into four; to which Sir Simeon Stuart, the grandfather of the present baronet, added a fifth at his own expense: and, bestowing it in the name of his favourite daughter Mrs. Mary Stuart, caused it to be cast with the following motto round it :—

---

* The "lancet" windows are evidently insertions in the place of perpendicular ones. Indeed in some of them the work of the original windows may be very distinctly traced. The "round window" may afford "an agreeable light," but it is an ugly unseemly object, and deserving of any thing but commendation.—D.

† Selborne church can now boast of a small organ. With this addition the edifice seems to be in the same state as when our author wrote.—D.

> "Clara puella dedit, dixitque mihi esto Maria:
> Illius et laudes nomen ad astra sono."

The day of the arrival of this tuneable peal was observed as a high festival by the village, and rendered more joyous, by an order from the donor, that the treble-bell should be fixed bottom upward in the ground, and filled with punch, of which all present were permitted to partake.

The porch of the church, to the south, is modern, and would not be worthy attention did it not shelter a fine sharp gothic door-way. This is undoubtedly much older than the present fabric; and being found in good preservation, was worked into the wall, and is the grand entrance into the church: nor are the folding-doors to be passed over in silence; since, from their thick and clumsy structure, and the rude flourished work of their hinges, they may possibly be as ancient as the door-way itself.

The whole roof of the south aisle, and the south-side of the roof of the middle aisle, are covered with oaken shingles instead of tiles, on account of their lightness, which favours the ancient and crazy timber-frame. And indeed, the consideration of accidents by fire excepted, this sort of roofing is much more eligible than tiles. For shingles well seasoned, and cleft from quartered timber, never warp, nor let in drifting snow; nor do they shiver with frost; nor are they liable to be blown off, like tiles; but when well nailed down, last for a long period, as experience has shown us in this place, where those that face to the north are known to have endured, untouched, by undoubted tradition for more than a century.

Considering the size of the church, and the extent of the parish, the church-yard is very scanty; and especially as all wish to be buried on the south side, which is become such a mass of mortality that no person can be there interred without disturbing or displacing the bones of his ancestors. There is reason to suppose that it once was larger, and extended to what is now the vicarage court and garden; because many human bones have been dug up in those parts several yards without the present limits. At the east end are a few graves; yet none till very lately on the north side; but, as two or three families of best repute have begun to bury in that quarter, prejudice may wear out by degrees,* and their example be followed by the rest of the neighbourhood.

In speaking of the church, I have all along talked of the east and west end, as if the chancel stood exactly true to those points of the compass; but this is by no means the case, for the fabric bears so much to the north of the east that the four corners of the tower, and not the four sides, stand to the four cardinal points. The best method of accounting for this deviation seems to be, that the workmen, who probably were employed in the longest days, endeavoured to set the chancels to the rising of the sun.

Close by the church, at the west end, stands the vicarage-house; an old, but roomy and convenient edifice. It faces very agreeably to the morning sun, and is divided from the village by a neat and cheerful court. According to the manner of old times, the hall was open to the roof; and so continued, probably, till the vicars became family-men, and began to want more conveniences; when they flung a floor across, and, by partitions, divided the space into chambers. In this hall we remember a date, some time in the reign of Elizabeth; it was over the door that leads to the stairs.

Behind the house is a garden of an irregular shape, but well laid out; whose terrace commands so romantic and picturesque a prospect, that the first master in landscape might contemplate it with pleasure, and deem it an object well worthy of his pencil.

LETTER V.

In the church-yard of this village is a yew-tree, whose aspect bespeaks it to be of a great age: it seems to have seen several centuries, and is probably coeval with the church, and therefore may be deemed an antiquity: the body is squat, short, and thick, and measures twenty-three feet in the girth, supporting an head of suitable extent to its bulk. This is a male tree, which in the spring sheds clouds of dust, and fills the atmosphere around with its farina.

---

* The prejudice seems to have worn out. The objection to bury behind the church is by no means confined to a Hampshire village. In several towns in the north of England, the same foolish scruple exists.—D.

As far as we have been able to observe, the males of this species become much larger than the females; and it has so fallen out that most of the yew-trees in the church-yards of this neighbourhood are males: but this must have been matter of mere accident, since men, when they first planted yews, little dreamed that there were sexes in trees.

In a yard, in the midst of the street, till very lately, grew a middle-sized female tree of the same species, which commonly bore great crops of berries. By the high winds usually prevailing about the autumnal equinox, these berries, then ripe, were blown down into the road, where the hogs ate them. And it was very remarkable, that, though barrow-hogs and young sows found no inconvenience from this food, yet milch-sows often died after such a repast: a circumstance that can be accounted for only by supposing that the latter, being much exhausted and hungry, devoured a larger quantity.

While mention is making of the bad effects of yew-berries, it may be proper to remind the unwary, that the twigs and leaves of yew, though eaten in a very small quantity, are certain death to horses and cows, and that in a few minutes. A horse tied to a yew-hedge, or to a faggot-stack of dead yew, shall be found dead before the owner can be aware that any danger is at hand: and the writer has been several times a sorrowful witness to losses of this kind among his friends; and in the island of Ely had once the mortification to see nine young steers or bullocks of his own all lying dead in a heap from browzing a little on a hedge of yew in an old garden into which they had broken in snowy weather. Even the clippings of a yew-hedge have destroyed a whole dairy of cows when thrown inadvertently into a yard. And yet sheep and turkies, and, as park-keepers say, deer, will crop these trees with impunity.

Some intelligent persons assert that the branches of yew, while green, are not noxious; and that they will kill only when dead and withered, by lacerating the stomach: but to this assertion we cannot by any means assent, because, among the number of cattle that we have known fall victims to this deadly food, not one has been found, when it was opened, but had a lump of green yew in its paunch. True it is, that yew-trees stand for twenty years or more in a field, and no bad consequences ensue: but at some time or other cattle, either from wantonness when full, or from hunger when empty, (from both which circumstances we have seen them perish) will be meddling, to their certain destruction; the yew seems to be a very improper tree for a pasture-field.

Antiquaries seem much at a loss to determine at what period this tree first obtained a place in church-yards. A statute passed A. D. 1307 and 35 Edward I. the title of which is "Ne rector arbores in cemeterio prosternat." Now if it is recollected that we seldom see any other very large or ancient tree in a church-yard but yews, this statute must have principally related to this species of tree; and consequently their being planted in church-yards is of much more ancient date than the year 1307.

As to the use of these trees, possibly the more respectable parishioners were buried under their shade before the improper custom was introduced of burying within the body of the church, where the living are to assemble. Deborah, Rebekah's nurse,* was buried under an oak; the most honourable place of interment probably next to the cave of Machpelah,† which seems to have been appropriated to the remains of the patriarchal family alone.

The further use of yew-trees might be as a screen to churches, by their thick foliage, from the violence of winds; perhaps also for the purpose of archery, the best long bows being made of that material: and we do not hear that they are planted in the church-yards of other parts of Europe, where long bows were not so much in use. They might also be placed as a shelter to the congregation assembling before the church-doors were opened, and as an emblem of mortality by their funereal appearance. In the south of England every church-yard almost has its tree, and some two; but in the north, we understand, few are to be found.‡

---

* Gen. xxxv. 8.

† Gen. xxiii. 9.

‡ This is perfectly correct. Few yew-trees are to be found in the church-yards of the northern counties. The place of the yew is there supplied by the ash, the lime, and the horse-chestnut. Yew-trees, however, and some of them of extraordinary size, are frequently to be met with in the court-yards and gardens attached to the feudal castles of the north of England.—D.

The idea of R. C. that the yew-tree afforded its branches instead of palms for the processions on Palm-sunday, is a good one, and deserves attention. See Gent. Mag. Vol. L. p. 128.

LETTER VI.

The living of Selborne was a very small vicarage; but, being in the patronage of Magdalen College, in the university of Oxford, that society endowed it with the great tithes of Selborne, more than a century ago: and since the year 1758 again with the great tithes of Oakhanger, called Bene's parsonage: so that, together, it is become a respectable piece of preferment, to which one of the fellows is always presented. The vicar holds the great tithes, by lease, under the college. The great disadvantage of this living is, that it has not one foot of glebe near home.*

ITS PAYMENTS ARE

	£.	s.	d.
King's books	8	2	1
Yearly tenths	0	16	2½
Yearly procurations for Blackmore and Oakhanger Chap: with acquit:	0	1	7
Selborne procurations and acquit	0	9	0

I am unable to give a complete list of the vicars of this parish till towards the end of the reign of queen Elizabeth; from which period the registers furnish a regular series.

In Domesday we find thus—"De isto manerio dono dedit Rex Radfredo presbytero dimidiam hidam cum ecclesia." So that before Domesday, which was compiled between the years 1081 and 1086, here was an officiating minister at this place.

After this, among my documents, I find occasional mention of a vicar here and there: the first is

Roger, instituted in 1254.
In 1410 John Lynne was vicar of Selborne.
In 1411 Hugo Tybbe was vicar.

The presentations to the vicarage of Selborne generally ran in the name of the prior and the convent; but Tybbe was presented by prior John Wynechestre only.

---

* At Bene's, or Bin's, parsonage there is a house and stout barn, and seven acres of glebe. Bene's parsonage is three miles from the church.

June 29, 1528, William Fisher, vicar of Selborne, resigned to Miles Peyrson.

1594, William White appears to have been vicar to this time. Of this person there is nothing remarkable, but that he hath made a regular entry twice in the register of Selborne of the funeral of Thomas Cowper, bishop of Winchester, as if he had been buried at Selborne; yet this learned prelate, who died 1594, was buried at Winchester, in the cathedral, near the episcopal throne.*

1595, Richard Boughton, vicar.
1596, William Inkforbye, vicar.
May 1606, Thomas Phippes, vicar.
June 1631, Ralph Austine, vicar.

July 1632, John Longworth. This unfortunate gentleman, living in the time of Cromwell's usurpation, was deprived of his preferment for many years, probably because he would not take the league and covenant: for I observe that his father-in-law, the Reverend Jethro Beal, rector of Faringdon, which is the next parish, enjoyed his benefice during the whole of that unhappy period. Longworth, after he was dispossessed, retired to a little tenement about one hundred and fifty yards from the church, where he earned a small pittance by the practice of physic. During those dismal times it was not uncommon for the deposed clergy to take up a medical character; as was the case in particular, I know, with the Reverend Mr. Yalden, rector of Compton, near Guildford, in the county of Surrey. Vicar Longworth used frequently to mention to his sons, who told it to my relations, that, the Sunday after his deprivation, his puritanical successor stepped into the pulpit with no small petulance and exultation; and began his sermon from Psalm xx. 8. "They are brought down and fallen; but we are risen and stand upright." This person lived to be restored in 1660, and continued vicar for eighteen years; but was so impoverished by his misfortunes, that he left the vicarage-house and premises in a very abject and delapidated state.

July 1678. Richard Byfield, who left eighty pounds by will, the interest to be applied to apprentice out poor children: but this money, lent on private security, was in danger of being lost, and the bequest remained in an unsettled state for near twenty years, till 1700; so that little or no advantage was derived from it. About the year 1759 it was again in the utmost danger by the failure of a borrower; but, by prudent management, has since been raised to one hundred pounds stock in the three per cents reduced. The trustees are the vicar and the renters or owners of Temple, Priory, Grange, Blackmore, and Oakhanger-house, for the time being. This gentleman seemed inclined to have put the vicarial premises in a comfortable state; and began, by building a solid stone wall round the front-court, and another in the lower yard, between that and the neighbouring garden; but was interrupted by death from fulfilling his laudable intentions.

---

* See Godwin de præsulibus, folio Cant. 1743, page 239.

April, 1680, Barnabas Long became vicar.

June 1681. This living was now in such low estimation in Magdalen College, that it descended to a junior fellow, Gilbert White, M. A. who was instituted to it in the thirty-first year of his age. At his first coming he ceiled the chancel, and also floored and wainscoted the parlour and hall, which before were paved with stone, and had naked walls; he enlarged the kitchen and brewhouse, and dug a cellar and well: he also built a large new barn in the lower yard, removed the hovels in the front court, which he laid out in walks and borders; and entirely planned the back garden, before a rude field with a stone-pit in the midst of it. By his will he gave and bequeathed "the sum of forty pounds to be laid out in the most necessary repairs of the church; that is, in strengthening and securing such parts as seem decaying and dangerous." With this sum two large buttresses were erected to support the east end of the south wall of the church; and the gable-end wall of the west end of the south aisle was new built from the ground.

By his will also he gave "One hundred pounds to be laid out on lands; the yearly rents whereof shall be employed in teaching the poor children of Selborne parish to read and write, and say their prayers and catechism, and to sew and knit:—and be under the direction of his executrix as long as she lives; and, after her, under the direction of such of his children and their issue, as shall live in or within five miles of the said parish: and on failure of any such, then under the direction of the vicar of Selborne for the time being; but still to the uses above named." With this sum was purchased, of Thomas Turville, of Hawkeley, in the county of Southampton, yeoman, and Hannah his wife, two closes of freehold land, commonly called Collier's, containing by estimation, eleven acres, lying in Hawkeley aforesaid. These closes are let at this time, 1785, on lease, at the rate of three pounds by the year.

This vicar also gave by will two hundred pounds towards the repairs of the highways* in the parish of Selborne. That sum was carefully and judiciously laid out in the summer of the year 1730, by his son John White, who made a solid and firm causey from Rood Green, all down Honey Lane, to a farm called Oakwoods, where the sandy soil begins. This miry and gulfy lane was chosen as worthy of repair, because it leads to the forest, and thence through the Holt to the town of Farnham in Surrey, the only market in those days for men who had wheat to sell in this neighbourhood. This causey was so deeply bedded with stone, so properly raised above the level of the soil, and so well drained, that it has, in some degree, withstood fifty-four years of neglect and abuse; and might, with moderate attention, be rendered a solid and comfortable road. The space from Rood Green to Oakwoods measures about three quarters of a mile.

In 1727, William Henry Cane, B. D. became vicar; and among several alterations and repairs, new-built the back front of the vicarage-house.

On February 1, 1740, Duncombe Bristowe, D. D. was instituted to this living. What benefactions this vicar bestowed on the parish will be best explained by the following passages from his will:—"Item, I hereby give and bequeath to the minister and churchwardens of the parish of Selborne in the county of Southampton, a mahogany table, which I have ordered to be made for the celebration of the Holy Communion; and also the sum of thirty pounds, in trust, to be applied in manner following: that is, ten pounds towards the charge of erecting a gallery at the west end of the church; and ten pounds to be laid out for clothing, and such like necessaries, among the poor (and especially among the ancient and infirm) of the said parish: and the remaining ten pounds to be distributed in bread, at twenty shillings a week, at the discretion of John White, Esq., or any of his family, who shall be resident in the said parish."

On November 12, 1758, Andrew Etty, B. D. became vicar. Among many useful repairs he new-roofed the body of the vicarage-house; and wainscoted, up to the bottom of the windows, the whole of the chancel; to the neatness and decency of which he always paid the most exact attention.

---

* "Such legacies were very common in former times, before any effectual laws were made for the repairs of highways."—Sir John Cullum's Hawsted, p. 15.

On September 25, 1784, Christopher Taylor, B.D., was inducted into the vicarage of Selborne.

LETTER VII.

I SHALL now proceed to the Priory, which is undoubtedly the most interesting part of our history.

The Priory of Selborne was founded by Peter de la Roche, or de Rupibus,* one of those accomplished foreigners that resorted to the court of king John, where they were usually caressed, and met with a more favourable reception than ought, in prudence, to have been shown by any monarch to strangers. This adventurer was a Poictevin by birth, had been bred to arms in his youth, and distinguished by knighthood. Historians all agree not to speak very favourably of this remarkable man; they allow that he was possessed of courage and fine abilities, but then they charge him with arbitrary principles, and violent conduct. By his insinuating manners he soon rose high in the favour of John; and in 1205, early in the reign of that prince, was appointed bishop of Winchester. In 1214 he became lord chief justiciary of England, the first magistrate in the state, and a kind of viceroy, on whom depended all the civil affairs in the kingdom. After the death of John, and during the minority of his son Henry, this prelate took upon him the entire management of the realm, and was soon appointed protector of the king and kingdom.

The barons saw with indignation a stranger possessed of all the power and influence, to part of which they thought they had a claim; they therefore entered into an association against him, and determined to wrest some of that authority from him which he had so unreasonably usurped. The bishop discerned the storm at a distance; and, prudently resolving to give way to that torrent of envy which he knew not how to withstand, withdrew quietly to the Holy Land, where he resided some time.

At this juncture a very small part of Palestine remained in the hands of the Christians: they had been by Saladin dispossessed of Jerusalem, and all the internal parts, near forty years before; and with difficulty maintained some maritime towns and garrisons: yet the busy and enterprising spirit of de Rupibus could not be at rest; he distinguished himself by the splendour and magnificence of his expenses, and amused his mind by strengthening fortresses and castles, and by removing and endowing of churches. Before his expedition to the east he had signalized himself as a founder of convents, and as a benefactor to hospitals and monasteries.

---

* See Godwin de Præsulibus Angliæ. Folio. London. 1743, p. 217.

In the year 1231 he returned again to England; and the very next year, in 1232, began to build and endow the PRIORY of SELBORNE. As this great work followed so close upon his return, it is not improbable that it was the result of a vow made during his voyage; and especially as it was dedicated to the Virgin Mary. Why the bishop made choice of Selborne for the scene of his munificence can never be determined now: it can only be said that the parish was in his diocese, and lay almost midway between Winchester and Farnham, or South Waltham and Farnham; from either of which places he could without much trouble overlook his workmen, and observe what progress they made; and that the situation was retired, with a stream running by it, and sequestered from the world, amidst woods and meadows, and so far proper for the site of a religious house.*

The first person with whom the founder treated about the purchase of land was Jacobus de Achangre, or Ochangre, a gentleman of property who resided at that hamlet; and, as appears, at the house now called Oakhanger-house. With him he agreed for a croft, or little close of land, known by the name of La liega, or La lyge, which was to be the immediate site of the Priory.

De Achangre also accommodated the bishop at the same instant with three more adjoining crofts, which for a time was all the footing that this institution obtained in the parish. The seller in the conveyance says "Warantizabimus, defendemus, et æquietabimus contra omnes gentes;" viz. "We will warrant the thing sold against all claims from any quarter." In modern conveyancing this would be termed a covenant for further assurance. Afterwards is added, "Pro hac autem donacione, &c. dedit mihi pred. Episcopus sexdecem marcas argenti in Gersumam:" i. e. "the bishop gave me sixteen silver marks as a consideration for the thing purchased."

---

* The institution at Selborne was a priory of Black Canons of the order of St. Augustine, called also Canons-Regular. Regular Canons were such as lived in a conventual manner, under one roof, had a common refectory and dormitory, and were bound by vows to observe the rules and statutes of their order: in fine, they were a kind of religious, whose discipline was less rigid than the monks. The chief rule of these canons was that of St. Augustine, who was constituted bishop of Hippo, A. D. 395: but they were not brought into England till after the conquest; and seem not to have obtained the appellation of Augustine canons till some years after. Their habit was a long black cassock, with a white rocket over it; and over that a black cloak and hood. The monks were always shaved: but these canons wore their hair and beards, and caps on their heads. There were of these canons, and women of the same order called Canonesses, about 175 houses.

As the grant from Jac. de Achangre was without date,[*] and the next is circumstanced in the same manner, we cannot say exactly what interval there was between the two purchases; but we find that Jacobus de Nortun, a neighbouring gentleman, also soon sold to the bishop of Winchester some adjoining grounds, through which our stream passes, that the priory might be accommodated with a mill, which was a common necessary appendage to every manor: he also allowed access to these lands by a road for carts and waggons.—"Jacobus de Nortun concedit Petro Winton episcopo totum cursum aque que descèndit de Molendino de Durton usq; ad boscum Will. Mauduit, et croftam terre vocat: Edriche croft, cum extensione ejusdem et abuttamentis; ad fundandam domum religiosam de ordine Sti. Augustini. Concedit etiam viam ad carros, et caretas," &c. This vale, down which runs the brook, is now called the Long Lithe, or Lythe. Bating the following particular expression, this grant runs much in the style of the former; "Dedit mihi episcopus predictus triginta quinque marcas argenti ad me acquietandum versus Judæos."—That is, "the bishop advanced me thirty-five marks of silver to pay my debts to the Jews," who were then the only lenders of money.

Finding himself still straightened for room, the founder applied to his royal master, Henry, who was graciously pleased to bestow certain lands in the manor at Selborne on the new priory of his favourite minister. These grounds had been the property of Stephen de Lucy; and, abutting upon the narrow limits of the convent, became a very commodious and agreeable acquisition. This grant, I find, was made on March the 9th, in the eighteenth year of Henry, viz, 1234, being two years after the foundation of the monastery. The royal donor bestowed his favour with a good grace, by adding to it almost every immunity and privilege that could have been specified in the law-language

---

[†] The custom of affixing dates to deeds was not become general in the reign of Henry III.

of the times.—" Quare volumus prior, &c. habeant totam terram, &c. cum omnibus libertatibus in bosco et plano, in viis et semitis, pratis et pascuis; aquis et piscariis; infra burgum, et extra burgum cum soka et saca, Thol et Them, Infangenethef et Utfangenethef, et hamsocne et blodwite, et pecunia que dari solet pro murdro et forstal, et flemenestrick, et cum quietancia de omni scotto et geldo, et de omnibus auxiliis regum, vice comitum, et omn: ministralium suorum; et hidagio et exercitibus, et scutagiis, et tallagiis, et shiris et hundredis, et placitis et querelis, et warda et wardpeny, et opibus castellorum et pontium, et clausuris parcorum, et omni carcio et sumagio, et domor: regal: edificatione, et omnimoda reparatione, et cum omnibus aliis libertatibus." This grant was made out by Richard bishop of Chichester, then chancellor, at the town of Northampton, before the lord chief justiciary, who was the founder himself.

The charter of foundation of the Priory, dated 1233, comes next in order to be considered.* This my copy, taken from the

---

* CARTA PETRI ET CONVENTUS ECCLESIE WINTON. PRO FUNDATIONE PRIORATUS DE SELEBURNE, &c. DAT. 1233.

Omnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presens scriptum pervenerit. P. divina miseracione Winton ecclesie minister humilis salutem in Domino: Ex officio pastorali tenemur viros religiosos, qui pauperes spiritu esse pro Christo neglectis lucris temporalibus elegerunt; spirituali affectu diligere, fovere pariter et creare, eorumq; quieti sollicite providere; ut tanto uberiores fructus de continua in lege Dei meditatione percipiant, quanto a conturbationibus malignorum amplius fuerint ex patroni provisione et ecclesiastica defensione securi. Hinc est quod universitati vestre notificamus, nos divine caritatis instinctu, de assensu conventus ecclesie nostre Winton, fundasse domum religiosam, ordinis magni patris Augustini, in honore Dei et gloriose semper virginis ejusdem Dei genetricis Marie, apud Seleburne; ibidemque canonicos regulares instituisse: ad quorum sustentationem et hospitum et pauperum susceptionem, dedimus, concessimus, et presenti carta nostra confirmavimus eisdem canonicis, totam terram quam habuimus de dono Jocobi de Acangre: et totam terram, cursum aque, boscum et pratum que habuimus de dono Jacobi de Nortone; et totam terram boscum et redditum que habuimus de dono domini Henrici regis Anglie; cum omnibus predictarum possessionum pertinentiis. Dedimus etiam et concessimus in proprios usus eisdem canonicis ecclesiam predicte ville de Seleburne, et ecclesias de Basing, et de Basingestok, cum omnibus earundem ecclesiarum capellis, libertatibus, et aliis pertinenciis; salva honesta et sufficienti sustentatione vicariorum in predictis ecclesiis ministrantium; quorum presentatio ad priorem predicte domus religiose de Seleburne et canonicos ejusdem loci in perpetuum pertinebit. Preterea possessiones et redditus, ecclesias sive decimas, quas in episcopatu nostro adempti sunt, vel in posterum, Deo dante, justis modis poterunt adipisci, sub nostra et Winton ecclesie protectione suscepimus, et episcopalis auctoritate officii confirmavimus; eadem auctoritate firmiter inhibentes, ne quis locum, in quo divino sunt officio mancipati, seu alias eorum possessiones, invadere vi vel fraude vel ingenio malo occupare audeat, vel etiam retinere, aut fratres conversos, servientes, vel homines eorum aliqua violentia perturbare, sive fugientes ad eos causa salutis sue conservande a septis domus sue violenter presumat extraere. Precipimus autem ut in eadem domo religiosa de Seleburne ordo canonicus, et regularis conversatio, secundum regulam magni patris Augustini, quam primi inhabitatores professi sunt, in perpetuum observetur; et ipsa domus religiosa a cujuslibet alterius domus religiose subjectione libera permaneat, et in omnibus absoluta; salva in omnibus episcopali auctoritate, et Winton ecclesie dignitate. Quod ut in nosterum ratum permaneat et inconcussum, presenti scripto et sigilli nostri patrocinis duximus confirmandum. His testibus domino Waltero abbate de Hyda. Domino Walters Priore de sancto Swithuno, domino Stephano priore de Motesfonte, magistro Alano de

original, I have compared with Dugdale's copy, and find that they perfectly agree; except that in the latter the preamble and the names of the witnesses are omitted. Yet I think it proper to quote a passage from this charter—"Et ipsa domus religiosa a cujuslibet alterius domûs religiosæ subjectione libera permaneat, et in omnibus absoluta"—to show how much Dugdale was mistaken when he inserted Selborne among the alien priories; forgetting that this disposition of the convent contradicted the grant that he had published. In the Monasticon Anglicanum, in English, p. 119, is part of his catalogue of alien priories, suppressed 2 Henry V. viz. 1414, where may be seen as follows,

S. Sele, Sussex. SELEBURN. Shirburn.

This appeared to me from the first to have been an oversight, before I had seen my authentic evidences. For priories alien, a few conventual ones excepted, were little better than granges to foreign abbeys; and their priors little more than bailiffs, removeable at will: whereas the priory of Selborne possessed the valuable estates and manors of Selborne, Achangre, Norton, Brompden, Bassinges, Basingstoke, and Natele; and the prior challenged the right of pillory, thurcet, and furcas, and every manorial privilege.

I find next a grant from Jo. de Venur, or Venuz, to the prior of Selborne—"de tota mora [a moor or bog] ubi Beme oritur, usque ad campum vivarii, et de prato voc. Sydenmeade cum abutt: et de cursu aque molendini." And also a grant in reversion "unius virgate terre," [a yard land] in Achangre at the death of Richard Actedene his sister's husband, who had no child. He was to present a pair of gloves of one penny value to the prior and canons, to be given annually by the said Richard; and to quit all claim to the said lands in reversion, provided the prior and canons would engage annually to pay to the king, through the hands of his bailiffs of Aulton, ten shillings at four quarterly payments, "pro omnibus serviciis, consuetudinibus, exactionibus, et demandis."

Stoke; magistro Willo de sancte Marie ecclesia, tunc officiali nostro; Luca archidiacon' de surr' magistro Humfrido de Millers, Henrico & Hugone capellanis, Roberto de Clinchamp, et Petro Rossinol clericis, et multis aliis. Datum apud Wlnes[*] per manum P. de cancellis. In die sanctorum martirum Fabiani et Sebastiani. Anno Domi millesimo ducentesimo tricesimo tercio.

Seal, two saints and a bishop praying:

Legend: SV̄Ī. M. SITE BONI. PETR' PAVL' E PATRONI.

[*] Probably Wolvesey-house, near Winchester.

This Jo. de Venur was a man of property at Oakhanger, and lived probably at the spot now called Chapel-farm. The grant bears date the 17th year of the reign of Henry III. [viz. 1233.]

It would be tedious to enumerate every little grant for lands or tenements that might be produced from my vouchers. I shall therefore pass over all such for the present, and conclude this letter with a remark that must strike every thinking person with some degree of wonder. No sooner had a monastic institution got a footing, but the neighbourhood began to be touched with a secret and religious awe. Every person round was desirous to promote so good a work; and either by sale, by grant, or by gift in reversion, was ambitious of appearing a benefactor. They who had not lands to spare gave roads to accommodate the infant foundation. The religious were not backward in keeping up this pious propensity, which they observed so readily influenced the breasts of men. Thus did the more opulent monasteries add house to house, and field to field; and by degrees manor to manor: till at last "there was no place left;" but every district around became appropriated to the purposes of their founders, and every precinct was drawn into the vortex.

LETTER VIII.

Our forefathers in this village were no doubt as busy and bustling, and as important, as ourselves: yet have their names and transactions been forgotten from century to century, and have sunk into oblivion; nor has this happened only to the vulgar, but even to men remarkable and famous in their generation. I was led into this train of thinking by finding in my vouchers that Sir Adam Gurdon was an inhabitant of Selborne, and a man of the first rank and property in the parish. By Sir Adam Gurdon I would be understood to mean that leading and accomplished malecontent in the Mountfort faction, who distinguished himself by his daring conduct in the reign of Henry III. The first that we hear of this person in my papers is, that with two others he was bailiff of Alton before the sixteenth of Henry III. viz. about 1231, and then not knighted. Who Gurdon was, and whence he came, does not appear: yet there is reason to suspect that he was originally a mere soldier of fortune, who had raised himself by marrying women of property. The name of Gurdon does not seem to be known in the south ; but there is a name so like it in an adjoining kingdom, and which belongs to two or three noble families, that it is probable this remarkable person was a North Briton; and the more so, since the Christian name of Adam is a distinguished one to this day among the family of the Gordons. But, be this as it may, Sir Adam Gurdon has been noticed by all the writers of English history for his bold disposition and disaffected spirit, in that he not only figured during the successful rebellion of Leicester, but kept up the war after the defeat and death of that baron, entrenching himself in the woods of Hampshire, towards the town of Farnham. After the battle of Evesham, in which Mountfort fell, in the year 1265, Gurdon might not think it safe to return to his house for fear of a surprise; but cautiously fortified himself amidst the forests and woodlands with which he was so well acquainted. Prince Edward, desirous of putting an end to the troubles which had so long harrassed the kingdom, pursued the arch-rebel into his fastnesses; attacked his camp; leaped over the entrenchments; and, singling out Gurdon, ran him down, wounded him, and took him prisoner.*

There is not perhaps in all history a more remarkable instance of command of temper, and magnanimity, than this before us: that a young prince, in the moment of victory, when he had the fell adversary of the crown and royal family at his mercy, should be able to withhold his hand from that vengeance which the vanquished so well deserved. A cowardly disposition would have been blinded by resentment: but this gallant heir-apparent saw at once a method of converting a most desperate foe into a lasting friend. He raised the fallen veteran from the ground, he pardoned him, he admitted him into his confidence, and introduced him to the queen, then lying at Guildford, that very evening.* This unmerited and unexpected lenity melted the heart of the rugged Gurdon at once; he became in an instant a loyal and useful subject, trusted and employed in matters of moment by Edward when king, and confided in till the day of his death.

LETTER IX.

It has been hinted in a former letter that Sir Adam Gurdon had availed himself by marrying women of property. By my evidences it appears that he had three wives, and probably in the following order: Constantia, Ameria, and Agnes. The first of these ladies, who was the companion of his middle life, seems to have been a person of considerable fortune, which she inherited from Thomas Makerel, a gentleman of Selborne, who was either her father or uncle. The second, Ameria, calls herself the quondam wife of Sir Adam, "quæ fui uxor," &c. and talks of her sons under age. Now Gurdon had no son: and beside Agnes in another document says, "Ego Agnes quondam uxor Domini Adæ Gurdon in pura et ligea viduitate mea:" but Gurdon could not leave two widows; and therefore it seems probable that he had been divorced from Ameria, who afterwards married, and had sons. By Agnes Sir Adam had a daughter Johanna, who was his heiress, to whom Agnes in her life-time surrendered part of her jointure:—he had also a bastard son.

---

* M. Paris, p. 675, & Triveti Annale.

Sir Adam seems to have inhabited the house now called Temple, lying about two miles east of the church, which had been the property of Thomas Makerel.

In the year 1262 he petitioned the prior of Selborne in his own name, and that of his wife Constantia only, for leave to build him an oratory in his manor-house, "in curia sua." Licenses of this sort were frequently obtained by men of fortune and rank from the bishop of the diocese, the archbishop, and sometimes, as I have seen instances, from the pope; not only for convenience-sake, and on account of distance, and the badness of the roads, but as a matter of state and distinction. Why the owner should apply to the prior, in preference to the bishop of the diocese, and how the former became competent to such a grant, I cannot say; but that the priors of Selborne did take that privilege is plain, because some years afterward, in 1280, Prior Richard granted to Henry Waterford and his wife Nicholaa a license to build an oratory in their court-house, "curia sua de Waterford," in which they might celebrate divine service, saving the rights of the mother church of Basynges. Yet all the while the prior of Selborne grants with such reserve and caution, as if in doubt of his power, and leaves Gurdon and his lady answerable in future to the bishop, or his ordinary, or to the vicar for the time being, in case they should infringe the rights of the mother church at Selborne.

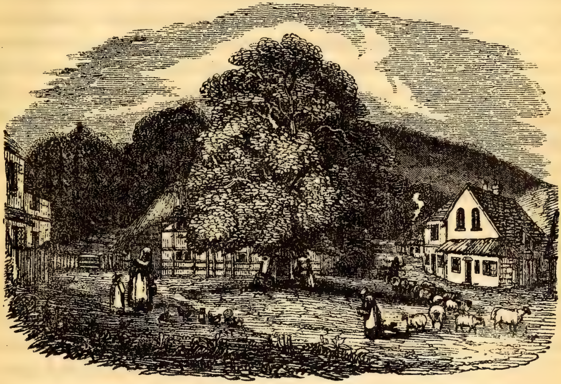
The manor-house called Temple is at present a single building, running in length from south to north, and has been occupied as a common farm-house from time immemorial. The south end is modern, and consists of a brew-house, and then a kitchen. The middle part is a hall twenty-seven feet in length, and nineteen feet in breadth; and has been formerly open to the top; but there is now a floor above it, and also a chimney in the western wall: the roofing consists of strong massive rafter-work ornamented with carved roses. I have often looked for the lamb and flag, the arms of the knights templars, without success; but in one corner found a fox with a goose on his back, so coarsely executed, that it required some attention to make out the device.

Beyond the hall to the north is a small parlour with a vast heavy stone chimney-piece; and, at the end of all, the chapel or oratory, whose massive thick walls and narrow windows at once bespeak great antiquity. This room is only sixteen feet by sixteen feet eight inches; and full seventeen feet nine inches in height. The ceiling is formed of vast joists, placed only five or six inches apart. Modern delicacy would not much approve of such a place of worship: for it has at present much more the appearance of a dungeon than of a room fit for the reception of people of condition. For the outside I refer the reader to the plate, in which Mr. Grimm has represented it with his usual accuracy. The field on which this oratory abuts is still called Chapel-field. The situation of this house is very particular, for it stands upon the immediate verge of a steep abrupt hill.

Not many years since this place was used for a hop-kiln, and was divided into two stories by a loft, part of which remains at present, and makes it convenient for peat and turf, with which it is stowed.

LETTER X.

The Priory at times was much obliged to Gurdon and his family. As Sir Adam began to advance in years he found his mind influenced by the prevailing opinion of the reasonableness and efficacy of prayers for the dead; and, therefore, in conjunction with his wife Constantia, in the year 1271, granted to the prior and convent of Selborne all his right and claim to a certain place, placea, called La Pleystow, in the village aforesaid, "in liberam, puram, et perpetuam elemosinam." This Pleystow,[*] locus ludorum, or play place, is a level area near the church of about forty-four yards by thirty-six, and is known now by the name of the Plestor.[†]



The Plestor.

It continues still, as it was in old times, to be the scene of recreation for the youths and children of the neighbourhood; and impresses an idea on the mind that this village, even in Saxon times, could not be the most abject of places, when the inhabitants thought proper to assign so spacious a spot for the sports and amusements of its young people.[‡]

As soon as the prior became possessed of this piece of ground, he procured a charter for a market[§] from king Henry III. and began to erect houses and stalls, "seldas," around it. From this period Selborne became a market town: but how long it enjoyed that privilege does not appear. At the same time Gurdon reserved to himself, and his heirs, a way through the said Plestor to a tenement and some crofts at the upper end, abutting on the south corner of the church-yard. This was, in old days, the manorial house of the street manor, though now a poor cottage; and is known at present by the modern name of Elliot's. Sir Adam also did, for the health of his own soul, and that of his wife Constantia, their predecessors and successors, grant to the priors and canons quiet possession of all the tenements and gardens, "curtillagia," which they had built and laid out on the lands in Selborne, on which he and his vassals, "homines," had undoubted right of common: and moreover did grant to the convent the full privilege of that right of common; and empowered the religious to build tenements and make gardens along the king's highway in the village of Selborne.

---

[*] In Saxon Pleᵹeꞅꞇoƿ or Pleᵹꞅꞇoƿ; viz. Plegestow, or Plegstow.

[†] At this juncture probably the vast oak, mentioned p. 5, was planted by the prior, as an ornament to his new acquired market place. According to this supposition the oak was aged 432 years when blown down.

[‡] For more circumstances respecting the Plestor, see Letter II. to Mr. Pennant.

[§] Bishop Tanner, in his Notitia Monastica, has made a mistake respecting the market and fair at Selborne: for in his references to Dodsworth, cart 54 Hen. III. m. 3. he says, "De mercatu, et feria de Seleburn." But this reference is wrong; for, instead of Seleburn, it proves that the place there meant was Lekeborne, or Legeborne, in the county of Lincoln. This error was copied from the index of the Cat. MSS. Angl. It does not appear that there ever was a chartered fair at Selborne. For several particulars respecting the present fair at Selborne see Letter XXVI. of these Antiquities.

From circumstances put together it appears that the above were the first grants obtained by the Priory in the village of Selborne, after it had subsisted about thirty-nine years: moreover they explain the nature of the mixed manor still remaining in and about the village, where one field or tenement shall belong to Magdalen-college in the university of Oxford, and the next to Norton Powlet, esq. of Rotherfield house; and so down the whole street. The case was, that the whole was once the property of Gurdon, till he made his grants to the convent; since which some belongs to the successors of Gurdon in the manor, and some to the college; and this is the occasion of the strange jumble of property. It is remarkable that the tenement and crofts which Sir Adam reserved at the time of granting the Plestor should still remain a part of the Gurdon-manor, though so desirable an addition to the vicarage that is not as yet possessed of one inch of glebe at home: but of late, viz. in January 1785, Magdalen-college purchased that little estate, which is life-holding, in reversion, for the generous purpose of bestowing it, and its lands, being twelve acres (three of which abut on the church-yard and vicarage-garden) as an improvement hereafter to the living, and an eligible advantage to future incumbents.

The year after Gurdon had bestowed the Plestor on the Priory, viz. in 1272, Henry III. king of England died, and was succeeded by his son Edward. This magnanimous prince continued his regard for Sir Adam, whom he esteemed as a brave man, and made him warden, "custos," of the forest of Wolmer.* Though

---

* Since the letters respecting Wolmer-forest and Ayles-holt, from p. 14 to 26, were printed, the author has been favoured with the following extracts:—

In the "Act of Resumption, 1 Hen. VII." it was provided, that it be not prejudicial to "Harry little emolument might hang to this appointment, yet are there reasons why it might be highly acceptable; and, in a few reigns after, it was given to princes of the blood.* In old days gentry resided more at home on their estates, and, having fewer resources of elegant in-door amusement, spent most of their leisure hours in the field and the pleasures of the chase. A large domain, therefore, at little more than a mile distance, and well-stocked with game, must have been a very eligible acquisition, affording him influence as well as entertainment; and especially as the manorial house of Temple, by its exalted situation, could command a view of near two-thirds of the forest.

That Gurdon, who had lived some years the life of an out-law, and at the head of an army of insurgents, was, for a considerable time, in high rebellion against his sovereign, should have been guilty of some outrages, and should have committed some depredations, is by no means matter of wonder. Accordingly we find a distringas against him, ordering him to restore to the bishop of Winchester some of the temporalities of that see, which he had taken by violence and detained; viz. some lands in Hocheleye,

---

at Lode, ranger of our forest of Wolmere, to him by oure letters patents before tyme gevyn."—Rolls of Parl. Vol. VI. p. 370.

In the 11 Hen. VII. 1495 "Warlham [Wardleham] and the office of forest [forester] of Wol mere" were held by Edmund duke of Suffolk.—Rolls, ib. 474.

Act of general pardon, 14 Hen. VIII. 1523, not to extend to "Rich. Bp. of Wynton [bishop Fox] for any seizure or forfeiture of liberties, &c., within the forest of Wolmer, Alysholt, and Newe Forest; nor to any person for waste, &c., within the manor of Wardlam, or parish of Wardlam [Wardleham;] nor to abusing, &c., of any office or fee, within the said forests of Wolmer or Alysholt, or the said park of Wardlam."—County Suth't Rolls prefixed to 1st. Vol. of Journals of the Lords, p. xciii. o.

To these may be added some other particulars, taken from a book lately published, entitled "An Account of all the Manors, Messuages, Lands, &c. in the different counties of England and Wales, held by Lease from the Crown; as contained in the Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the State and Condition of the Royal Forests," &c. London, 1787.

"Southampton."

P. 64, "A fee-farm rent of 31*l*. 2*s*. 11*d*. ont of the manors of east and west Wardleham; and also the office of lieutenant or keeper of the forest or chase of Aliceholt and Wolmer, with all offices, fees, commodities, and privileges thereto belonging.

"Names of lessees, William earl of Dartmouth and others (in trust.)

"Date of the last lease, March 23, 1780; granted for such term as would fill up the subsisting term to 31 years.

"Expiration March 23, 1811."

"Appendix, No. III."
"Southampton."
"Hundreds—Selborne and Finchdeane."
"Honours and manors," &c.

"Aliceholt forest, three parks there.

"Bensted and Kingsley; a petition of the parishioners concerning the three parks in Aliceholt forest"

William, first earl of Dartmouth, and paternal grandfather to the present lord Stawel, was a lessee of the forests of Aliceholt and Wolmer before brigadier-general Emanuel Scroope Howe.

* See Letter II. of these Antiquities.

and a mill.* By a breve, or writ, from the king he is also enjoined to readmit the bishop of Winchester, and his tenants of the parish and town of Farnham, to pasture their horses, and other larger cattle, "averia," in the forest of Wolmer, as had been the usage from time immemorial. This writ is dated in the tenth year of the reign of Edward, viz. 1282.

All the king's writs directed to Gurdon are addressed in the following manner: "Edwardus, Dei gratia, &c. dilecto et fideli suo Ade Gurdon salutem;" and again, "Custodi foreste sue de Wolvemere."

In the year 1293 a quarrel between the crews of an English and a Norman ship, about some trifle, brought on by degrees such serious consequences, that in 1295 a war broke out between the two nations. The French king, Philip the Hardy, gained some advantages in Gascony; and, not content with those, threatened England with an invasion, and, by a sudden attempt, took and burnt Dover.

Upon this emergency Edward sent a writ to Gurdon, ordering him and four others to enlist three thousand soldiers in the counties of Surrey, Dorset, and Wiltshire, able-bodied men, "tam sagittare quam balistare potentes:" and to see that they were marched, by the feast of All Saints, to Winchelsea, there to be embarked aboard the king's transports.

The occasion of this armament appears also from a summons to the bishop of Winchester to parliament, part of which I shall transcribe on account of the insolent menace which is said therein to have been denounced against the English language:—"qualiter rex Franciæ de terra nostra Gascon nos fraudulenter et cautelose decepit, eam nobis nequiter detinendo . . . vero predictis fraude et nequitia non contentus, ad expugnationem regni nostri classe maxima et bellatorum copiosa multitudine congregatis, cum quibus regnum nostrum et regni ejusdem incolas hostiliter jam invasurus, linguam Anglicam, si concepte iniquitatis proposito detestabili potestas correspondeat, quod Deus avertat, omnino de terra delere proponit." Dated 30th September, in the year of king Edward's reign xxiii.†

The above are the last traces that I can discover of Gurdon's appearing and acting in public. The first notice that my evidences give of him is, that, in 1232, being the 16th of Henry III.

---

* Hocheleye, now spelt Hawkley, is in the hundred of Selborne, and has a mill at this day.

† Reg. Wynton, Stratford, but query Stratford; for Stratford was not bishop of Winton till 1323, near thirty years afterwards.

he was the king's bailiff, with others, for the town of Alton. Now, from 1232 to 1295 is a space of sixty-three years; a long period for one man to be employed in active life! Should any one doubt whether all these particulars can relate to one and the same person, I should wish him to attend to the following reasons why they might. In the first place, the documents from the priory mention but one Sir Adam Gurdon, who had no son lawfully begotten: and in the next, we are to recollect that he must have probably been a man of uncommon vigour both of mind and body; since no one, unsupported by such accomplishments, could have engaged in such adventures, or could have borne up against the difficulties which he sometimes must have encountered: and, moreover, we have modern instances of persons that have maintained their abilities for near that period.

Were we to suppose Gurdon to be only twenty years of age in 1232, in 1295 he would be eighty-three; after which advanced period it could not be expected that he should live long. From the silence, therefore, of my evidences it seems probable that this extraordinary person finished his life in peace, not long after, at his mansion of Temple. Gurdon's seal had for its device—a man, with a helmet on his head, drawing a cross-bow; the legend, "Sigillum Ade de Gurdon;" his arms were, "Goulis, iii floures argent issant de testes de leopards."*

If the stout and unsubmitting spirit of Gurdon could be so much influenced by the belief and superstition of the times, much more might the hearts of his ladies and daughter. And accordingly we find that Ameria, by the consent and advice of her sons, though said to be all under age, makes a grant for ever of some lands down by the stream at Durton; and also of her right of the common of Durton itself.† Johanna, the daughter and heiress of Sir Adam, was married, I find, to Richard Achard; she also grants to the prior and convent lands and tenements in the village of Selborne, which her father obtained from Thomas Makerel; and also all her goods and chattels in Selborne for the consideration of two hundred pounds sterling. This last business was transacted in the first year of Edward II. viz. 1307. It has been observed before that Gurdon had a natural son: this person was called by the name of John Dastard, alias Wastard, but more probably Bastard; since bastardy in those days was not deemed any disgrace, though dastardy was esteemed the greatest. He was married to Gunnorie Duncun; and had a tenement and some land granted him in Selborne by his sister Johanna.

---

* From the collection of Thomas Martin, Esq. in the Antiquarian Repertory, p. 109, No. XXXI.

† Durton, now called Dorton, is still a common for the copyholders of Selborne manor.

LETTER XI.

The Knights-Templars,* who have been mentioned in a former letter, had considerable property in Selborne; and also a preceptory at Sudington, now called Southington, a hamlet lying one mile to the east of the village. Bishop Tanner mentions only two such houses of the Templars in all the county of Southampton, viz. Godesfield, founded by Henry de Blois, bishop of Winchester, and South Badeisley, a prceeptory of the Knights-Templars, and afterwards of St. John of Jerusalem, valued at one hundred and eighteen pounds sixteen shillings and seven pence per annum. Here then was a preceptory unnoticed by antiquaries, between the village and Temple. Whatever the edifice of the preceptory might have been, it has long since been dilapidated, and the whole hamlet contains now only one mean farmhouse, though there were two in the memory of man.

---

* THE MILITARY ORDERS OF THE RELIGIOUS.

The Knights-Hospitalars of St. John of Jerusalem, afterwards called Knights of Rhodes, now of Malta, came into England about the year 1100, 1 Hen. I.

The Knights-Templars came into England pretty early in Stephen's reign, which commenced in 1135. The order was dissolved in 1312, and their estates given by act of parliament to the Hospitalars in 1323, (all in Edw. II.) though many of their estates were never actually enjoyed by the said Hospitalars. Vid. Tanner, p. xxiv. x.

The commandries of the Hospitalars, and preceptories of Templars, were each subordinate to the principal house of their respective religion in London. Although these are the different denominations which Tanner at p. xxviii. assigns to the cells of these different orders, yet throughout the work very frequent instances occur of preceptories attributed to the Hospitalars; and if in some passages of Notitia Monast. commandries are attributed to the Templars, it is only where the place afterwards became the property of the Hospitalars, and so is there indifferently styled preceptory or commandry; see p. 243, 263, 276, 577, 678. But, to account for the first observed inaccuracy, it is probable the preceptories of the Templars, when given to the Hospitalars, were still vulgarly, however, called by their old name of preceptories; whereas in propriety the societies of the Hospitalars were indeed (as has been said) commandries. And such deviation from the strictness of expression in this case might occasion those societies of Hospitalars also to be indifferently called preceptories, which had originally been vested in them, having never belonged to the Templars at all.—See in Archer, p. 609. Tanner, p. 300, col. 1. 720, note *e*.

It is observable that the very statute for the dissolution of the Hospitalars holds the same language; for there, in the enumeration of particulars, occur "commandries, preceptories." Codex, p. 1190. Now this intercommunity of names, and that in an act of parliament too, made some of our ablest antiquaries look upon a preceptory and commandry as strictly synonymous; accordingly we find Camden, in his Britannia, explaining præceptoria in the text by a commandry in the margin, p. 356, 510. J. L.

Commandry, a manor or chief messuage with lands, &c. belonging to the priory of St. John of Jerusalem; and he who had the government of such house was called the commander, who could not dispose of it but to the use of the priory, only taking thence his own sustenance, according to his degree, who was usually a brother of the same priory. Cowell. He adds (confounding these with preceptories) they are in many places termed Temples, as Temple Bruere in Lincolnshire, &c. Preceptories were possessed by the more eminent sort of Templars, whom the chief master created and called Præceptores Templi. Cowell, who refers to Stephens de Jurisd. lib. 4, c. 10, num. 27.

Placita de juratis et assis coram Salom. de Roff et sociis suis justic. Itiner. apud Wynton. &c. anno regni R. Edwardi fil. Reg. Hen. octavo.—"et Magr. Milicie Templi in Angl. ht emandasse panis, et suis [cerevisiæ] in Sodington, et nescint q°. war, et—et magist. Milicie Templi non ven io distr. Chapter-house, Westminster.

It has been usual for the religious of different orders to fall into great dissensions, and especially when they were near neighbours. Instances of this sort we have heard of between the monks of Canterbury; and again between the old abbey of St. Swythun, and the comparatively new minster of Hyde in the city of Winchester.* These feuds arose probably from different orders being crowded within the narrow limits of a city, or garrison-town, where every inch of ground was precious, and an object of contention. But with us, as far as my evidences extend, and while Robert Saunford was master,† and Richard Carpenter was preceptor, the Templars and the Priors lived in an intercourse of mutual good offices.

My papers mention three transactions, the exact time of which cannot be ascertained, because they fell out before dates were usually inserted; though probably they happened about the middle of the thirteenth century; not long after Saunford became master. The first of these is that the Templars shall pay to the priory of Selborne, annually, the sum of ten shillings at two half yearly payments from their chamber, "camera," at Sudington, "per manum preceptoris, vel ballivi nostri, qui pro tempore fuerit ibidem," till they can provide the prior and canons with an equivalent in lands or rents within four or five miles of the said convent. It is also further agreed that, if the templars shall be in arrears for one year, that then the prior shall be empowered to distrain upon their live stock in Bradeseth. The next matter was a grant from Robert de Saunford to the priory for ever, of a good and sufficient road, " cheminum," capable of admitting carriages, and proper for the drift of their larger cattle, from the way which extends from Sudington towards Blakemere, on to the lands which the convent possesses in Bradeseth.

---

* NOTITIA MONASTICA, P. 155.

"Winchester, Newminster. King Alfred founded here first only a house and chapel for the learned monk Grimbald, whom he had brought out of Flanders: but afterwards projected, and by his will ordered, a noble church or religious house to be built in the cemetery on the north side of the old minster or cathedral; and designed that Grimbald should preside over it. This was begun A. D. 901, and finished to the honour of the Holy Trinity, Virgin Mary, and St Peter, by his son king Edward, who placed therein secular canons: but A. D. 963 they were expelled, and an abbot and monks put in possession by bishop Ethelwold.

"Now the churches and habitations of these two societies being so very near together, the differences which were occasioned by their singing, bells, and other matters, arose to so great a height, that the religious of the new monastery thought fit, about A. D. 1119, to remove to a better and more quiet situation without the walls, on the north part of the city called Hyde, where king Henry I. at the instance of Will. Gifford, bishop of Winton, founded a stately abbey for them. St. Peter was generally accounted patron; though it is sometimes called the monastery of St. Grimbald, and sometimes of St. Barnabas," &c.

A few years since a county bridewell, or house of correction, has been built on the immediate site of Hyde Abbey. In digging up the old foundations the workmen found the head of a crosier in good preservation.

† Robert Saunforde was master of the Temple in 1241; Guido de Foresta was the next in 1292. The former is fifth in a list of the masters in a MS. Bib. Cotton. Nero. E. VI.

The third transaction (though for want of dates we cannot say which happened first and which last) was a grant from Robert Samford to the priory of a tenement and its appurtenances in the village of Selborne, given to the Templars by Americus de Vasci.* This property, by the manner of describing it,—" totum tenementum cum omnibus pertinentiis suis, scilicet in terris, et hominibus, in pratis et pascuis, et nemoribus," &c. seems to have been no inconsiderable purchase, and was sold for two hundred marks sterling, to be applied for the buying of more land for the support of the holy war.

Prior John is mentioned as the person to whom Vasci's land is conveyed. But in Willis's list there is no prior John till 1339, several years after the dissolution of the order of the Templars in 1312; so that unless Willis is wrong, and has omitted a prior John since 1262, (that being the date of his first prior) these transactions must have fallen out before that date.

I find not the least traces of any concerns between Gurdon and the Knights-Templars; but probably after his death his daughter Johanna might have, and might bestow, Temple on that order in support of the holy land: and, moreover, she seems to have been moving from Selborne when she sold her goods and chattels to the priory, as mentioned above.

Temple no doubt did belong to the knights, as may be asserted, not only from its name, but also from another corroborating circumstance of its being still a manor tithe-free; " for, by virtue of their order," says Dr. Blackstone, " the lands of the Knights-Templars were privileged by the pope with a discharge from tithes."

Antiquaries have been much puzzled about the terms preceptores and preceptorium, not being able to determine what officer or edifice was meant. But perhaps all the while the passage quoted above from one of my papers "per manum preceptoris vel ballivi nostri, qui pro tempore fuerit ibidem," may help to explain the difficulty. For if it be allowed here that preceptor and ballivus are synonymous words, then the brother who took on him that office resided in the house of the Templars at Sudington, a preceptory; where he was their preceptor, superintended their affairs, received their money; and, as in the instance there mentioned, paid from their chamber, "camera," as directed: so that, according to this explanation, a preceptor was no other than a steward, and a preceptorium was his residence. I am well aware that, according to strict Latin, the vel should have been seu or sive, and the order of the words "preceptoris nostri, vel ballivi, qui"—et "ibidem" should have been ibi; ibidem necessarily having reference to two or more persons: but it will hardly be thought fair to apply the niceties of classic rules to the Latinity of the thirteenth century, the writers of which seem to have aimed at nothing further than to render themselves intelligible.

---

* Americus Vasci, by his name, must have been an Italian, and had been probably a soldier of fortune, and one of Gurdon's captains. Americus Vespucio, the person who gave name to the new world, was a Florentine.

There is another remark that we have made, which, I think, corroborates what has been advanced; and that is, that Richard Carpenter, preceptor of Sudington, at the time of the transactions between the Templars and Selborne Priory, did always sign last as a witness in the three deeds: he calls himself frater, it is true, among many other brothers, but subscribes with a kind of deference, as if, for the time being, his office rendered him an inferior in the community.*

---

* In two or three ancient records relating to St. Oswald's hospital in the city of Worcester printed by Dr. Nash, p. 227 and 228, of his collections for the history of Worcestershire, the words preceptorium and preceptoria signify the mastership of the said hospital: "ad preceptorium sive magisterium presentavit—preceptorii sive magisterii patronus. Vacavit dicta preceptoria seu magisterium—ad preceptoriam et regimen dicti hospitalis—Te preceptorem sive magistrum prefecimus."

Where preceptorium denotes a building or apartment it may probably mean the master's lodgings, or at least the preceptor's apartment, whatsoever may have been the office or employment of the said preceptor.

A preceptor is mentioned in Thoresby's Ducatus Leodinensis, or History of Leeds, p. 225, and a deed witnessed by the preceptor and chaplain before dates were inserted.—Du Fresne's Supplement: "Preceptoriæ, prædia preceptoribus assignata." Cowell, in his Law Dictionary, enumerates sixteen preceptoriæ, or preceptories, in England, but Sudington is not among them. It is remarkable that Gurtlerus, in his Historia Templariorum Amstel. 1691, never once mentions the word preceptor or preceptorium.

LETTER XII.

THE ladies and daughters of Sir Adam Gurdon were not the only benefactresses to the Priory of Selborne; for, in the year 1281, Ela Longspee obtained masses to be performed for her soul's health; and the prior entered into an engagement that one of the convent should every day say a special mass for ever for the said benefactress, whether living or dead. She also engaged within five years to pay to the said convent one hundred marks of silver for the support of a chantry and chantry-chaplain, who should perform his masses daily in the parish church of Selborne.* In the east end of the south aisle there are two sharp-pointed Gothic niches; one of these probably was the place under which these masses were performed; and there is the more reason to suppose as much, because, till within these thirty years, this space was fenced off with Gothic wooden railing, and was known by the name of the south chancel.†

The solicitude expressed by the donor plainly shows her piety and firm persuasion of the efficacy of prayers for the dead; for she seems to have made every provision for the payment of the sum stipulated within the appointed time; and to have felt much anxiety lest her death, or the neglect of her executors or assigns, might frustrate her intentions. "Et si contingat me in solucione predicte pecunie annis predictis in parte aut in toto deficere, quod absit; concedo et obligo pro me et assignatis meis, quod Vice-Comes - - - Oxon et - - - - - qui pro tempore fuerint, per omnes terras et tenementa, et omnia bona mea mobilia et immobilia ubicunque in balliva sua fuerint inventa ad solucionem predictam faciendam possent nos compellere." And again—"Et si contingat dictos religiosos labores seu expensas facere circa predictam pecuniam, seu circa partem dicte pecunie; volo quod dictorum religiosorum impense et labores levantur ita quod predicto priori vel uni canonicorum suorum superhiis simplici verbo credatur sine alterius honere probacionis; et quod utrique predictorum virorum in unam marcam argenti pro cujuslibet distrincione super me facienda tenear.—Dat. apud Wareborn die sabati proxima ante festum St. Marci evangeliste, anno regni regis Edwardi tertio decimo."[*]

---

* A chantry was a chapel joined to some cathedral or parish church, and endowed with annual revenues for the maintenance of one or more priests to sing mass daily for the soul of the founder, and others.

† For what is said more respecting this chantry see Letter III. of these Antiquities. Mention is made of a Nicholas Langrish, capellanus de Selborne, in the time of Henry VIII. Was he chantry-chaplain to Ela Longspee, whose masses were probably continued to the time of the reformation? More will be said of this person hereafter.

But the reader perhaps would wish to be better informed respecting this benefactress, of whom as yet he has heard no particulars.

The Ela Longspee therefore above-mentioned was a lady of high birth and rank, and became countess to Thomas de Newburgh, the sixth earl of Warwick: she was the second daughter of the famous Ela Longspee, countess of Salisbury, by William Longspee, natural son of king Henry II. by Rosamond.

Our lady, following the steps of her illustrious mother,[†] was a great benefactress to the university of Oxford, to the canons of Oseney, the nuns of Godstow, and other religious houses in Oxfordshire. She died very aged in the year 1300,[‡] and was buried before the high altar in the abbey church of Oseney, at the head of the tomb of Henry D'Oily, under a flat marble, on which was inlaid her portraiture, in the habit of a vowess, engraved on a copper-plate"—Edmonson's History and Genealogical Account of the Grevilles, p. 23.

LETTER XIII.

The reader is here presented with five forms respecting the choosing of a prior.[§] Such evidences are rare and curious, and

---

[*] Ancient deeds are often dated on a Sunday, having been executed in churches and churchyards for the sake of notoriety, and for the conveniency of procuring several witnesses to attest.

[†] Ela Longspee, countess of Salisbury, in 1232 founded a monastery at Lacock, in the county of Wilts, and also another at Hendon, in the county of Somerset, in her widowhood, to the honour of the Blessed Virgin and St. Bernard.—Camden.

[‡] Thus she survived the foundation of her chantry at Selborne fifteen years. About this lady and her mother consult Dugdale's Baronage, I. 72, 175, 177 —Dugdale's Warwickshire, I. 383,—Leland's Itin. II. 45.

[§] CARTA PETENS LICENTIAM ELIGENDI PRELATUM A DOMINO EPISCOPO WINTONIENSI.

Defuncto prelato forma petendi licentiam eligendi.

Domino et patri in Christo reverendo domino et P. Dei gratia Wintoniensi episcopo, devoti su filii supprior monasterii de S. Wintoniensis dioceseos salutem cum subjectione humili, reverentiam, et honorem. Monasterio nostro de S. in quo sub protectione vestra vivimus, sub habitu regulari, Prioris solacio destituto per mortem bone memorie, &c. quondam Prioris nostri, qui tali hora in aurora diem clausit extremum, vestre paternitati reverende et dominationi precipue istum nostrum et nostri monasterii casum flebilem cum merore nunciamus; ad vestre paternitatis refugium fratres nostres A. et C. canonicos destinantes, rogando et petendo devote quatenus nobis dignemini licenciam tribuere, ut monasterio predicto, Prioris regimine destituto, providere possi-

throw great light upon the general monastico-ecclesiastical history of this kingdom, not yet sufficiently understood.

mus, invocata Spiritus sancti gratia, per electionem canonicam de Priore. Actum in monasterio predicto 5 kalend. &c. anno Domini, &c. Valeat reverenda paternitas vestra semper in Domino.

Forma licencie concesse.

P. Dei gratia Wintoniensis episcopus dilectis in Christo filiis suppriori et conventui talis loci salutem, gratiam, et benedictionem. Viduitatem monasterii vestri vacantis per mortem quondam R. Prioris vestri, cujus anime propicietur altissimus, paterno compacientes affectu, petitam a nobis eligendi licenciam vobis concedimus, ut patronus. Datum apud, &c. 3 kalend. Jul. anno consecrationis nostre tertio.

Forma decreti post electionem conficiendi.

In nomine Domini nostri Jhesu Christi, Amen. Monasterio beate Marie talis loci Winton. dioc. solacio destituto per mortem R. quondam Prioris ipsius; ac corpore ejus, prout moris est, ecclesiastice sepulture commendato; petita cum devocione licentia per fratres K. et. canonicos a ven. in Christo patre et domino domino P. Dei gratia Wintoniensi episcopo ejusdem monasterii patrono, eligendi priorem, et optenta; die dato, a toto capitulo ad eligendum vocati fuere evocandi, qui debuerunt, voluerunt, et potuerunt comode electioni prioris in monasterio predicto interesse: omnes canonici in capitulo ejusdem ecclesie convenerunt tali die, anno Dom. &c. ad tractandum de electione sui prioris facienda; qui, invocata Spiritus Sancti gratia, ad procedendum per formam scrutinii concencientes.

Modus procedendi ad electionem per formam scrutinii.

Omnibus in capitulo congregatis qui debent volunt et possunt comode interesse electioni eligendi sunt tres de capitulo[*] non nostro obediencias ores,[†] qui erunt scrutatores, et sedebunt in angulo capituli; et primo requirent vota sua propria, videlicet, duo requirent tertium et duo alterum, &c. dicendo sic, "Frater P. inquem concentis ad eligendum in prelatum nostrum?" quibus examinatis, et dictis eorum per vicem ex ipsis in scriptura redactis, vocabunt ad se omnes fratres singillatim, primo suppriorem, &c. Et unus de tribus examinatoribus scribet dictum cujuslibet. Celebrato scrutinio, publicare db coram omnibus. Facta ptmodu concensum collectione apparebit in quem pars major capituli et sanior concentit; quo viso, major pars dicet minori, "Cum major pars et sanior capituli nostri concenciat in fratrem R. ipse est eligendus, unde, si placet, ipsum communiter eligamus;" si vero omnes acquieverint, tunc ille qui majorem vocem habet in capitulo surgens dicet, "Ego frater R. pro toto capitulo eligo fratrem R. nobis in pastorem;" et omnes dicent; "Placet nobis." Et incipient, "Te Deum laudamus." Si vero in unum concordare nequiverint, tunc hiis, qui majorem vocem habet inter illos qui majorem et saniorem partem capituli constituerint, dicet, "Ego pro me et illis qui mecum concenciunt in fratrem R. eligo ipsum in," &c. Et illi dicent, "Placet nobis," &c.

Forma ricte presentandi electum.

Reverendo in Christo patri et domino domino P. Dei gratia Winton. episcopo devoti sui fili frater R. Supprior conventualis beate Marie de tali loco, et ejusdem loci Conventus, cum subjectione humili, omnem obedienciam, reverenciam, et honorem. Cum conventualis ecclesia beate Marie talis loci, in qua sub protectione vestra vivimus sub habitu regulari, per mortem felicis recordationis R. quondam prioris nostri destituta ecclesia priore, qui 6to Kalend. Jul. in aurora anno Dom. &c. diem clausit extremum; de corpore ejus, prout moris est, ecclesiastice tradito sepulture; petita a vobis, tanquam a Domino, et vero ejusdem ecclesie patrono et pastore, licencia eligendi priorem et optenta; convenientibus omnibus canonicis predicte ecclesie in capitulo nostro, qui voluerunt debuerunt et potuerunt comode electioni nostre interesse, tali die anno Dom. supradicto, invocata Spiritus Sancti gratia, fratrem R. de C. ejusdem ecclesie canonicum unanimi assensu et voluntate in priorem nostrum, ex puris votis singulorum, unanimiter eligimus. Quem reverende paternitati vestre et dominacioni precipue Priorem vero patrono nostro et pastore confirmandum, si placet, tenore presentium presentamus; dignitatem vestram humiliter et devote rogantes, quatenus, dicte electioni felicem prebere volentes assensum, eidem R. electo nostro nunc confirmabitis, et quod vestrum est pastorali solicitudine impendere dignemini. In cujus rei testimonium presentes litteras sigillo capituli nostri signatas paternitati vestre transmittimus. Valeat reverenda paternitas vestra semper in Domino. Datum tali loco die et anno supradictis. Omnes et singuli, per fratres A. B. et C. ejusdem ecclesie canonicos de voluntate tocius conventus

---

[*] Fratres canonicos. See Forma decreti, &c.

[†] Obedientiores sc. more regular. In virtute obedientiæ occurs in *Not. Visit.*

In the year 1324 there was an election for a prior at Selborne; when some difficulties occurring, and a devolution taking place, application was made to Stratford, who was bishop of Winchester at that time, and of course the visitor and patron of the convent at the spot above-mentioned.*

An extract from REG. STRATFORD. Winton.

P. 4. "Commissio facta sub-priori de Selebourne" by the bishop enjoining him to preserve the discipline of the order in the convent during the vacancy made by the late death of the prior, ("super pastoris solatio destituta,") dated 4th. kal. Maii. ann. 2do. sc. of his consecration. [sc. 1324.]

P. 6. "Custodia Prioratus de Seleburne vacantis," committed by the bishop to Nicholas de la - - -, a layman, it belonging to the bishop "ratione vacationis ejusdem," in July 1324, ibid. "negotium electionis de Selebourne. Acta coram Johanne Episcopo, &c. 1324 in negotio electionis de fratre Waltero de Insula concanonico prioratus de Selebourne," lately elected by the sub-prior and convent, by way of scrutiny: that it appeared to the bishop, by certificate from the dean of Alton, that solemn citation and proclamation had been made in the church of the convent where the election was held, that any who opposed the said election or elected should appear. Some difficulties were started, which the bishop overruled, and confirmed the election, and admitted the new prior sub hac forma:—

"In Dei nomine Amen. Ego Johannes permissione divina, &c. te Walterum de Insula ecclesie de Selebourne nostre dioceseos nostrique patronatus vacantis, canonicum et cantorem, virum utique providum, et discretum, literarum scientia preditum, vita moribus et conversatione merito commendatum, in ordine sacer-

---

ad inquirenda vota singulorum constitutos, secreto et singillatim requisiti; tandem publicato scrutinio et facta votorum colectione inventum est, majorem et seniorem partem tocius capituli dicte ecclesie in fratrem S. de B. dicte ecclesie canonicum unanimiter et concorditer concencisse; vel sic, quando inventum omnes canonicos dicte ecclesie preter duos in fratrem, A. D. quibus statim majori parti eligendum adquiescenter: frater k. supprior ecclesie memorate, juxta potestatem sibi a toto conventu traditam, vice consociorum suorum et sua ac tocius conventus, dictum fratrem S. de B. in priorem ejusdem ecclesie elegit, sub hac forma; "Ego frater supprior conventualis ecclesie beate Marie talis loci, potestate et auctoritate mihi a toto conventu dicte ecclesie tradita et commissa, quando, puplicato scrutinio et omnibus circa hoc rite peractis, inveni majorem et partem seniorem tocius capituli nostri in fratrem S. de B. virum providum unanimiter concencisse, ipsum nobis et ecclesie nostre, vice tocius conventus, in priorem eligendum; et eidem electioni subscribo; cui electioni omnes canonici nostri concencerunt, et subscripserunt."—"Ego frater de C. presenti electioni concencio, et subscribo." Et sic de singulis electoribus in cujus rei testimonium sigillum capituli nostri apponi fecimus ad presentes.

* Stratford was bishop of Winchester from 1323 to 1333, when he was translated to Canterbury.

dotali et etate legitima constitutum, de legitimo matrimonio procreatum, in ordine et religione Sancti Augustini de Selebourne expresse professum, in spiritualibus et temporalibus circumspectum, jure nobis hac vice devoluto in hac parte, in dicte ecclesie de Selebourne perfectum priorem; curam et administrationem ejusdem tibi in spiritualibus et temporalibus committentes. Dat. apud Selebourne XIII kalend. Augusti anno supradicto."

There follows an order to the sub-prior and convent pro obedientia:

A mandate to Nicholas above-named to release the Priory to the new prior:

A mandate for the induction of the new prior.

LETTER XIV.

"In the year 1373 Wykeham, bishop of Winchester, held a visitation of his whole diocese; not only of the secular clergy through the several deaneries, but also of the monasteries, and religious houses of all sorts, which he visited in person. The next year he sent his commissioners with power to correct and reform the several irregularities and abuses which he had discovered in the course of his visitation.

"Some years afterward, the bishop having visited three several times all the religious houses throughout his diocese, and being well informed of the state and condition of each, and of the particular abuses which required correction and reformation, besides the orders which he had already given, and the remedies which he had occasionally applied by his commissioners, now issued his injunctions to each of them. They were accommodated to their several exigencies, and intended to correct the abuses introduced, and to recal them all to a strict observation of the rules of their respective orders. Many of these injunctions are still extant, and are evident monuments of the care and attention with which he discharged this part of his episcopal duty."*

Some of these injunctions I shall here produce; and they are such as will not fail, I think, to give satisfaction to the antiquary, both as never having been published before, and as they are a curious picture of monastic irregularities at that time.

The documents that I allude to are contained in the Notabilis

---

* See Lowth's Life of Wykeham.

Visitatio de Seleburne, held at the Priory of that place, by Wykeham in person, in the year 1387.

This evidence, in the original, is written on two skins of parchment; the one large, and the other smaller, and consists of a preamble, thirty-six items, and a conclusion, which altogether evince the patient investigation of the visitor, for which he had always been so remarkable in all matters of moment, and how much he had at heart the regularity of those institutions, of whose efficacy in their prayers for the dead he was so firmly persuaded. As the bishop was so much in earnest, we may be assured that he had nothing in view but to correct and reform what he found amiss; and was under no bias to blacken, or misrepresent, as the commissioners of Thomas Lord Cromwell seem in part to have done at the time of the reformation.* We may therefore with reason suppose that the bishop gives us an exact delineation of the morals and manners of the canons of Selborne at that juncture; and that what he found they had omitted he enjoins them; and for what they had done amiss, and contrary to their rules and statutes, he reproves them; and threatens them with punishment suitable to their irregularities.

This visitatio is of considerable length, and cannot be introduced into this work; we shall therefore only take some notice, and make some remarks, on the most singular items as they occur.

In the preamble the visitor says—"Considering the charge lying upon us, that your blood may not be required at our hands, we came down to visit your Priory, as our office required: and every time we repeated our visitation we found something still not only contrary to regular rules, but also repugnant to religion and good reputation."

In the first article after the preamble—"he commands them on their obedience, and on pain of the greater excommunication, to see that the canonical hours by night and by day be sung in their choir, and the masses of the Blessed Mary, and other accustomed masses, be celebrated at the proper hours with devotion, and at moderate pauses; and that it be not allowed to any to absent themselves from the hours and masses, or to withdraw before they are finished."

Item 2d. "He enjoins them to observe that silence to which they are so strictly bound by the rule of Saint Augustine at stated times, and wholly to abstain from frivolous conversation."

---

* Letters of this sort from Dr. Layton to Thomas Lord Cromwell are still extant.

ITEM 4th. "Not to permit such frequent passing of secular people of both sexes through their convent, as if a thoroughfare, from whence many disorders may and have arisen."

ITEM 5th. "To take care that the doors of their church and Priory be so attended to that no suspected and disorderly females, 'suspectæ et aliæ inhonestæ,' pass through their choir and cloister in the dark;" and to see that the doors of their church between the nave and the choir, and the gates of their cloister opening into the fields, be constantly kept shut until their first choir-service is over in the morning, at dinner time, and when they meet at their evening collation.*

ITEM 6th mentions that several of the canons are found to be very ignorant and illiterate, and enjoins the prior to see that they be better instructed by a proper master.

ITEM 8th. The canons are here accused of refusing to accept of their statutable clothing year by year, and of demanding a certain specified sum of money, as if it were their annual rent and due. This the bishop forbids, and orders that the canons shall be clothed out of the revenue of the Priory, and the old garments be laid by in a chamber and given to the poor, according to the rule of Saint Augustine.

In ITEM 9th is a complaint that some of the canons are given to wander out of the precincts of the convent without leave; and that others ride to their manors and farms, under pretence of inspecting the concerns of the society, when they please, and stay as long as they please. But they are enjoined never to stir either about their own private concerns or the business of the convent without leave from the prior: and no canon is to go alone, but to have a grave brother to accompany him.

The injunction in ITEM 10th, at this distance of time, appears rather ludicrous; but the visitor seems to be very serious on the occasion, and says that it has been evidently proved to him that some of the canons, living dissolutely after the flesh, and not after the spirit, sleep naked in their beds without their breeches and shirts, "absque femoralibus et camisiis."† He enjoins that these culprits shall be punished by severe fasting, especially if they shall be found to be faulty a third time; and threatens the prior and sub-prior with suspension if they do not correct this enormity.

---

* A Collation was a meal or repast on a fast day in lieu of a supper.

† The rule alluded to in ITEM 10th, of not sleeping naked, was enjoined the Knights Templars, who also were subject to the rules of Saint Augustine.—See Gurtleri Hist. Templariorum.

In Item 11th the good bishop is very wroth with some of the canons, whom he finds to be professed hunters and sportsmen, keeping hounds, and publicly attending hunting matches. These pursuits, he says, occasion much dissipation, danger to the soul and body, and frequent expense; he, therefore, wishing to extirpate this vice wholly from the convent, "radicibus extirpare," does absolutely enjoin the canons never intentionally to be present at any public noisy tumultuous huntings; or to keep any hounds, by themselves or by others, openly or by stealth, within the convent or without.*

In Item 12th he forbids the canons in office to make their business a plea for not attending the service of the choir; since by these means either divine worship is neglected or their brother canons are overburdened.

By Item 14th we are informed that the original number of canons at the Priory of Selborne was fourteen; but that at this visitation they were found to be let down to eleven. The visitor therefore strongly and earnestly enjoins them that, with all due speed and diligence, they should proceed to the election of proper persons to fill up the vacancies, under pain of the greater excommunication.

In Item 17th the prior and canons are accused of suffering, through neglect, notorious dilapidations to take place among their manorial houses and tenements, and in the walls and enclosures of the convent itself, to the shame and scandal of the institution; they are therefore enjoined, under pain of suspension, to repair all defects within the space of six months.

Item 18th charges them with grievously burthening the said Priory by means of sales, and grants of liveries† and corrodies.‡

---

* Considering the strong propensity in human nature towards the pleasures of the chase, it is not to be wondered that the canons of Selborne should languish after hunting, when, from their situation so near the precincts of Wolmer-forest, the king's hounds must have been often in hearing, and sometimes in sight from their windows.—If the bishop was so offended at these sporting canons, what would he have said to our modern fox-hunting divines?

† "Liberationes, or liberaturæ, allowances of corn, &c. to servants delivered at certain times, and in certain quantities, as clothes were among the allowances from religious houses to their dependants.—See the corrodies granted by Croyland Abbey.—History of Croyland, Appendix, No. XXXIV.

"It is not improbable that the word in after-ages came to be confined to the uniform of the retainers or servants of the great, who were hence called livery servants.—Sir John Cullum's Hist. of Hawsted.

‡ A corrody is an allowance to a servant living in an abbey or priory.

The bishop, in ITEM 19th, accuses the canons of neglect and omission with respect to their perpetual chantry-services.

ITEM 20th. The visitor here conjures the prior and canons not to withhold their original alms, "eleemosynas;" nor those that they were enjoined to distribute for the good of the souls of founders and benefactors: he also strictly orders that the fragments and broken victuals, both from the hall of their prior and their common refectory, should be carefully collected together by their eleemosynarius, and given to the poor without any diminution; the officer to be suspended for neglect or omission.

ITEM 23d. He bids them distribute their pittances, pitancias,"*
regularly on obits, anniversaries, festivals, &c.

ITEM 25th. All and every one of the canons are hereby inhibited from standing godfather to any boy for the future, "ne compatres alicujus pueri de cetero fieri presumatis," unless by express license from the bishop obtained; because from such relationship favour and affection, nepotism, and undue influence, arise, to the injury and detriment of religious institutions.†

ITEM 26th. The visitor herein severely reprimands the canons for appearing publicly in what would be called in the universities an unstatutable manner, and for wearing of boots, "caligæ de Burneto, et sotularium——in ocrearum loco, ad modum sotularium."‡

It is remarkable that the bishop expresses more warmth against this than any other irregularity; and strictly enjoins them, under pain of ecclesiastical censures, and even imprisonment if necessary (a threat not made use of before,) for the future to wear boots,

---

* "Pitancia, an allowance of bread and beer, or other provision to any pious use, especially to the religious in a monastery, &c. for augmentation of their commons."—Gloss. to Kennet's Par. Antiq.

† "The relationship between sponsors and their god-children, who were called spiritual sons and daughters, was formerly esteemed much more sacred than at present. The presents at christenings were sometimes very considerable: the connection lasted through life, and was closed with a legacy. This last mark of attention seems to have been thought almost indispensable; for, in a will, from whence no extracts have been given, the testator left every one of his god-children a bushel of barley."—Sir John Cullum's Hist. of Hawsted.

"D. Margaretæ filiæ Regis primogenitæ, quam filiolam, quia ejus in baptismo compater fuit, appellat, cyphum aureum et quadraginta libras, legavit."—Archbishop Parker, de Antiquitate Eccles. Brit. speaking of Archbishop Morton.

‡ Du Fresne is copious on caligæ of several sorts. "Hoc item de Clericis, presertim beneficiatis: caligis scacatis (chequered) rubeis, et viridibus publice utentibus dicimus esse censendum." Statu. Eccles Tutel. The chequered boots seem to be the highland plaid stockings.—"Burnetum l. s. Brunetum, pannus non ex lana nativi coloris confectus."—"Sotularium, i. e. subtalaris, quia sub talo est. Peculium genus, quibus maxime Monachi nocte utebantur in æstate; in hyeme vero Soccis."

This writer gives many quotations concerning Sotularia, which were not to be made too shapely; nor were the caligæ to be laced on too nicely "ocreis seu botis," according to the regular usage of their ancient order.

Item 29th. He here again, but with less earnestness, forbids them foppish ornaments, and the affectation of appearing like beaux with garments edged with costly furs, with fringed gloves, and silken girdles trimmed with gold and silver. It is remarkable that no punishment is annexed to this injunction.

Item 31st. He here singly and severally forbids each canon not admitted to a cure of souls to administer extreme unction, or the sacrament, to clergy or laity; or to perform the service of matrimony, till he has taken out the license of the parish priest.

Item 32d. The bishop says in this item that he had observed and found, in his several visitations, that the sacramental plate and cloths of the altar, surplices, &c. were sometimes left in such an uncleanly and disgusting condition as to make the beholders shudder with horror;—"quod aliquibus sunt horrori;"* he therefore enjoins them for the future to see that the plate, cloths, and vestments, be kept bright, clean, and in decent order: and, what must surprise the reader, adds—that he expects for the future that the sacrist should provide for the sacrament good wine, pure and unadulterated; and not, as had often been the practice, that which was sour, and tending to decay,—he says further, that it seems quite preposterous to omit in sacred matters that attention to decent cleanliness, the neglect of which would disgrace a common convivial meeting.†

Item 33d says that, though the relics of saints, the plate, holy vestments, and books of religious houses, are forbidden by canonical institutes to be pledged or lent out upon pawn; yet, as the visitor finds this to be the case in his several visitations, he therefore strictly enjoins the prior forthwith to recal those pledges, and to restore them to the convent; and orders that all the papers and title deeds thereto belonging should be safely deposited, and kept under three locks and keys.

---

* "Men abhorred the offering of the Lord." 1 Sam. chap. ii. v. 17. Strange as this account may appear to modern delicacy, the author, when first in orders, twice met with similar circumstances attending the sacrament at two churches belonging to two obscure villages. In the first he found the inside of the chalice covered with birds' dung; and in the other the communion-cloth soiled with cabbage and the greasy drippings of a gammon of bacon. The good dame at the great farm-house, who was to furnish the cloth, being a notable woman, thought it best to save her clean linen, and so sent a foul cloth that had covered her own table for two or three Sundays before.

† "—————— ne turpe toral, ne sordida mappa
Corruget nares; ne non et cantharus, et lanx
Ostendat tibi te ——————"

In the course of the Visitatio Notabilis the constitutions of Legate Ottobonus are frequently referred to. Ottobonus was afterwards Pope Adrian V. and died in 1276. His constitutions are in Lyndewood's Provinciale, and were drawn up in the 52d of Henry III.

In the Visitatio Notabilis the usual punishment is fasting on bread and beer; and in cases of repeated delinquency on bread and water. On these occasions quarta feria, et sexta feria, are mentioned often, and are to be understood of the days of the week numerically on which such punishment is to be inflicted.

LETTER XV.

Though bishop Wykeham appears somewhat stern and rigid in his visitatorial character towards the Priory of Selborne, yet he was on the whole a liberal friend and benefactor to that convent, which, like every society or individual that fell in his way, partook of the generosity and benevolence of that munificent prelate.

"In the year 1377 William of Wykeham, out of his mere good will and liberality, discharged the whole debts of the prior and convent of Selborne, to the amount of one hundred and ten marks eleven shillings and sixpence;* and, a few years before he died, he made a free gift of one hundred marks to the same Priory: on which account the Prior and convent voluntarily engaged for the celebration of two masses a day by two canons of the convent for ten years, for the bishop's welfare, if he should live so long; and for his soul if he should die before the expiration of this term."†

At this distance of time it seems matter of great wonder to us how these societies, so nobly endowed, and whose members were exempt by their very institution from every means of personal and family expense, could possibly run in debt without squandering their revenues in a manner incompatible with their function.

Religious houses might sometimes be distressed in their revenues by fires among their buildings, or large dilapidations from storms, &c.; but no such accident appears to have befallen the Priory at Selborne. Those situate on public roads, or in great towns, where there were shrines of saints, were liable to be intruded on by travellers, devotees, and pilgrims; and were subject to the importunity of the poor, who swarmed at their gates to partake of doles and broken victuals. Of these disadvantages some convents used to complain, and especially those at Canterbury; but this Priory, from its sequestered situation, could seldom be subject to either of these inconveniences, and therefore we must attribute its frequent debts and embarrassments, well endowed as it was, to the bad conduct of its members, and a general inattention to the interests of the institution.

---

* Yet in ten years time we find, by the Notabilis Visitatio, that all their relics, plate, vestments, title-deeds, &c. were in pawn.

† Lowth's Life of Wykeham.

LETTER XVI.

Beaufort was bishop of Winchester from 1405 to 1447; and yet, notwithstanding this long episcopate, only tom. I. of Beaufort's Register is to be found. This loss is much to be regretted, as it must unavoidably make a gap in the history of Selborne Priory, and perhaps in the list of its priors.

In 1410 there was an election for a prior, and again in 1411.

In vol. I. p. 24, of Beaufort's Register, is the instrument of the election of John Wynchestre to be prior—the substance as follows:

Richard Elstede, senior canon, signifies to the bishop that brother Thomas Weston, the late prior, died October 18th, 1410, and was buried November 11th.—That the bishop's license to elect having been obtained, he and the whole convent met in the chapter-house, on the same day, about the hour of vespers, to consider of the election:—that brother John Wynchestre, then sub-prior, with the general consent, appointed the 12th of November, ad horam ejusdem diei capitularem, for the business:—when they met in the chapter-house, post missam de sancto Spiritu, solemnly celebrated in the church;—to wit, Richard Elstede; Thomas Halyborne; John Lemyngton, sacrista; John Stepe, cantor; Walter Ffarnham; Richard Putworth, celerarius; Hugh London; Henry Brampton, alias Brompton; John Wynchestre, senior; John Wynchestre, junior;—then "Proposito primitus verbo Dei," and then ympno "Veni Creator Spiritus" being solemnly sung, cum "versiculo et oratione," as usual, and his letter of licence, with the appointment of the hour and place of election, being read, alta voce, in valvis of the chapter-house

—John Wynchestre, senior, the sub-prior, in his own behalf and that of all the canons, and by their mandate, "quasdam monicionem et protestacionem in scriptis redactas fecit, legit, et interposuit"—that all persons disqualified, or not having right to be present, should immediately withdraw; and protesting against their voting, &c.—that then having read the constitution of the general council "Quia propter," and explained the modes of proceeding to election, they agreed unanimously to proceed "per viam seu formam simplicis compromissi;" when John Wynchestre, sub-prior, and all the others (the commissaries undernamed excepted) named and chose brothers Richard Elstede, Thomas Halyborne, John Lemyngton the sacrist, John Stepe. chantor, and Richard Putworth, canons, to be commissaries, who were sworn each to nominate and elect a fit person to be prior: and empowered by letters patent under the common seal, to be in force only until the darkness of the night of the same day;—that they, or the greater part of them, should elect for the whole convent, within the limited time, from their own number, or from the rest of the convent;—that one of them should publish their consent in common before the clergy and people:—they then all promised to receive as prior the person these five canons should fix on. These commissaries seceded from the chapter-house to the refectory of the Priory, and were shut in with master John Penkester, bachelor of laws; and John Couke and John Lynne, perpetual vicars of the parish churches of Newton and Selborne; and with Sampson Maycock, a public notary; where they treated of the election; when they unanimously agreed on John Wynchestre, and appointed Thomas Halyborne, to choose him in common for all, and to publish the election, as customary; and returned long before it was dark to the chapter-house, where Thomas Halyborne read publicly the instrument of election; when all the brothers, the new prior excepted, singing solemnly the hymn "Te Deum laudamus," fecerunt deportari novum electum, by some of the brothers, from the chapter-house to the high altar of the church;* and the hymn being sung, dictisque versiculoet oratione consuetis in hac parte, Thomas Halyborne, mox tunc ibidem, before the clergy and people of both sexes solemnly published the election in vulgari. Then Richard Elstede, and the whole convent by their proctors and nuncios appointed for the purposes, Thomas Halyborne and John Stepe required several times the assent of the elected; "et tandem post diutinas interpellationes, et deliberationem providam penes se habitam, in hac parte divine nolens, ut asseruit, resistere voluntati," within the limited time he signified his acceptance in the usual written form of words. The bishop is then supplicated to confirm their election, and do the needful, under common seal, in the chapter-house. November 14, 1410.

---

* It seems here as if the canons used to chair their new-elected prior from the chapter-house to the high altar of their convent-church. In letter XXI., on the same occasion, it is said—"et sic canentes dictum electum ad majus altare ecclesie deduximus, ut apud nos moris est."

The bishop, January 6, 1410, apud Esher in camera inferiori, declared the election duly made, and ordered the new prior to be inducted—for this the archdeacon of Winchester was written to; "stallumque in choro, et locum in capitulo juxta morem preteriti temporis," to be assigned him; and every thing beside necessary to be done.

BEAUFORT'S REGISTER, Vol. I.

P. 2. Taxatio spiritualis Decanatus de Aulton, Ecclesia de Selebourn, cum Capella,—xxx marc. decima x lib. iii sol. Vicaria de Selebourn non taxatur propter exilitatem.

P. 9. Taxatio bonorum temporalium religiosorum in Archidiac. Wynton.

Prior de Selebourn habet meneria de

Bromdene taxat. ad	xxx s. ii d.
Apud Schete ad	xvii s.
P. Selebourne ad	vi lib.
In civitate Wynton de reddit. . . .	vi lib. viii ob.
Tannaria sua taxat. ad.	x lib. s.

Summa tax. xxxviii lib. xiiii d. ob. Inde decima vi lib. s. q. ob.

LETTER XVII.

INFORMATION being sent to Rome respecting the havock and spoil that was carrying on among the revenues and lands of the Priory of Selborne, as we may suppose by the bishop of Winchester, its visitor, Pope Martin,* as soon as the news of these proceedings came before him, issued forth a bull, in which he enjoins his commissary immediately to revoke all the property that had been alienated.

---

* Pope Martin V. chosen about 1417. He attempted to reform the church, but died in 1431, just as he had summoned the council of Basil.

In this instrument his holiness accuses the prior and canons of having granted away (they themselves and their predecessors) to certain clerks and laymen their tithes, lands, rents, tenements, and possessions, to some of them for their lives, to others for an undue term of years, and to some again for a perpetuity, to the great and heavy detriment of the monastery: and these leases were granted, he continues to add, under their own hands, with the sanction of an oath and the renunciation of all right and claims, and under penalties, if the right was not made good.—But it will be best to give an abstract from the bull.

N. 298. Pope Martin's bull touching the revoking of certaine things alienated from the Priory of Seleburne, Pontif. sui ann. 1.

"Martinus Eps. servus servorum Dei. Dilecto filio Priori de Suthvale* Wyntonien. dioc. Salutem & apostolicam ben. Ad audientiam nostram pervenit quam tam dilecti filii prior et conventus monasterii de Seleburn per Priorem soliti gubernari ordinis S^{ti}. Augustini Winton. dioc. quam de predecessores eorum decimas, terras, redditus, domos, possessiones, vineas,† et quedam alia bona ad monasterium ipsum spectantia, datis super hoc litteris, interpositis juramentis, factis renuntiationibus, et penis adjectis, in gravem ipsius monasterii lesionem nonnullis clericis et laicis, aliquibus eorum ad vitam, quibusdam vero ad non modicum tempus, & aliis perpetuo ad firmam, vel sub censu annuo concesserunt; quorum aliqui dicunt super hiis a sede aplica in communi forma confimationis litteras impetrasse. Quia vero nostra interest lesis monasteriis subvenire—[He the Pope here commands]—ea ad jus et proprietatem monasterii studeas legitime revocare," &c.

The conduct of the religious had now for some time been generally bad. Many of the monastic societies, being very opulent, were become voluptuous and licentious, and had deviated entirely from their original institutions. The laity saw with indignation the wealth and possessions of their pious ancestors perverted to the service of sensuality and indulgence; and spent in gratifications highly unbecoming the purposes for which they were given. A total disregard to their respective rules and discipline drew on the monks and canons a heavy load of popular odium. Some good men there were who endeavoured to oppose the general delinquency; but their efforts were too feeble to stem the torrent of monastic luxury. As far back as the year 1381 Wickliffe's principles and doctrines had made some progress, were well received by men who wished for a reformation, and were defended and maintained by them as long as they dared; till the bishops and clergy began to be so greatly alarmed, that they procured an act to be passed by which the secular arm was empowered to support the corrupt doctrines of the church; but the first Lollard was not burnt until the year 1401.

---

* Should have been no doubt Southwick, a priory under Portsdown.

† Mr. Barrington is of opinion that anciently the English vinea was in almost every instance an orchard; not perhaps always of apples merely, but of other fruits; as cherries, plums, and currants. We still say a plum or cherry-orchard. See vol. III. of Archæologia.

In the instance above the pope's secretary might insert vineas merely because they were a species of cultivation familiar to him in Italy.

The wits also of those times did not spare the gross morals of the clergy, but boldly ridiculed their ignorance and profligacy. The most remarkable of these were Chaucer, and his contemporary, Robert Langelande, better known by the name of Piers Plowman. The laughable tales of the former are familiar to almost every reader; while the visions of the latter are but in few hands. With a quotation from the Passus Decimus of this writer I shall conclude my letter; not only on account of the remarkable prediction therein contained, which carries with it somewhat of the air of a prophecy; but also as it seems to have been a striking picture of monastic insolence and dissipation; and a specimen of one of the keenest pieces of satire now perhaps subsisting in any language, ancient or modern.

"Now is religion a rider, a romer by streate;
A leader of love-days, and a loud begger;
A pricker on a palfrey from maner to maner,
A heape of hounds at his arse, as he a lord were.
And but if his knave kneel, that shall his cope bring,
He loureth at him, and asketh him who taught him curtesie.
Little had lords to done, to give lands from her heirs,
To religious that have no ruth if it rain on her altars.
In many places ther they persons be, by himself at ease:
Of the poor have they no pity, and that is her charitie;
And they letten hem as lords, her lands lie so broad.
And there shal come a king,* and confess you religious;
And beate you, as the bible telleth, for breaking your rule,
And amend monials, and monks, and chanons,
And put hem to her penaunce ad pristinum statum ire."

---

* F. l. a. "This prediction, although a probable conclusion concerning a king who after a time would suppress the religious houses, is remarkable. I imagined it might have been foisted into the copies in the reign of king Henry VIII., but it is to be found in MSS. of this poem older than the year 1400." fol. l. a. b.

"Again, where he, Piers Plowman, alludes to the Knights Templars, lately suppressed. he says,

"——— Men of holie kirk
Shall turn as templars did; the tyme approacheth nere."

"This, I suppose, was a favourite doctrine in Wickliffe's discourses." Warton's History of English Poetry, Vol. I. p. 282.

LETTER XVIII.

William of Waynflete became bishop of Winchester in the year 1447, and seems to have pursued the generous plan of Wykeham in endeavouring to reform the Priory of Selborne.

When Waynflete came to the see he found prior Stype, alias Stepe, still living, who had been elected as long ago as the year 1411.

Among my documents I find a curious paper of the things put into the custody of Peter Bernes the sacrist, and especially some relics: the title of this evidence is "No. 50, Indentura prioris de Selborne quorundam tradit. Petro Bernes sacristæ, ibidem, ann. Hen. VI. - - - - una cum confiss. ejusdem Petri script."* The occasion of this catalogue, or list of effects, being drawn between the prior and sacrist does not appear, nor the date when; only that it happened in the reign of Hen. VI. This transaction probably took place when Bernes entered on his office; and there is the more reason to suppose that to be the case, because the list consists of vestments and implements, and relics, such as belonged to the church of the Priory, and fell under the care of the sacrist. For the numerous items I shall refer the curious reader to the Note, and shall just mention the relics, although they are not all specified; and the state of the live stock of the monastery at that juncture.

---

* Hec indentura facta die lune proxime post ffestum natalium Dni anno *regis* Henrici sexti post conquestum anglie v. - - - - inter ffratrem Johannem Stepe priorem ecclesie beate Marie de Selborne & Petrum Bernes sacrist. ibidem videlicet quod predictus prior deliveravit prefato Petro omnia subscripta In primis xxii amit xxxi aubes vid. v. sine parura pro quadragesima xxii manicul. Item xxii stole Item viii casule vid. iii albe pro quadragesima Item xi dalmatic. vid. i debit. Item xvi cape vid. iiii veteres Item unam amittam i albam cum paruris unum manipulum i stolam i casulam et duas dalmaticas de dono Johannis Combe capellani de Cicestria pro diebus principalibus Item i amittam i aubam cum paruris i manupulum i stolam i casulam de dono ffratris Thome Halybone canonicis Item i amittam i aubam cum paruris i manupulum i stolam i casulam pertinentem ad altare sancte Catherine virginis pro priore Item i amittam ii aubas cum paruris ii manipul ii stolas et ii casulas pertinentes ad altare sancti Petri de dono patris Ricardi holte. Item de dono ejusdem ii tuella vid. i cum fruictello et i canvas pro eodem altare Item i tuellum pendentem ad terram pro quadragesima Item vi tuell cum ffruictibus xv tuell sine ffruictell. Item iiii tuell pro lavatore Item v corporas Item ii ffruictell pro summo altare sine tuellis Item ii coopertor pro le ceste Item ii pallias de serico debili Item i velum pro quadragesima Item i tapetum viridi coloris pro summo altare ii ridell cum iiii ridellis parvis pertinent. ad dict. altare Item vii offretor vid. v debit. Item iiii vexilla Item iiii pelves iii quessones vid. i de serico Item ii super altaria Item quinq; calices vid. iiii de auro Item ii cruettes de argento de dono dni Johannis Combe capellani de Cicestre Item viii cruettes de peuter Item i coupam argent. et deaur. Item ii *osculator argent.* Item i osculatorium cum osse *digiti auricular* S^{ti}. *Johannis Baptiste* Item i crux argent. et deaur. non radicat. Item turribulum argent et deaur. Item i anulum cum saphiro Item i aliud anulum i politum aureum Item i anulum argent. et deauratum S^{ti}. *Edmundi.* Item i concha cum pereo infixo Item i cistam argent. et deaur. Item i imaginem beate Marie argent. et deaurat. Item i parvam crucem *cum* v *reliquiis* Item i *junctorum* S^{ti}. *Ricardi* Item i tecam pro reliquiis imponend Item i *calefactor* S^{ti}. *Ricardi* Item iiii candelebra vid. ii de stagno et ii de ferro Item i *pecten* S^{ti}. *Ricardi* Item ii viell de cristall. *In* parte fract Item i pelvim de coper ad lavator Item ii *osculat. de coper* Item i parvum terribulum de latyn Item i vas de coper pro frank et sence consecrand Item i pixidem de juery pro corpore Christi Item ii vasa de plumbo pro oleo conservando Item i patellam eneam ferro ligat. Item i tripodem ferr. Item i costrell contum ii lagen et i potrell Item ii babyngvres Item ii botelles de corio vid. i de quarte et i de pynte Item iii anul. arg. et i pixidem S^{te} Marie de Waddon Item ( ) Instrumenta pro Saudyng Item i ledbnyff Item i

"Item 2. *osculator.* argent.

"Item 1. *osculatorium* cum *osse digiti auricular.—S^{ti}. Johannis Baptistæ.**

"Item 1. parvam crucem cum V. reliquiis.

"Item 1. anulum argent. et deauratum St. Edmundi.†

"Item 2. osculat. de coper.

"Item 1. junctorium St. Ricardi.‡

"Item 1. pecten St. Ricardi."§

The staurum, or live stock, is quite ridiculous, consisting only of "2 vacce, 1 sus, 4 hoggett. et 4 porcell." viz. two cows, one sow, four porkers, and four pigs.

---

shasshobe Item I securim Item II scabell. de ferro pro cancell Item I plane Item I cistam sine cerura Item XIIII sonas Item XIX taperes ponder XIII ℔ et dimid Item II torches ponder XX ℔ Item XII ℔ cere et dimid. Item de candelis de cera ponder VI ℔ Item I ℔ de frank et sence Item I lagenam olei Item IX pondera de plumbo (Vide de stauro in tergo) et in tergo scribuntur hæc, "II vacce I sus IIII hoggett et IIII porcell."

* How the convent came by the bone of the little finger of St. John the Baptist does not appear; probably the founder, while in Palestine, purchased it among the Asiatics, who were at that time great traders in relics. We know from the best authority that as soon as Herod had cruelly beheaded that holy man, "his disciples came and took up the body and buried it, and went and told Jesus." Matt. iv. 12.—Further would be difficult to say.

† November 20, in the calendar, Edmund king and martyr, in the 9th century. See also a Sanctus Edmundus in Godwin, among the archbishops of Canterbury, in the 13th century; his surname Rich, in 1234.

‡ April 3, ibid. Richard bishop of Chichester, in the 13th century; his surname De la Wich, in 1245.

Junctorium, perhaps a joint or limb of St. Richard; but what particular joint the religious were not such osteologists as to specify. This barbarous word was not to be found in any dictionary consulted by the author.

§ "Pecten inter ministeria sacra recensetur, quo scil. sacerdotes ac clerici, antequam in ecclesiam procederent, crines pecterent. E quibus colligitur monachos, tunc temporis, non omnino tonsos fuisse."—Du Fresne.

The author remembers to have seen in great farm houses a family comb chained to a post for the use of the hinds when they came into their meals.

LETTER XIX.

Stepe died towards the end of the year 1453, as we may suppose pretty far advanced in life, having been prior forty-four years.

On the very day that the vacancy happened, viz. January 26, 1453-4, the sub-prior and convent petitioned the visitor—"vos unicum levamen nostrum, et spem unanimiter rogamus, quatinus eligendum ex nobis unum confratrem de gremio nostro, in nostra religione probatum et expertem, licenciam vestram paternalem cum plena libertate nobis concedere dignemini graciose."

Reg. Waynflete, tom. I.

Instead of the licence requested we find next a commission "custodie prioratus de Selebourne durante vacatione," addressed to brother Peter Berne, canon-regular of the priory of Selebourne, and of the order of St. Augustine, appointing him keeper of the said priory, and empowering him to collect and receive the profits and revenues, and "alia bona" of the said priory; and to exercise in every respect the full power and authority of a prior; but to be responsible to the visitor finally, and to maintain this superiority during the bishop's pleasure only. This instrument is dated from the bishop's manor-house in Southwark, March 1, 1453-4, and the seventh of his consecration.

After this transaction it does not appear that the chapter of the Priory proceeded to any election: on the contrary, we find that at six months' end from the vacancy the visitor declared that a lapse had taken place; and that therefore he did confer the priorship on canon Peter Berne.—"Prioratum vacantem et ad nostram collationem, seu provisionem jure ad nos in hac parte per lapsum temporis legitime devolutu spectantem, tibi (sc. P. Berne) de legitimo matrimonio procreato, &c.—conferimus," &c. This deed bears date July 28, 1454.

Reg. Waynflete, tom I. p. 69.

On February 8, 1462, the visitor issued out a power of sequestration against the Priory of Selborne on account of notorious dilapidations which threatened manifest ruin to the roofs, walls, and edifices of the said convent; and appointing John Hammond, B. D. rector of the parish church of Hetlegh, John Hylling, vicar of the parish church of Newton Valence, and Walter Gorfin, inhabitant of the parish of Selborne, his sequestrators, to exact, collect, levy, and receive, all the profits and revenues of the said convent: he adds "ac ea sub areto, et tuto custodiatis, custodirive faciatis;" as they would answer it to the bishop at their peril.

In consequence of these proceedings prior Berne, on the last day of February, and the next year, produced a state of the revenues of the Priory, No. 381, called "A paper conteyning the value of the manors and lands pertayning to the Priory of Selborne. 4 Edward III. with a note of charges yssuing out of it."*

[*] SELEBORNE PRIORATUS.

SUMMA totalis valoris maneriorum terrarum tenementorum et premissorum ejusdem Prioratus in ffesto Sti. Michaelis Archang. anno secundo Regis Edvardi 4ti. ut patet Rotul. de valoribus liberat. $\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{IIII}}$ VI li. (i. e. LXXXVI li.) x s. VI d.

Inde in redditibus resolutis domino pape domino Archiepiscopo et in diversis ffeodis certis personis concessis ac aliis annualibus reprisis in eisdem Rotul. de valoribus annotatis per annum XIIII li. XIX s. V d.

Et remanet de claro valore LXXI li. x s. VIII d.

Videlicet Assignantur pro	Quatuor canonicis et quatuor ffamulis deo et ecclesie ibid. servientibus pro eorum vadiis vestur. et diet. ut patet per bill inde fact. per annum XXX li.
	Diversis creditoribus pro eorum debitis persolvendis et patet per parcell inde fact. XV li. XV s. IIII d.
	Reparacionibus Ecclesiarum domorum murorum et clausurarum ejusdem Prioratus per annum XV li. XV s. IIII d.
	Annua pencione Domini Prioris ei assignata per annum quousque remanet X li.

SELBORNE PRIORATUS.

Modo sequitor de Reformatione premissorum.

Redditus omn. ffirmis et Pencionibus.	Summa total. valorum. ibid. misis et desperatis inde deductis prout patet per declaracionem Dni Petri Prioris de Seleborne ad man. Dni nostri Wynton apud Palacium suum de Wolsley presentat. per ipsum ultimo die ffebr. Ann. Domini MCCCCLXII. et penes ipsum remanet.	LXXI li. x s. VIII d unde per ipsum Dnum nostrum Wynton assignantur in fforma sequente videlicet.
Assignantur ut supra.	Pro quatuor canonicis et quatuor ffamulis deo et ecclesie ibid. servientibus pro eorum Diet. vadiis et vestur. ut patet per bill inde fact.	XXX li.
	Pro annua pencione Prioris quosque *remanet*.	X li.
	Pro diversis creditoribus pro eorum debitis persolvendis ut patet per bill inde fact.	XV li. XV s. IIII d. per II annos ad XXXI li. X s. VIII d. ultra LV li. XIIII d. de vendit. stauri.
	Pro diversis reparacionibus ecclesiarum domorum murorum et clausurarum ut patet bill.	XV li. XV s. IIII d. per II annos ad XXXI li. X s. VIII d. Summa total. valoris pro debitis et reparacionibus assignat. cum LV li. XIIII d. de vendit. Stauri ut supra CXVIII li. II s. VI d.

From circumstances in this curious document, it is plain that the sequestration produced good effects; for in it are to be found bills of repairs to a considerable amount.

By this evidence also it appears that there were at that juncture only four canons at the Priory;* and that these, and their four household servants, during this sequestration for their clothing, wages, and diet, were allowed per ann. xxx lib.; and that the annual pension of the lord prior, reside where he would, was to be x lib.

In the year 1468, prior Berne, probably wearied out by the dissensions and want of order that prevailed in the convent, resigned his priorship into the hands of the bishop.

Reg. Waynflete, tom. I. pars I^{ma}, fol. 157.

March 28, A. D. 1468. "In quadam alta camera juxta magnam portam manerii of the bishop of Wynton de Waltham coram eodem rev. patre ibidem tunc sedente, Peter Berne, prior of Selborne, ipsum prioratum in sacras, et venerabiles manus of the bishop, viva voce libere resignavit: and his resignation was admitted before two witnesses and a notary-public. In consequence, March 29th, before the bishop, in capella manerii sui ante dicti pro tribunali sedente, comparuerunt fratres" Peter

Debita que debentur ibid. per diversos tenentes et ffirmarios ad festum S^{ti}. Michaelis anno tertio Regis Edvardi 4^{ti}. videlicet.

Abbas de Derford de ffeod ffirme sua ad IX li. VI s. VIII d. per annum a retro.	xx li. VII s. XI d.
Thomas Perkyns armig. ffirmarius Rectorie de Estworlam pro uno anno finiente ad ffestum S^{ti}. Mich. anno II. Regis Edvardi 4^{ti}.	LX s.
Johannes Shalmere ball de Selborne debet	LXXV s.
Ricardus Cawry debet de eodem anno	VI s.
	Summa XXVII li. VIII s. XI d.
Thomas Perkyns armig. debet de ffirme sua predicta ad festum S^{ti}. Mich. ann. VII et ultra feod. suum ad xx s. per annum.	VII li. VI s. VIII d.
Thomas lusher debet pro ffirme sua ad XL s. per annum cum feod. suis ad xx s. per annum.	C. s.
Hugo Pakenham debet de reddit. suo ad xx s. per ann.	C. s.
Abbas de Derford debet de ffeod ffirme sua ultra xx li. VII s. XI d. ut supra pro annis III VII. et V. Regis Edvardi	VIII li.
Walterus Berlond ffirmarius de *Shene* debet	IX li. V s. II d.
Henr. Shafter. ffirmarius *ffeod* de Basynstoke	XII li. IIII d.
Henr. Iode nuper ffirmarius manerii de *Chede* debet	xx li.
Total LXXXXIV li. XII d.	
	Summa LXVI li. XII s. VI d.

---

* If Bishop Wykeham was so disturbed (see Notab. Visitat.) to find the number of canons reduced from fourteen to eleven, what would he have said to have seen it diminished below one third of that number.

Berne, Thomas London, William Wyndesor, and William Paynell, alias Stretford, canons regular of the priory, "capitulum, et conventum ejusdem ecclesie facientes; ac jus et voces in electione futura prioris dicti prioratus solum et in solidum, ut asseruerunt, habentes;" and after the bishop had notified to them the vacancy of a prior, with his free license to elect, deliberated awhile, and then, by way of compromise, as they affirmed, unanimously transferred their right of election to the bishop before witnesses. In consequence of this the bishop, after full deliberation, proceeded, April 7th, "in capella manerii sui de Waltham," to the election of a prior; "et fratrem Johannem Morton, priorem ecclesie conventualis de Reygate dicti ordinis S^{ti} Augustini Wynton. dioc. in priorem vice et nomine omnium et singulorum canonicorum predictorum elegit, in ordine sacerdotali, et etate licita constitutum, &c." And on the same day, in the same place, and before the same witnesses, John Morton resigned to the bishop the priorship of Reygate viva voce. The bishop then required his consent to his own election; "qui licet in parte renitens tanti reverendi patris se confirmans," obeyed, and signified his consent oraculo vive vocis. Then was there a mandate citing any one who would gainsay the said election to appear before the bishop or his commissary in his chapel at Farnham on the second day of May next. The dean of the deanery of Aulton then appeared before the chancellor, his commissary, and returned the citation or mandate dated April 22d, 1468, with signification, in writing, of his having published it as required, dated Newton Valence, May 1st, 1468. This certificate being read, the four canons of Selborne appeared and required the election to be confirmed; et ex super abundanti appointed William Long their proctor to solicit in their name that he might be canonically confirmed. John Morton also appeared, and proclamation was made; and no one appearing against him, the commissary pronounced all absentees contumacious, and precluded them from objecting at any other time; and, at the instance of John Morton and the proctor, confirmed the election by his decree, and directed his mandate to the rector of Hedley and the vicar of Newton Valence to install him in the usual form.

Thus, for the first time, was a person, a stranger to the convent of Selborne, and never canon of that monastery, elected prior; though the style of the petitions in former elections used to run thus, — "Vos - - - - rogamus quatinus eligendum ex nobis unum confratrem de gremio nostro,—licentiam vestram—nobis concedere dignemini."

LETTER XX.

PRIOR Morton dying in 1471, two canons, by themselves, proceeded to election, and chose a prior; but two more (one of them Berne) complaining of not being summoned, objected to the proceedings as informal; till at last the matter was compromised that the bishop should again, for that turn, nominate as he had before. But the circumstances of this election will be best explained by the following extract:—

REG. WAYNFLETE, tom. II. pars 1^{ma}, fol. 7.

Memorandum. A. D. 1471. August 22.

William Wyndesor, a canon-regular of the Priory of Selborne, having been elected prior on the death of brother John, appeared in person before the bishop in his chapel at South Waltham. He was attended on this occasion by Thomas London and John Bromesgrove, canons, who had elected him. Peter Berne and William Stratfeld, canons, also presented themselves at the same time, complaining that in this business they had been overlooked, and not summoned; and that therefore the validity of the election might with reason be called in question, and quarrels and dissensions might probably arise between the newly chosen prior and the parties thus neglected.

After some altercation and dispute they all came to an agreement with the new prior, that what had been done should be rejected and annulled; and that they would again, for this turn, transfer to the bishop their power to elect, order, and provide them another prior, whom they promised unanimously to admit.

The bishop accepted of this offer before witnesses; and on September 27, in an inner chamber near the chapel above-mentioned, after full deliberation, chose brother Thomas Fairwise, vicar of Somborne, a canon-regular of Saint Augustine in the Priory of Bruscough, in the diocese of Coventry and Litchfield, to be prior of Selborne. The form is nearly as above in the last election. The canons are again enumerated; W. Wyndesor, subprior, P. Berne, T. London, W. Stratfeld, J. Bromesgrove, who had formed the chapter, and had requested and obtained license to elect, but had unanimously conferred their power on the bishop. In consequence of this proceeding, the bishop taking the business upon himself, that the Priory might not suffer detriment for want of a governor, appoints the aforesaid T. Fairwise to be prior. A citation was ordered as above for gainsayers to appear October 4th, before the bishop or his commissaries at South Waltham; but none appearing, the commissaries admitted the said Thomas, ordered him to be installed, and sent the usual letter to the convent to render him due obedience.

Thus did the bishop of Winchester a second time appoint a stranger to be prior of Selborne, instead of one chosen out of the chapter. For this seeming irregularity the visitor had no doubt good and sufficient reasons, as probably may appear hereafter.

LETTER XXI.

WHATEVER might have been the abilities and disposition of prior Fairwise, it could not have been in his power to have brought about any material reformation in the Priory of Selborne, because he departed this life in the month of August 1472, before he had presided one twelvemonth.

As soon as their governor was buried the chapter applied to their visitor for leave to choose a new prior, which being granted, after deliberating for a time, they proceeded to an election by a scrutiny. But as this mode of voting has not been described but by the mere form in the Appendix, an extract from the bishop's register, representing the manner more fully, may not be disagreeable to several readers.

WAYNEFLETE REG. tom. II. pars I^{ma}, fol. 15.

"Reverendo &c. ac nostro patrono graciosissimo vestri humiles, et devote obedientie filii," &c.

To the right reverend Father in God, and our most gracious patron, we, your obedient and devoted sons, William Wyndesor, president of the chapter of the Priory of Selborne, and the convent of that place, do make known to your lordship, that our priorship being lately vacant by the death of Thomas Fairwise, our late prior, who died August 11th, 1472, having committed his body to decent sepulture, and having requested, according to custom, leave to elect another, and having obtained it under your seal, we, William Wyndesor, president of the convent, on the 29th of August, in our chapter-house assembled, and making a chapter, taking to us in this business Richard ap Jenkyn, and Galfrid Bryan, chaplains, that our said Priory might not by means of this vacancy incur harm or loss, unanimously agreed on August the last for the day of election; on which day, having first celebrated mass, "De sancto spiritu," at the high altar, and having called a chapter by tolling a bell about ten o' the clock, we, William Wyndesor, president, Peter Berne, Thomas London, and William Stratfeld, canons, who alone had voices, being the only canons, about ten o' the clock, first sung "Veni Creator," the letters and license being read in the presence of many persons there. Then William Wyndesor, in his own name, and that of all the canons, made solemn proclamation, enjoining all who had no right to vote to depart out of the chapter-house. When all were withdrawn except Guyllery de Lacuna, in decretis Baccalarius, and Robert Peverell, notary-public, and also the two chaplains, the first was requested to stay, that he might direct and inform us in the mode of election, the other, that he might record and attest the transactions; and the two last that they might be witnesses to them.

Then, having read the constitution of the general council "Quia propter," and the forms of elections contained in it being sufficiently explained to them by De Lacuna, as well in Latin as the vulgar tongue, and having deliberated in what mode to proceed in this election, they resolved on that of scrutiny. Three of the canons, Wyndesor, Berne, and London, were made scrutators: Berne, London, and Stratfeld, choosing Wyndesor; Wyndesor, London, and Stratfeld, choosing Berne; Wyndesor, Berne, and Stratfeld, choosing London.

They were empowered to take each other's vote, and then that of Stratfeld; "et ad inferiorem partem angularem" of the chapter-house, "juxta ostium ejusdem declinentes," with the other persons, (except Stratfeld, who staid behind) proceeded to voting, two swearing, and taking the voice of the third, in succession, privately. Wyndesor voted first: "Ego credo Petrum Berne meliorem et utiliorem ad regimen istius ecclesie, et in ipsum consentio, ac eum nomino, &c. Berne was next sworn, and in like manner nominated Wyndesor; London nominated

Berne: Stratfeld was then called and sworn, and nominated Berne.

"Quibus in scriptis redactis," by the notary-public, they returned to the upper part of the chapter-house, where by Wyndesor "sic purecta fecerunt in communi," and then solemnly, in form written, declared the election of Berne: when all, "antedicto nostro electo excepto, approbantes et ratificantes, cepimus decantare solemniter 'Te Deum Laudamus,' et sic canentes dictum electum ad majus altare ecclesie deduximus, ut apud nos est moris. Then Wyndesor electionem clero et populo infra chorum dicte ecclesie congregatis publicavit, et personam electi publice et personaliter ostendit." We then returned to the chapter-house, except our prior; and Wyndesor was appointed by the other two their proctor, to desire the assent of the elected, and to notify what had been done to the bishop; and to desire him to confirm the election, and do whatever else was necessary. Then their proctor, before the witnesses, required Berne's assent in the chapter-house: "qui quidem instanciis et precibus multiplicatis devictus," consented, "licet indignus electus," in writing. They therefore requested the bishop's confirmation of their election "sic canonice et solemniter celebrata," &c. &c. Sealed with their common seal, and subscribed and attested by the notary. Dat. in the chapter-house September 5th, 1472.

In consequence, September 11th, 1472, in the bishop's chapel at Esher, and before the bishop's commissary, appeared W. Wyndesor, and exhibited the above instrument, and a mandate from the bishop for the appearance of gainsayers of the election there on that day:—and no one appearing, the absentees were declared contumacious, and the election confirmed; and the vicar of Aulton was directed to induct and install the prior in the usual manner.

Thus did canon Berne, though advanced in years, reassume his abdicated priorship for the second time, to the no small satisfaction, as it may seem, of the bishop of Winchester, who professed, as will be shown not long hence, an high opinion of his abilities and integrity

LETTER XXII.

As prior Berne, when chosen in 1454, held his priorship only to 1468, and then made a voluntary resignation, wearied and disgusted, as we may conclude, by the disorder that prevailed in his convent; it is no matter of wonder that, when re-chosen in 1472, he should not long maintain his station; as old age was then coming fast upon him, and the increasing anarchy and misrule of that declining institution required unusual vigour and resolution to stem that torrent of profligacy which was hurrying it on to its dissolution. We find, accordingly, that in 1478 he resigned his dignity again into the hands of the bishop.

WAYNFLETE REG. fol. 55.

Resignatio Prioris de Seleborne.

May 14, 1478. Peter Berne resigned the priorship. May 16 the bishop admitted his resignation "in manerio suo de Waltham, and declared the priorship void; "et priorat. solacio destitutum esse;" and granted his letters for proceeding to a new election: when all the religious, assembled in the chapter-house, did transfer their power under their seal to the bishop, by the following public instrument.

"In Dei nomine Amen," &c. A. D. 1478, Maii 19. In the chapter-house for the election of a prior for that day, on the free resignation of Peter Berne, having celebrated in the first place mass at the high altar "De spiritu sancto," and having called a chapter by tolling a bell, ut moris est; in the presence of a notary and witnesses appeared personally Peter Berne, Thomas Ashford, Stephen Clydgrove, and John Ashton, presbyters, and Henry Canwood,* in chapter assembled; and after singing the hymn "Veni Creator Spiritus," "cum versiculo et oratione 'Deus qui corda;' declarataque licentia Fundatoris et patroni; futurum priorem eligendi concessa, et constitutione consilii generalis que incipit 'Quia propter' declaratis; viisque per quas possent ad hanc electionem procedere," by the decretorum doctorem, whom the canons had taken to direct them—they all and every one "dixerunt et affirmarunt se nolle ad aliquam viam procedere:"—but, for this turn only, renounced their right, and unanimously transferred their power to the bishop, the ordinary of the place, promising to receive whom he should provide; and appointed a proctor to present the instrument to the bishop under their seal; and required their notary to draw it up in due form, &c. subscribed by the notary.

---

* Here we see that all the canons were changed in six years; and that there was quite a new chapter, Berne excepted, between 1472 and 1478; for, instead of Wyndesor, London, and Stratfeld, we find Ashford, Clydgrove, Ashton, and Canwood, all new men, who were soon gone in their turn off the stage, and are heard of no more. For, in six years after, there seem to have been no canons at all.

After the visitor had fully deliberated on the matter, he proceeded to the choice of a prior, and elected, by the following instrument, John Sharp, alias Glastenbury.

Fol. 56. Provisio Prioris per Epm.

Willmus, &c. to our beloved brother in Christ, John Sharp, alias Glastenbury, Ecclesie conventualis de Bruton, of the order of St. Austin, in the diocese of Bath and Wells, canon-regular—salutem, &c. "De tue circumspectionis industria plurimum confidentes, te virum providum et discretum, literarum scientia, et moribus merito commendandum," &c.—do appoint you prior—under our seal. "Dat. in manerio nostro de Suthwaltham, May 20, 1478, et nostre Consec. 31."

Thus did the bishop, three times out of the four that he was at liberty to nominate, appoint a prior from a distance, a stranger to the place, to govern the convent of Selborne, hoping by this method to have broken the cabal, and to have interrupted that habit of mismanagement that had pervaded the society: but he acknowledges, in an evidence lying before us, that he never did succeed to his wishes with respect to those late governors,—"quos tamen male se habuisse, et inutiliter administrare, et administrasse usque ad presentia tempora post debitam investigationem, &c. invenit." The only time that he appointed from among the canons, he made choice of Peter Berne, for whom he had conceived the greatest esteem and regard.

When prior Berne first relinquished his priorship, he returned again to his former condition of canon, in which he continued for some years: but when he was re-chosen, and had abdicated a second time, we find him in a forlorn state, and in danger of being reduced to beggary, had not the bishop of Winchester interposed in his favour, and with great humanity insisted on a provision for him for life. The reason for this difference seems to have been, that, in the first case, though in years, he might have been hale and capable of taking his share in the duty of the convent; in the second, he was broken with age, and no longer equal to the functions of a canon.

Impressed with this idea the bishop very benevolently interceded in his favour, and laid his injunctions on the new-elected prior in the following manner.

Fol. 56. "In Dei nomine Amen. Nos Willmus, &c. considerantes Petrum Berne," late prior "in administratione spiritualium et temporalium prioratus laudabiliter vixisse et rexisse; ipsumque senio et corporis debilitate confractum; ne in opprobrium religionis mendicari cogatur;—eidem annuam pensionem a Domino Johanne Sharp, alias Glastonbury, priore moderno," and his successors, and, from the Priory or church, to be paid every year during his life, "de voluntate et ex consensu expressis" of the said John Sharp, "sub ea que sequitur forma verborum—assignamus:"

1st. That the said prior and his successors, for the time being, honeste exhibebunt of the fruits and profits of the priorship, "eidem esculenta et poculenta," while he remained in the Priory "sub consimili portione eorundem prout convenienter priori," for the time being, ministrari contigerit; and in like manner uni famulo, whom he should choose to wait on him, as to the servientibus of the prior.

Item. "Invenient seu exhibebunt eidem unam honestam cameram," in the Priory, "cum focalibus necessariis seu opportunis ad eundem."

Item. We will, ordain, &c. to the said P. Berne an annual pension of ten marks, from the revenue of the Priory, to be paid by the hands of the prior quarterly.

The bishop decrees further, that John Sharp, and his successors, shall take an oath to observe this injunction, and that before their installation.

"Lecta et facta sunt hæc in quodam alto oratorio," belonging to the bishop at Suthwaltham, May 25, 1478, in the presence of John Sharp, who gave his assent, and then took the oath before witnesses, with the other oaths before the chancellor, who decreed he should be inducted and installed; as was done that same day.

How John Sharp, alias Glastonbury, acquitted himself in his priorship, and in what manner he made a vacancy, whether by resignation, or death, or whether he was removed by the visitor does not appear; we only find that some time in the year 1484 there was no prior, and that the bishop nominated canon Ashford to fill the vacancy.

LETTER XXIII.

THIS Thomas Ashford was most undoubtedly the last prior of Selborne; and therefore here will be the proper place to say something concerning a list of the priors, and to endeavour to improve that already given by others.

At the end of bishop Tanner's Notitia Monastica, the folio edition, among Brown Willis's Principals of Religious Houses occur the names of eleven of the priors of Selborne, with dates. But this list is imperfect, and particularly at the beginning; for though the Priory was founded in 1232, yet it commences with Nich de Cantia, elected in 1262; so that for the first thirty years no prior is mentioned; yet there must have been one or more. We were in hopes that the register of Peter de Rupibus would have rectified this omission; but, when it was examined, no information of the sort was to be found. From the year 1410 the list is much corrected and improved; and the reader may depend on its being thence forward very exact.

A LIST OF THE PRIORS OF SELBORNE PRIORY, FROM BROWN WILLIS'S PRINCIPALS OF RELIGIOUS HOUSES, WITH ADDITIONS WITHIN [ ] BY THE AUTHOR.

[John —— was prior, sine dat.]*	
Nich. de Cantia el.	1262.
[Peter —— was prior in	1271.]
[Richard —— was prior in	1280.]
Will. Basing was prior in	1299.
Walter de Insula el. in	1324.
[Some difficulties, and a devolution; but the election confirmed by bishop Stratford.]	
John de Wintōn	1339.
Thomas Weston	1377.

---

* See, in Letter XI. of these Antiquities, the reason why prior John ——, who had transactions with the Knights-Templars, is placed in the list before the year 1262.

John Winchester, [Wynchestre] - - - - 1410.
[Elected by bishop Beaufort "per viam vel formam simplicis compromissi."]
[John Stype, alias Stepe, in - - - - - 1411.]
Peter Bene [alias Berne or Bernes, appointed keeper, and, by lapse to bishop Wayneflete, prior] in - - 1454.
[He resigns in 1468.]
John Morton, [Prior of Reygate] in - - - 1468
[The canons by compromise transfer the power of election to the bishop.]
Will. Winsor [Wyndesor, prior for a few days] - - 1471.
[but removed on account of an irregular election.]
Thomas Farwill [Fairwise, vicar of Somborne] - 1471.
[by compromise again elected by the bishop.]
[Peter Berne, re-elected by scrutiny in - - - 1472,]
[resigns again in 1478.]
John Sharper [Sharp] alias Glastonbury - - 1478.
[Canon-reg, of Bruton, elected by the bishop by compromise.]
[Thomas Ashford, canon of Selborne, last prior elected by the bishop of Winchester, some time in the year - 1484, and deposed at the dissolution.]

LETTER XXIV.

Bishop Wayneflete's efforts to continue the Priory still proved unsuccessful; and the convent, without any canons, and for some time without a prior, was tending swiftly to its dissolution.

When Sharp's, alias Glastonbury's, priorship ended does not appear. The bishop says that he had been obliged to remove some priors for mal-administration: but it is not well explained how that could be the case with any, unless with Sharp; because all the others, chosen during his episcopate, died in their office, viz. Morton and Fairwise; Berne only excepted, who relinquished twice voluntarily, and was moreover approved of by Wayneflete as a person of integrity. But the way to show what ineffectual pains the bishop took, and what difficulties he met with, will be to quote the words of the libel of his proctor Radulphus Langley, who appeared for the bishop in the process of the impropriation of the Priory of Selborne. The extract is taken from an attested copy.

"Item—that the said bishop--dicto prioratui et personis ejusdem pie compatiens, sollicitudines pastorales, labores, et diligentias gravissimas quam plurimas, tam per se quam per suos, pro reformatione premissorum impendebat: et aliquando illius loci prioribus, propter malam et inutilem administrationem, et dispensationem bonorum predicti prioratus, suis demeritis exigentibus, amotis; alios priores in quorum circumspectione et diligentia confidebat, prefecit: quos tamen male se habuisse ac inutiliter administrare, et administrasse, usque ad presentia tempora post debitam investigationem, &c. invenit." So that he despaired with all his care—"statum ejusdem reparare vel restaurare: et considerata temporis malicia, et preteritis timendo et conjecturando futura, de aliqua bona et sancta religione ejusdem ordinis, &c. juxta piam intentionem primevi fundatoris ibidem habend. desperatur."

William Wainfleet, bishop of Winchester, founded his college of Saint Mary Magdalene, in the university of Oxford, in or about the year 1459; but the revenues proving insufficient for so large and noble an establishment, the college supplicated the founder to augment its income by putting it in possession of the estates belonging to the Priory of Selborne, now become a deserted convent, without canons or prior. The president and fellows state the circumstances of their numerous institution and scanty provision, and the ruinous and perverted condition of the Priory. The bishop appoints commissaries to enquire into the state of the said monastery; and, if found expedient, to confirm the appropriation of it to the college, which soon after appoints attorneys to take possession, September 24, 1484. But the way to give the reader a thorough insight respecting this transaction, will be to transcribe a further proportion of the process of the impropriation from the beginning, which will lay open the manner of proceeding, and show the consent of the parties.

IMPROPRIATIO SELBORNE, 1485.

"Universis sancte matris ecclesie filiis, &c. Ricardus Dei gratia prior ecclesie conventualis de Novo Loco, &c.* ad universitatem vestre notitie deducimus, &c. quod coram nobis commissario predicto in ecclesia parochiali S^{ti}. Georgii de Essher, dict. Winton. dioc. 3^{o}. die Augusti, A. D. 1485. Indictione tertia pontificat. Innocentii 8^{vi}. ann. 1mo. judicialiter comparuit venerabilis vir Jacobus Preston, S. T. P. infrascriptus, et exhibuit literas commissionis—quas quidem per magistrum Thomam Somercotes notarium publicum, &c. legi fecimus, tenorem sequentem in se continentes." The same as N^{o}. 103, but dated —"In manerio nostro de Essher, Augusti, 1$_{mo}$. A. D. 1485, et nostre consec. anno 39." [N^{o} 103 is repeated in a book containing the like process in the preceding year by the same commissary, in the parish church of St. Andrew the apostle, at Farnham, Sept. 6th, anno 1484.] "Post quarum literarum lecturam—dictus magister Jacobus Preston, quasdam procuratorias literas mag. Richardi Mayewe presidentis, ut asseruit, collegii beate Marie Magdalene, &c. sigillo rotundo communi, &c. in cera rubea impresso sigillatas realiter exhibuit, &c. et pro eisdem dn̄is suis, &c. fecit se partem, ac nobis supplicavit ut juxta formam in eisdem traditam procedere dignaremur, &c." After these proclamations no contradictor or objector appearing—"ad instantem petitionem ipsius mag. Jac. Preston, procuratoris, &c. procedendum fore decrevimus vocatis jure vocandis; nec non mag. Tho. Somercotes, &c. in actorum nostrorum scribam nominavimus. Consequenter et ibidem tunc comparuit magister Michael Clyff, &c. et exhibuit in ea parte procuratorium suum," for the prior and convent of the cathedral of Winton, "et fecit se partem pro eisdem.—Deinde comperuit coram nobis, &c. honestus vir Willmus Cowper," proctor for the bishop as patron of the Priory of Selborne, and exhibited his "procuratorium, &c." After these were read in the presence of Clyff and Cowper, "Preston, viva voce," petitioned the commissary to annex and appropriate the Priory of Selborne to the college—"propter quod fructus, redditus, et proventus ejusdem coll. adeo tenues sunt, et exiles, quod ad sustentationem ejus, &c. non sufficiunt."—The commissary, "ad libellandum et articulandum in scriptis"—adjourned the court to the 5th of August, then to be held again in the parish church of Esher.

---

* Ecclesia Conventualis de Novo Loco was the monastery afterwards called the New Minster, or Abbey of Hyde, in the city of Winchester. Should any intelligent reader wonder to see that the prior of Hyde Abbey was commissary to the bishop of Winton, and should conclude that

---

there was a mistake in titles, and that the abbot must have been here meant; he will be pleased to recollect that this person was the second in rank; for, "next under the abbot, in every abbey, was the prior." Pref. to Notit. Monast. p. xxix. Besides, abbots were great personages, and too high in station to submit to any office under the bishop.

W. Cowper being then absent, Radulphus Langley appeared for the bishop, and was admitted his proctor. Preston produced his libel or article in scriptis for the union, &c. "et admitti petiit eundem cum effectu; cujus libelli tenor sequitur.—In Dei nomine, Amen. Coram nobis venerabili in Christo patre Richardo, priore, &c. de Novo Loco, &c. commissario, &c." Part of the college of Magd. dicit. allegat. and in his "scriptis proponit, &c."

"Imprimis—that said college consists of a president and eighty scholars, besides sixteen choristers, thirteen servientes inibi altissimo famulantibus, et in scientiis plerisque liberalibus, presertim in sacra theologia studentibus, nedum ad ipsorum presidentis et scholarium pro presenti et imposterum, annuente deo, incorporandorum in eodem relevamen; verum etiam ad omnium et singulorum tam scholarium quam religiosorum cujuscunque ordinis undequaque illuc confluere pro salubri doctrina volentium utilitatem multiplicem ad incrementa virtutis fideique catholice stabilimentum. Ita videlicet quod omnes et singuli absque personarum seu nationum delectu illuc accedere volentes, lecturas publicas et doctrinas tam in grammatica loco ad collegium contiguo, ac philosophiis morali et naturali, quam in sacra theologia in eodem collegio perpetuis temporibus continuandas libere atque gratis audire valeant et possint ad laudem gloriam et honorem Dei, &c. extitit fundatum et stabilitum."

For the first item in this process see the beginning of this letter. Then follows item the second—"that the revenues of the college non sufficiunt his diebus." "Item—that the premisses are true, &c. et super eisdem laborarunt, et laborant publica vox et fama. Unde facta fide petit pars eorundem that the Priory be annexed to the college: ita quod dicto prioratu vacante liceat iis ex tunc to take possession, &c." This libel, with the express consent of the other proctors, we, the commissary, admitted, and appointed the sixth of August for proctor Preston to prove the premisses.

Preston produced witnesses, W. Gyfford, S. T. P. John Nele, A. M. John Chapman, chaplain, and Robert Baron, literatus, who were admitted and sworn, when the court was prorogued to the 6th of August; and the witnesses, on the same 5th of August, were examined by the commissary, "in capella infra manerium de Esher situata, secrete et singillatim." Then follow the "literæ procuratoriæ:" first that of the college, appointing Preston and Langport their proctors, dated August 30th, 1484;

then that of the prior and convent of the cathedral of Wintōn, appointing David Husband and Michael Cleve, dated September 4th, 1484: then that of the bishop, appointing W. Gyfford, Radulphus Langley, and Will. Cowper, dated September 3d, 1484. Consec. 38°.—"Quo die adveniente in dicta ecclesia "parochiali," appeared "coram nobis" James Preston to prove the contents of his libel, and exhibited some letters testimonial with the seal of the bishop, and these were admitted; and consequenter Preston produced two witnesses, viz. Dominum Thomam Ashforde nuper priorem dicti prioratus, et Willm̄. Rabbys literatum, who were admitted and sworn, and examined as the others, by the commissary; "tunc et ibidem assistente scriba secrete et singillatim;" and their depositions were read and made public, as follows:—

Mr. W. Gyfford, S. T. P. aged 57, of the state of Magd. Coll. &c. &c. as before:

Mr. John Nele, aged 57, proves the articles also:

Robert Baron, aged 56:

Johannes Chapman, aged 35, also affirmed all the five articles:

Dom̄pnus Thomas Ashforde, aged 72 years—"dicit 2^{dum} 3^{um} 4^{um} articulos in eodem libello contentos, concernentes statum dicti prioratus de Selebourne, fuisse et esse veros."

W. Rabbys, ætat 40 ann. agrees with Gyfford, &c.

Then follows the letter from the bishop, "in subsidium probationis," above mentioned—"Willm̄us, &c. salutem, &c. noverint universitas vestra, quod licet nos prioratui de Selebourne, &c. pie compacientes sollicitudines pastorales, labores, diligentias quam plurimas per nos et commissarios nostros pro reformatione status ejus impenderimus, justicia id poscente; nihilominus tamen," &c. as in the article—to "desperatur," dated "in manerio nostro de Esher, Aug. 3d, 1485, et consec. 39." Then, on the 6th of August, Preston, in the presence of the other proctors, required that they should be compelled to answer; when they all allowed the articles "fuisse et esse vera;" and the commissary, at the request of Preston, concluded the business, and appointed Monday, August 8th, for giving his decree in the same church of Esher; and it was that day read, and contains a recapitulation, with the sentence of union, &c. witnessed and attested.

As soon as the president and fellows of Magdalen college had obtained the decision of the commissary in their favour, they proceeded to supplicate the pope, and to entreat his holiness that he would give his sanction to the sentence of union. Some difficulties were started at Rome; but they were surmounted by the college agent, as appears by his letters from that city. At length pope Innocent VIII. by a bull* bearing date the 8th day of June, in the year of our Lord 1468, and in the second year of his pontificate, confirmed what had been done, and suppressed the convent.

Thus fell the considerable and well-endowed Priory of Selborne after it had subsisted about two hundred and fifty-four years: about seventy-four years after the suppression of Priories alien by Henry V. and about fifty years before the general dissolution of monasteries by Henry VIII. The founder, it is probable, had fondly imagined that the sacredness of the institution, and the pious motives on which it was established, might have preserved it inviolate to the end of time—yet it fell,

> "To teach us that God attributes to place
> No sanctity, if none be thither brought
> By men, who there frequent, or therein dwell."
> MILTON's *Paradise Lost.*

LETTER XXV.

WAINFLEET did not long enjoy the satisfaction arising from this new acquisition; but departed this life in a few months after he had effected the union of the Priory with his late founded college; and was succeeded in the see of Winchester by Peter Courtney, some time towards the end of the year 1486.

In the beginning of the following year the new bishop released the president and fellows of Magdalen College from all actions respecting the Priory of Selborne; and the prior and convent of Saint Swithun, as the chapter of Winchester cathedral, confirmed the release.†

N. 293. "Relaxatio Petri ēpi Wintōn Ricardo Mayew, Presidenti omnium actionum occasione indempnitatis sibi debite pro unione Prioratus de Selborne dicto collegio. Jan. 2, 1487, et translat. anno 1°."

---

* There is nothing remarkable in this bull of pope Innocent except the statement of the annual revenue of the Priory of Selborne, which is therein estimated at 160 flor. auri; whereas bishop Godwin sets it at 337*l.* 15*s.* 6¼*d.* Now a floren, so named, says Camden, because made by Florentines, was a gold coin of king Edward III. in value 6*s.* whereof 160 is not one seventh part of 337*l.* 15*s.* 6¼*d.*

† The bishops of Winchester were patrons of the Priory.

N. 374. "Relaxatio prioris et conventus S^{ti} Swithini Wintōn confirmans relaxationem Petri ep. Winton." 1487. Jan. 13.

Ashforde, the deposed prior, who had appeared as an evidence for the impropriation of the Priory at the age of seventy-two years, that he might not be destitute of a maintenance, was pensioned by the college to the day of his death; and was living on till 1490, as appears by his acquittances.

Reg. A. ff. 46.

"Omnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presens scriptum pervenerit, Richardus Mayew, presidens, &c. et scolares, salutem in Domino."

"Noveritis nos prefatos presidentem et scolares dedisse, concessisse, et hoc presenti scripto confirmasse Thome Ashforde, capellano, quendam annualem redditum sex librarum tresdecim solidorum et quatuor denariorum bone et legalis monete Anglie —ad terminum vite prefati Thome"—to be paid from the possessions of the college in Basingstoke.—"In cujus rei testimonium sigillum nostrum commune presentibus apponimus. Dat. Oxon. in coll. nostro supra dicto primo die mensis Junii anno regis Ricardi tertii seucndo," viz. 1484. The college, in their grant to Ashforde, style him only capellanus; but the annuitant very naturally, and with a becoming dignity, asserts his late title in his acquittances, and identifies himself by the addition of nuper priorem, or late prior.

As, according to the persuasion of the times, the depriving the founder and benefactors of the Priory of their masses and services would have been deemed the most impious of frauds, bishop Wainfleet, having by statute ordained four obits for himself to be celebrated in the chapel of Magdalen College, enjoined in one of them a special collect for the anniversary of Peter de Rupibus, with a particular prayer—"Deus Indulgentiarum."

The college also sent Nicholas Langrish, who had been a chantry priest at Selborne, to celebrate mass for the souls of all that had been benefactors to the said Priory and college, and for all the faithful who had departed this life.

N. 356. Thomas Knowles, presidens, &c.—"damus et concedimus Nicholao Langrish quandum capellaniam, vel salarium, sive alio quocunque nomine censeatur, in prioratu quondam de

Selborne pro termino 40 annorum, si tam diu vixerit. Ubi dictus mag^{r}. Nicholaus celebrabit pro animabus omnium benefactorum dicti prioratus et coll. nostri, et omnium fidelium defunctorum. Insuper nos, &c. concedimus eidem ibidem celebranti in sustentationem suam quandam annualem pensionem sive annuitatem octo librarum &c.—in dicta capella dicti prioratus —concedimus duas cameras contiguas ex parte boreali dicte capelle, cum una coquina, et cum uno stabulo conveniente pro tribus equis, cum pomerio eidem adjacente voc. le Orcheyard—Preterea 26s. 8d. per ann. ad inveniendum unum clericum ad serviendum sibi ad altare, et aliis negotiis necessariis ejus."—His wood to be granted him by the president on the progress.—He was not to absent himself beyond a certain time; and was to superintend the coppices, wood, and hedges.—"Dat. 5to. die Julii. an^{o}. Hen. VIII^{vi}. 36^{o}." [viz. 1546.]

Here we see the Priory in a new light, reduced as it were to the state of a chantry, without prior and without canons, and attended only by a priest, who was also a sort of bailiff or wood man, his assistant clerk, and his female cook. Owen Oglethorpe, president, and Magd. Coll. in the fourth year of Edward VI viz. 1551, granted an annuity of ten pounds a year for life to Nich. Langrish, who, from the preamble, appears then to have been fellow of that society; but, being now superannuated for business, this pension is granted him for thirty years, if he should live so long. It is said of him—"cum jam sit provectioris etatis quam ut," &c.

Laurence Stubb, president of Magd. Coll. leased out the Priory lands to John Sharp, husbandman, for the term of twenty years, as early as the seventeenth year of Henry VIII.—viz. 1526: and it appears that Henry Newlyn had been in possession of a lease before, probably towards the end of the reign of Henry VII. Sharp's rent was vi^{li}. per ann.—Regist. B. p 43.

By an abstract from a lease lying before me, it appears that Sharp found a house, two barns, a stable, and a duf-house, [dove-house] built, and standing on the south side of the old Priory, and late in the occupation of Newlyn. In this abstract also are to be seen the names of all the fields, many of which continue the same to this day.* Of some of them I shall take notice, where any thing singular occurs.

---

* It may not be amiss to mention here that various names of tithings, farms, fields, woods, &c. which appear in the ancient deeds, and evidences of several centuries standing, are still preserved in common use with little or no variation:—as Norton, Southington, Durton, Achangre, Black-

And here first we meet with Paradyss [Paradise] mede. Every convent had its Paradise; which probably was an enclosed orchard, pleasantly laid out, and planted with fruit trees. Tylehouse grove, so distinguished from having a tiled house near it.* Butt-wood close; here the servants of the Priory and the village-swains exercised themselves with their long bows, and shot at a mark against a butt, or bank.† Cundyth [conduit] wood: the engrosser of the lease not understanding this name has made a strange barbarous word of it. Conduit-wood was and is a steep, rough cow-pasture, lying above the Priory, at about a quarter of a mile to the south-west. In the side of this field there is a spring of water that never fails; at the head of which a cistern was built which communicated with leaden pipes that conveyed water to the monastery. When this reservoir was first constructed does not appear, we only know that it underwent a repair in the episcopate of bishop Wainfleet, about the year 1462.‡ Whether these pipes only conveyed the water to the Priory for common and culinary purposes, or contributed to any matters of ornament and elegance, we shall not pretend to say; nor when artists and mechanics first understood any thing of hydraulics, and that water confined in tubes would rise to its original level. There is a person now living who had been employed formerly in digging for these pipes, and once discovered several yards, which they sold for old lead.

There was also a plot of ground called Tan-house garden: and "Tannaria sua," a tan-yard of their own, has been mentioned in Letter XVI. This circumstance I just take notice of, as an instance that monasteries had trades and occupations carried on within themselves.§

Registr. B. pag. 112. Here we find a lease of the parsonage of Selborne to Thomas Sylvester and Miles Arnold, husbandmen —of the tythes of all manner of corne pertaining to the parsonage

---

more, Bradshot, Rood, Plestor, &c. &c. At the same time it should be acknowledged that other places have entirely lost their original titles, as le Buri and Trucstede in this village; and la Liega, or la Lyge, which was the name of the original site of the Priory, &c.

* Men at first heaped sods, or fern, or heath, on their roofs to keep off the inclemencies of weather: and then by degrees laid straw or haum. The first refinements on roofing were shingles, which are very ancient. Tiles are a very late and imperfect covering, and were not much in use till the beginning of the sixteenth century. The first tiled house at Nottingham was in 1503.

† There is also a Butt-close just at the back of the village.

‡ N. 381. "Clausure terre abbatie ecclesie parochiali de Seleburne, ix*s*. iiii*d*. Reparacionibus domorum predicti prioratus iiii. *lib.* xi *s*. Aque conduct. ibidem. xxiii *d*."

§ There is still a wood near the Priory called Tanner's wood.

—with the offerings at the chapel of Whaddon belonging to the said parsonage Dat. June 1. 27th. Hen. 8th. [viz. 1536.]

As the chapel of Whaddon has never been mentioned till now, and as it is not noticed by bishop Tanner in his Notitia Monastica, some more particular account of it will be proper in this place. Whaddon was a chapel of ease to the mother church of Selborne, and was situated in the tithing of Oakhanger, at about two miles distance from the village. The farm and field whereon it stood are still called chapel-farm and field:[*] but there are no remains or traces of the building itself, the very foundations having been destroyed before the memory of man. In a farm yard at Oakhanger we remember a large hollow stone of a close substance, which had been used as a hog-trough, but was then broken. This stone, tradition said, had been the baptismal font of Whaddon chapel. The chapel had been in a very ruinous state in old days; but was new-built at the instance of bishop Wainfleet, about the year 1463, during the first priorship of Berne, in consequence of a sequestration issued forth by that visitor against the Priory on account of notorious and shameful dilapidations.[†]

The Selborne rivulet becomes of some breadth at Oakhanger, and, in very wet seasons, swells to a large flood. There is a bridge over the stream at this hamlet of considerable antiquity and peculiar shape, known by the name of Tunbridge: it consists of one single blunt Gothic arch, so high and sharp as to render the passage not very convenient or safe. Here was also, we find, a bridge in very early times; for Jacobus de Hochangre, the first benefactor to the Priory of Selborne, held his estate at Hochangre by the service of providing the king one foot-soldier for forty days, and by building this bridge. "Jacobus de Hochangre tenet Hochangre in com. Southampton, per Serjantiam,[‡] inveniendi unum valectum in exercitu Domini regis [scil. Henrici IIItii.] per 40 dies; et ad faciendum pontem de Hochangre: et valet per ann. C. s."

Blount's Ancient Tenures, p. 84.

---

[*] This is a manor-farm, at present the property of Lord Stawell; and belonged probably in ancient times to Jo. de Venur, or Venuz, one of the first benefactors to the Priory.

[†] See Letter XIX. of these Antiquities.— "Summa total. solut. de novis edificationibus, et reparacionibus per idem tempus, ut patet per comput."

"Videlicet de nova edificat. Capelle Marie de Wadden. xiiii *lib* v *s.* viii *d.*—Reparacionibus ecclesie Prioratus, cancellor. et capellar. ecclesiarum et capellarum de Selborne, et Estworhlam." —&c. &c.

[‡] Sargentia, a sort of tenure of doing something for the king

A dove-house was a constant appendant to a manorial dwelling: of this convenience more will be said hereafter.

A corn-mill was also esteemed a necessary appendage of every manor; and therefore was to be expected of course at the Priory of Selborne.

The prior had secta molendini, or ad molendinum:* a power of compelling his vassals to bring their corn to be ground at his mill, according to old custom. He had also, according to bishop Tanner, secta molendini de Strete: but the purport of Strete, we must confess, we do not understand. Strete, in old English, signifies a road or highway, as Watling Strete, &c. therefore the prior might have some mill on a high road. The Priory had only one mill originally at Selborne; but, by grants of lands, it came possessed of one at Durton, and one at Oakhanger, and probably some on its other several manors.† The mill at the Priory was in use within the memory of man, and the ruins of the mill-house were standing within these thirty years: the pond and dam, and miller's dwelling, still remain. As the stream was apt to fail in very dry summers, the tenants found their situation very distressing, for want of water, and so were forced to abandon the spot. This inconvenience was probably never felt in old times, when the whole district was nothing but woodlands: and yet several centuries ago there seem to have been two or three mills between Well-head and the Priory. For the reason of this assertion, see Letter XXIX. to Mr. Barrington.

Occasional mention has been made of the many privileges and immunities enjoyed by the convent and its priors; but a more particular statement seems to be necessary. The author therefore thinks this the proper place, before he concludes these antiquities, to introduce all that has been collected by the judicious bishop Tanner, respecting the Priory and its advantages, in his Notitia Monastica, a book now seldom seen, on account of the extravagance of its price; and being but in a few hands cannot be easily consulted.‡ He also adds a few of its many privileges from other authorities:—the account is as follows. Tanner, page 166.

---

* "Servitium, quo feudatorii grana sua ad Domini molendinum, ibi molenda perferre, ex-consuetudine, astringuntur."

† Thomas Knowles, president, &c. ann. Hen. 8vi. xxiii.° [viz. 1532.] demised to J. Whitehe their mills, &c. for twenty years. Rent xxiii *s.* iiii *d.*—Accepted Frewen, president, &c. ann. Caroli xv. [viz. 1640.] demised to Jo. Hook and Elizabeth, his wife, the said mills. Rent as above.

‡ A few days after this was written a new edition of this valuable work was announced, in the month of April of the year 1787, as published by Mr. Nasmith.

SELEBURNE.

A priory of black canons, founded by the often-mentioned Peter de Rupibus, bishop of Winchester, A. D. 1233, and dedicated to the blessed Virgin Mary but was suppressed—and granted to William Wainfleet, bishop of Winchester, who made it part of the endowment of St. Mary Magdalene College in Oxford. The bishops of Winchester were patrons of it. [Pat. 17. Edw. II.] Vide in Mon. Angl. tom. II. p. 343. "Cartam fundationis ex ipso autographo in archivis Coll. Magd. Oxon. ubi etiam conservata sunt registra, cartæ, rentalia et alia munimenta ad hunc prioratum spectantia.

"Extracta quædam e registro MSS. in Bibl. Bodl. Dodsworth, vol. 89. f. 140."

"Cart. antiq. N. N. n. 33. P. P. n. 48. et 71. Q. Q. n. 40. plac. coram justit. itin. [Southampton] 20 Hen. rot. 25. De eccl. de Basing, & Basingstoke. Plac. de juratis apud Winton. 40 Hen. III. rot.—Prosecta molendini de Strete. Cart. 54. Hen. III. m. 3. [De mercatu, & feria apud Seleborne, a mistake.] Pat. 9. Edw. I. m.—Pat. 30. Edw. I. m.—Pat. 33. Edw. I. p. 1. m.—Pat. 35. Edw. I. m.—Pat. 1. Edw. II. p. 1. m. 9. Pat. 5. Edw. II. p. 1. m. 21. De terris in Achanger. Pat. 6. Edw. II. p. 1. m. 7. de eisdem. Brev. in Scacc. 6. Edw. II. Pasch. rot. 8. Pat. 17. Edw. II. p. 1. m.—Cart. 10. Edw. III. n. 24. Quod terræ suæ in Seleburn, Achangre, Norton, Basings, Basingstoke, and Nately, sint de afforestatæ, and pro aliis libertatibus. Pat. 12. Edw. III. p. 3, m. 3.—Pat. 13. Edw. III. p. 1. m.—Cart. 18. Edw. III. n. 24."

"N. N. 33. Rex concessit quod prior, et canonici de Seleburn habeant per terras suas de Seleburne, Achangre, Norton, Brompden, Basinges, Basingstoke, & Nately, diversas libertates.

"P. P. 48. Quod prior de Seleburne, habeat terras suas quietas de vasto, et regardo."—Extracts from Ayloffe's Calendars of Ancient Charters.

"Placita de juratis & assis coram Salōm de Roff, & sociis suis justic. itiner. apud Wynton in comitatu Sutht.—anno regni R. Edvardi filii reg. Henr. octavo.—Et Por̀ de Seleborn ht in Selebr. fure. thurset. pillory, emendasse panis, & suis." [cerevisiæ.]—Chapter-house, Westminster.

"Placita Foreste apud Wyntōn in com. Sutham.—Anno reg.

Edwardi octavo coram Rog. de Clifford.—&c. Justic. ad eadem placita audienda et tminand. assigtis.

"Carta Pror de Seleburn, H. Dei gra. rex. angl. &c. Concessim, prior. sce. Marie de Seleburn. et canonicis ibidem Deo servient. — — — q ipi et oes hoies sui in pdcis terris suis et tenementis manentes sint in ppetum quieti de sectis Swanemotor. et omnium alior. placitor. for. et de espeltamentis canum. et de omnibus submonitoibz. placitis querelis et exaccoibus et occoibz. ad for. et for. et viridar. et eor. ministros ptinentibz."—Chapter-house, Westminster.

"Plita Forestarum in com. Sutht. apud Suthamton — — anno regni regis Edwardi tcii post conquestum quarto coram Johe Mantvers, &c. justic. itinand. &c."

De hiis qui clamant libtates infra Forestas in com. Sutht.

"Prior de Selebourne clamat esse quietus erga dnm regem de omnibus finibus et amerciamentis p tnsgr. et omnibus exaccoibz ad Dom. regem vel hered. suos ptinent. pret. plita corone reg.

"Item clamat q^{d} si aliquis hominum suorum de terris et ten. p. delicto suo vitam aut membrum debeat amittere vel fugiat, & judico stare noluerit vel aliud delictum fecit pro quo debeat catella sua amittere, ubicunq; justitia fieri debeat omnia catella illa sint ptci Prioris et successor. suor. Et liceat eidem priori et ballis suis ponere se in seisinam in hujusmodi catall. in casibus pdcis sine disturbacone ballivor. dni reg. quorumcunque.

"Item clam. quod licet aliqua libtatum p dnm regem concessar. pcessu temporis quocunq; casu contingente usi non fuerint, nlominus postea eadm libtate uti possit. Et pdcus prior quesitus p justic. quo waranto clamat omn. terr. et ten. sua in Seleburne, Norton, Basynges, Basyngestoke, & Nattele, que prior domus pdte huit & tenuit X^{mo}. die April anno regni dni Hen. reg. pav dni reg. nue XVIII. imppm esse quieta de vasto et regardo, et visu forestarior. et viridarior. regardator. et omnium ministrorum foreste." &c. &c.—Chapter-house, Westminster.

LETTER XXVI.

Though the evidences and documents of the Priory and parish of Selborne are now at an end, as yet, the author has still several things to say respecting the present state of that convent and its Grange, and other matters, he does not see how he can acquit himself of the subject without trespassing again on the patience of the reader by adding one supplementary letter.

No sooner did the Priory (perhaps much out of repair at the time) become an appendage to the cottage, but it must at once have tended to swift decay. Magdalene College wanted now only two chambers for the chantry priest and his assistant; and therefore had no occasion for the hall, dormitory, and other spacious apartments belonging to so large a foundation. The roofs neglected, would soon become the possession of daws and owls; and, being rotted and decayed by the weather, would fall in upon the floors; so that all parts must have hastened to speedy dilapidation and a scene of broken ruins. Three full centuries have now passed since the dissolution; a series of years that would craze the stoutest edifices. But, besides the slow hand of time, many circumstances have contributed to level this venerable structure with the ground; of which nothing now remains but one piece of a wall of about ten feet long,* and as many feet high, which probably was part of an out-house. As early as the latter end of the reign of Hen. VII. we find that a farm-house and two barns were built to the south of the Priory, and undoubtedly out of its materials. Avarice again has much contributed to the overthrow of this stately pile, as long as the tenants could make money of its stones or timbers. Wantonness, no doubt, has had a share in the demolition; for boys love to destroy what men venerate and admire. A remarkable instance of this propensity the writer can give from his own knowledge. When a schoolboy, more than fifty years ago, he was eye-witness, perhaps a party concerned, in the undermining of a portion of that fine old ruin at the north end of Basingstoke town, well known by the name of Holy Ghost Chapel. Very providentially the vast fragment, which these thoughtless little engineers endeavoured to sap, did not give way so soon as might have been expected; but it fell the night following, and with such violence that it shook the very ground, and, awakening the inhabitants of the neighbouring cottages, made them start up in their beds as if they had felt an earthquake. The motive for this dangerous attempt does not so readily appear: perhaps the more danger the more honour, thought the boys; and the notion of doing some mischief gave a zest to the enterprize. As Dryden says upon another occasion,

---

* This wall has at last shared the fate of the other portions of the Priory. The farmer who rents the place wanted a few stones, and down went the wall. The site of the Priory is still covered with fragments of the building, amongst which I observed some fine specimens of tesselated pavements, fragments of pilasters, &c. In digging amongst the foundations, a few years ago, two stone-coffins were discovered, in one of which was a skeleton tolerably perfect. The coffins are now in the farm-yard, but have nothing about them to distinguish them from other similar memorials of mortality.—D.

> "It look'd so like a sin it pleas'd the more."

Had the Priory been only levelled to the surface of the ground the discerning eye of an antiquary might have ascertained its ichnography, and some judicious hand might have developed its dimensions. But, besides other ravages, the very foundations have been torn up for the repair of the highways: so that the site of this convent is now become a rough, rugged pasture-field, full of hillocks and pits, choked with nettles, and dwarf-elder, and trampled by the feet of the ox and the heifer.

As the tenant at the Priory was lately digging among the foundations, for materials to mend the highways, his labourers discovered two large stones, with which the farmer was so pleased that he ordered them to be taken out whole. One of these proved to be a large Doric capital, worked in good taste; and the other a base of a pillar; both formed out of the soft freestone of this district. These ornaments, from their dimensions, seem to have belonged to massive columns; and show that the church of this convent was a large and costly edifice. They were found in the space which has always been supposed to have contained the south transept of the Priory church. Some fragments of large pilasters were also found at the same time. The diameter of the capital was two feet three inches and a half; and of the column, where it had stood on the base, eighteen inches and three quarters.

Two years ago some labourers digging again among the ruins, found a sort of rude thick vase or urn of soft stone, containing about two gallons in measure, on the verge of the brook, in the very spot which tradition has always pointed out as having been the site of the convent kitchen. This clumsy utensil,* whether intended for holy water, or whatever purpose, we were going to procure, but found that the labourers had just broken it in pieces, and carried it out on the highways.

---

* A judicious antiquary who saw this vase observed that it possibly might have been a

The Priory of Selborne had possessed in this village a Grange, an usual appendage to manorial estates, where the fruits of their lands were stowed and laid up for use, at a time when men took the natural produce of their estates in kind. The mansion of this spot is still called the Grange, and is the manor-house of the convent-possessions in this place. The author has conversed with very ancient people who remembered the old original Grange; but it has long given place to a modern farm-house. Magdalen College holds a court-leet and court-baron* in the great wheat-barn of the said Grange annually, where the President usually superintends, attended by the bursar and steward of the college.†

The following uncommon presentment at the court is not unworthy of notice. There is on the south side of the king's field, (a large common-field so called) a considerable tumulus, or hillock, now covered with thorns and bushes, and known by the name of Kite's Hill, which is presented, year by year, in court as not ploughed. Why this injunction is still kept up respecting this spot, which is surrounded on all sides by arable land, may be a question not easily solved, since the usage has long survived the knowledge of the intention thereof. We can only suppose that as the prior, besides thurset and pillory, had also furcas, a power of life and death, that he might have reserved this little eminence as the place of execution for delinquents. And there is the more reason to suppose so, since a spot just by is called Gally [Gallows] hill.

The lower part of the village next the Grange, in which is a pond and a stream, is well known by the name of Gracious-street, an appellation not at all understood. There is a lake in Surrey, near Chobham, called also Gracious-pond: and another, if we mistake not, near Hedleigh, in the county of Hants. This strange denomination we do not at all comprehend, and conclude that it may be a corruption from some Saxon word, itself perhaps forgotten.

---

standard measure between the monastery and its tenants. The priory we have mentioned claimed the assize of bread and beer in Selborne manor, and probably the adjustment of dry measures for grain, &c.

* The time when this court is held is the mid week between Easter and Whitsuntide.

† Owen Oglethorp, president, &c. an. Edw. Sexti, primo [viz. 1547.] demised to Robert Arden Selborne Grange for twenty years. Rent vi^{li}.—Index of Leases.

It has been observed already, that bishop Tanner was mistaken when he refers to an evidence of Dodsworth, "De mercatu et FERIA de Seleburne." Selborne never had a chartered fair; the present fair was set up since the year 1681, by a set of jovial fellows, who had found in an old almanack that there had been a fair here in former days on the first of August; and were desirous to revive so joyous a festival. Against this innovation the vicar set his face, and persisted in crying it down, as the probable occasion of much intemperance. However the fair prevailed; but was altered to the twenty-ninth of May, because the former day often interfered with wheat-harvest. On that day it still continues to be held, and is become an useful mart for cows and calves. Most of the lower housekeepers brew beer against this holiday, which is dutied by the exciseman; and their becoming victuallers for the day without a license is overlooked.

Monasteries enjoyed all sorts of conveniences within themselves. Thus at the Priory, a low and moist situation, there were ponds and stews for their fish: at the same place also, and at the Grange in Culver-croft,* there were dove-houses; and on the hill opposite to the Grange the prior had a warren, as the names of the Coney-crofts and Coney-croft Hanger plainly testify.†

Nothing has been said as yet respecting the tenure or holding of the Selborne estates. Temple and Norton are manor farms and freehold; as is the manor of Chapel near Oakhanger, and also the estate at Oakhanger-house and Black-moor. The Priory and Grange are leasehold under Magdalen-college, for twenty-one years, renewable every seven: all the smaller estates in and round the village are copyhold of inheritance under the college, except the little remains of the Gurdon-manor, which had been of old leased out upon lives, but have been freed of late by their present lord, as fast as those lives have dropped.

Selborne seems to have derived much of its prosperity from the near neighbourhood of the Priory. For monasteries were of considerable advantage to places where they had their sites and estates, by causing great resort, by procuring markets and fairs, by freeing them from the cruel oppression of forest laws, and by letting their lands at easy rates. But, as soon as the convent was suppressed, the town which it had occasioned began to decline, and the market was less frequented; the rough and sequestered situation gave a check to resort, and the neglected roads rendered it less and less accessible.

---

* Culver, as has been observed before, is Saxon for a pigeon.

† A warren was an usual appendage to a manor.

That it had been a considerable place for size formerly appears from the largeness of the church, which much exceeds those of the neighbouring villages; by the ancient extent of the burying ground, which, from human bones occasionally dug up, is found to have been much encroached upon; by giving a name to the hundred; by the old foundations and ornamented stones, and tracery of windows that have been discovered on the north-east side of the village; and by the many vestiges of disused fish-ponds still to be seen around it. For ponds and stews were multiplied in the times of popery, that the affluent might enjoy some variety at their tables on fast days; therefore the more they abounded the better probably was the condition of the inhabitants.

THE

INVITATION TO SELBORNE.

See Selborne spreads her boldest beauties round
The varied valley, and the mountain ground,
Wildly majestic! what is all the pride
Of flats, with loads of ornament supplied?
Unpleasing, tasteless, impotent expense,
Compar'd with nature's rude magnificence.
  Arise, my stranger, to these wild scenes haste;
The unfinish'd farm awaits your forming taste:
Plan the pavilion, airy, light, and true;
Thro' the high arch call in the length'ning view;
Expand the forest sloping up the hill;
Swell to a lake the scant penurious rill;
Extend the vista, raise the castle mound
In antique taste, with turrets ivy-crown'd;
O'er the gay lawn the flow'ry shrub dispread,
Or with the blending garden mix the mead;
Bid China's pale fantastic fence delight,
Or with the mimic statue trap the sight.
  Oft on some evening, sunny, soft, and still,
The Muse shall lead thee to the beech-grown hill,
To spend in tea the cool, refreshing hour,
Where nods in air the pensile, nest-like bower;*
Or where the hermit hangs the straw-clad cell,†
Emerging gently from the leafy dell;
By fancy plann'd; as once th' inventive maid
Met the hoar sage amid the secret shade;
Romantic spot! from whence in prospect lies
Whate'er of landscape charms our feasting eyes;

---

* A kind of an arbour on the side of a hill.

† A grotesque building, contrived by a young gentleman, who used on occasion to appear in the character of a hermit.

The pointed spire, the hall, the pasture-plain,
The russet fallow, or the golden grain,
The breezy lake that sheds a gleaming light,
Till all the fading picture fail the sight.
Each to his task ; all different ways retire,
Cull the dry stick ; call forth the seeds of fire ;
Deep fix the kettle's props, a forky row,
Or give with fanning hat the breeze to blow.
Whence is this taste, the furnish'd hall forgot,
To feast in gardens, or th' unhandy grot ?
Or novelty with some new charms surprizes,
Or from our very shifts some joy arises.
Hark, while below the village-bells ring round,
Echo, sweet nymph, returns the soften'd sound ;
But if gusts rise, the rushing forests roar,
Like the tide tumbling on the pebbly shore.
Adown the vale, in lone, sequester'd nook,
Where skirting woods imbrown the dimpling brook,
The ruin'd Convent lies ; here wont to dwell
The lazy canon midst his cloister'd cell ;[*]
While papal darkness brooded o'er the land,
Ere reformation made her glorious stand :
Still oft at eve belated shepherd-swains
See the cowl'd spectre skim the folded plains.
To the high temple would my stranger go ?[†]
The mountain-brow commands the woods below ;
In Jewry first this order found a name,
When madding Croisades set the world in flame ;
When western climes, urg'd on by Pope and priest,
Pour'd forth their millions o'er the deluged east ;
Luxurious knights, ill suited to defy
To mortal fight Turcéstan chivalry.
Nor be the Parsonage by the muse forgot ;
The partial bard admires his native spot ;
Smit with its beauties, loved, as yet a child,
(Unconscious why) its scapes grotesque, and wild.
High on a mound th' exalted gardens stand,
Beneath, deep valleys scoop'd by nature's hand.
A Cobham here, exulting in his art,
Might blend the General's with the Gardener's part ;

---

[*] The ruins of a priory, founded by Peter de Rupibus Bishop of Winchester.

[†] The remains of a preceptory of the Knights Templars ; at least it was a farm dependant upon some preceptory of that order I find it was a preceptory, called the preceptory of Sudington ; now called Southington.

Might fortify with all the martial trade
Of rampart, bastion, fosse, and palisade;
Might plant the mortar with wide threat'ning bore,
Or bid the mimic canon seem to roar.
  Now climb the steep, drop now your eye below,
Where round the blooming village orchards grow;
There, like a picture, lies my lowly seat,
A rural, shelter'd, unobserv'd retreat.
  Me far above the rest Selbornian scenes,
The pendent forests, and the mountain-greens
Strike with delight; there spreads the distant view,
That gradual fades till sunk in misty blue:
Here nature hangs her slopy woods to sight,
Rills purl between and dart a quivering light.

SELBORNE HANGER.

A WINTER PIECE.

TO THE MISS BATTIES.

The Bard, who sang so late in blithest strain
Selbornian prospects, and the rural reign,
Now suits his plaintive pipe to sadden'd tone,
While the blank swains the changeful year bemoan.
  How fall'n the glories of these fading scenes!
The dusky beech resigns his vernal greens;
The yellow maple mourns in sickly hue,
And russet woodlands crowd the dark'ning view.
  Dim, clust'ring fogs involve the country round,
The valley, and the blended mountain-ground
Sink in confusion; but with tempest-wing
Should Boreas from his northern barrier spring,
The rushing woods with deaf'ning clamour roar,
Like the sea tumbling on the pebbly shore.
When spouting rains descend in torrent tides,
See the torn zigzag weeps its channel'd sides:
Winter exerts its rage; heavy, and slow,
From the keen east rolls on the treasur'd snow;
Sunk with its weight the bending boughs are seen,
And one bright deluge whelms the works of men.
Amidst this savage landscape, bleak and bare,

Hangs the chill hermitage in middle air;
Its haunts forsaken, and its feasts forgot,
A leaf-strown, lonely, desolated cot!
  Is this the scene that late with rapture rang,
Where Delphy danc'd, and gentle Anna sang;
With fairy-step where Harriet tripp'd so late,
And on her stump reclined the musing Kitty sate?
  Return, dear nymphs; prevent the purple spring,
Ere the soft nightingale essays to sing;
Ere the first swallow sweeps the fresh'ning plain,
Ere love-sick turtles breathe their amorous pain;
Let festive glee th' enliven'd village raise,
Pan's blameless reign, and patriarchal days:
With pastoral dance the smitten swain surprize,
And bring all Arcady before our eyes.
  Return, blithe maidens; with you bring along
Free, native humour, all the charms of song;
The feeling heart, and unaffected ease,
Each nameless grace, and ev'ry power to please.

Nov. 1, 1763.

ON THE RAINBOW.

"Look upon the Rainbow, and praise him that made it: very beautiful is it in the brightness thereof."

On morning or on evening cloud impress'd,
Bent in vast curve, the wat'ry meteor shines
Delightfully, to the levell'd sun oppos'd:
Lovely refraction! while the vivid brede
In listed colours glows, th' unconscious swain
With vacant eye gazes on the divine
Phenomenon, gleaming o'er th' illumin'd fields,
Or runs to catch the treasure which it sheds.
  Not so the sage, inspir'd with pious awe;
He hails the federal arch;* and looking up
Adores that God, whose fingers form'd this bow
Magnificent, compassing heav'n about
With a resplendent verge. "Thou mad'st the cloud,
Maker omnipotent, and thou the bow;
And by that covenant graciously hast sworn
Never to drown the world again: henceforth,

---

* Gen. ix. 12—17.

Till time shall be no more, in ceaseless round,
Season shall follow season ; day to night,
Summer to winter, harvest to seed time,
Heat shall to cold in regular array
Succeed."*—Heav'n taught, so sang the Hebrew bard.†

Feb. 13, 1783.

A HARVEST SCENE.

WAK'D by the gentle gleamings of the morn,
Soon clad, the reaper, provident of want
Hies cheerful hearted to the ripen'd field ;
Nor hastes alone ; attendant by his side
His faithful wife, sole partner of his cares,
Bears on her breast the sleeping babe ; behind
With steps unequal trips her infant train :
Thrice happy pair, in love and labour join'd !—
All day they ply their task ; with mutual chat
Beguiling each the sultry tedious hours :
Around them falls in rows the sever'd corn,
Or the shocks rise in regular array.
But when high noon invites to short repast
Beneath the shade of shelt'ring thorn they sit,
Divide the simple meal, and drain the cask :
The swinging cradle lulls the whimp'ring babe,
Meantime ; while growling round, if at the tread
Of hasty passenger alarm'd, as of their store
Protective, stalks the cur with bristling back,
To guard the scanty scrip and russet frock.

ON THE EARLY AND LATE BLOWING OF THE VERNAL AND AUTUMNAL CROCUS.

SAY, what impels amidst surrounding snow
Congeal'd the Crocus' flamy bud to grow ;
Say, what retards amidst the summer's blaze
Th' autumnal bulb ; till pale declining days?
The *God* of *Seasons!* whose pervading power
Controls the sun, or sheds the fleecy shower ;
He bids each flower his quick'ning word obey,
Or to each lingering bloom enjoins delay.

---

* Gen. viii. 22.

† Moses.

ON THE DARK, STILL, DRY, WARM WEATHER, OCCASIONALLY HAPPENING IN THE WINTER MONTHS.

Th' imprison'd winds slumber within their caves
Fast bound : the fickle vane, emblem of change,
Wavers no more, long-settling to a point.
All nature nodding seems compos'd : thick steams
From land, from flood up-drawn, dimming the day,
" Like a dark ceiling stand :" slow thro' the air
Gossamer floats, or stretch'd from blade to blade
The wavy net-work whitens all the field.
Push'd by the weightier atmosphere, up springs
The ponderous Mercury, from scale to scale
Mounting, amidst the Torricellian tube.*
While high in air, and pois'd upon his wings
Unseen, the soft, enamour'd wood-lark runs
Thro' all his maze of melody ;—the brake
Loud with the black-bird's bolder note resounds.
Sooth'd by the genial warmth, the cawing rook
Anticipates the spring, selects her mate,
Haunts her tall nest-trees, and with sedulous care
Repairs her wicker eyrie, tempest torn.
The plough-man inly smiles to see upturn
His mellow glebe, best pledge of future crop :
With glee the gardener eyes his smoking beds :
E'en pining sickness feels a short relief.
The happy school-boy brings transported forth
His long-forgotten scourge, and giddy gig :
O'er the white paths he whirls the rolling hoop,
Or triumphs in the dusty fields of taw.
Not so the museful sage :—abroad he walks
Contemplative, if haply he may find
What cause controls the tempest's rage, or whence
Amidst the savage season winter smiles.
For days, for weeks, prevails the placid calm.
At length some drops prelude a change : the sun
With ray refracted bursts the parting gloom ;
When all the chequer'd sky is one bright glare.
Mutters the wind at eve : th' horizon round
With angry aspect scowls : down rush the showers,
And float the delug'd paths, and miry fields.

---

* The barometer.

INDEX

TO THE

NATURAL HISTORY.

Page.
Aberdevine siskin, 136
Adder 56, 192
Additional observations 261
Alpine, variable, or mountain hare 82
Alpine, or white-bellied swift 91
Amelioration of the condition of poorer classes 200
American animals 97
American and Siberian plants, ill adapted for our variable climate 248
Αντιστοργη of animals 206
Ants 292
Aphides, smother-flies, or plant lice 233, 250, 256, 291
Arum maculatum, or cuckoo pint 44
Ash trees 298
,, shrew and rupture ashes 187-8
Ash coloured shrike 101
Asses 198
Auk, little 103
Auks' and divers' mode of walking 213
Aurora borealis 305
Bacon fly 95
Bank swallow 167, 177, 212, 275
Barn owl 30, 89, 150, 211, 214
Barragons (a woollen manufacture) 11
Bats 30, 73, 149
,, common, or pipistrelle 30, 84
,, great, or noctule 73, 84, 98
,, long-eared 30
Bees, management of 248
,, wild 288
,, set cucumbers 301
Bee-eater 139
Bee-moth 290
Beeches 1, 2, 298
Beech timber much bored by insects 285
Birds, number of British 109
,, agency of, in sowing acorns, &c. 300
Blackbird 44, 105, 129, 142
Blackcap 26, 30, 88, 107, 129, 131, 262
Black game, or black grouse 13
,, hybrid do. 267
,, spring 305

Page.
Black thorn 299
Blindworm 56, 59
Blue-throated fantail 213
Blue tit 111, 112
Boar 193
,, wild 23
Bog timber 12, 244
Bohemian waxwing, or chatterer 33
Bombylius medius 290
Botany of Selborne 208
,, philosophic 206
Bramble-finch 36
Breeds of sheep 150
British birds, number of, 109
,, reptiles 57
Brittling (slow-worm or blindworm) 56, 59
Brown owl 29, 30, 142, 151, 214, 263
Bullfinch 43, 103
Bullhead, or miller's thumb (a small fish) 29
Bunting, corn 37
,, reed 129, 131, 136
,, snow 42, 82
,, yellow, or yellowhammer 125, 128
Bustards 124, 134
Butcher-bird 101
Buzzard, common 211, 260
,, honey 133, 263
Cage management of insectivorous birds 125
Calculi in the stomachs of animals 97
Campagnol, bank 26
,, meadow 26
,, water 26, 83, 149
Canary birds 34
Cane (a supposed quadruped) 42
Carp 107
,, golden 233
Carrion crow 101, 201, 214, 251
Castration 193
Cats 89, 255, 266, 280
Chaffers, fern 284
,, May 142, 284
Chaffinch 35, 103, 137, 238

Page.
Chat, fallow, or wheatear 37, 103, 112, 159
,, stone 102
,, whin 102, 112
Chatterer 33
Chestnut timber 298
Chiffchaff pettychaps 65, 273
Chimney swallow 24, 34, 74, 88, 99, 102, 104, 128, 138, 145, 177, 197, 214, 241, 276
Chough, Cornish 101
Cimex Linearis 287
Clouds, morning 304
Coccus vini 231
Cockroaches 285
Cock's comb (fossil so called) 6
Cole tit 111
Colours of animals 44
Common bat 30, 84
,, buzzard 211, 260
,, or hen harrier 104, 211, 270
,, or meadow pipit 25, 213, 261
Coots 213
Corn or common bunting 37
,, crake 9, 268
Cornua ammonis 7
Cowthorpe oak 22
Cranes 213, 214
Creeper, tree 212
Cricket, field 220
,, house 222, 286
,, mole 224
Crocuses 210
Crossbill 29, 134, 160
Crows, common or carrion 101, 201, 214, 251
,, hooded, royston, or gray, 141
Cucumbers set by bees 301
Cuckoo 78, 126, 130, 133, 142, 190
Cuckoo pint 44
Curlew genus 84
,, stone 45, 68, 80, 84, 94, 245, 272
Cushat pigeon, or ring-dove 212
Currants eaten by birds 262
Dabchick 213
Darkfooted or chiffchaff pettychaps 65, 273
Daw 69, 70, 211
Deer, fallow or buck 23
,, moose 87, 90
,, red, stag, or hart 14, 23
,, and antelopes, infra-orbital cavities of 41
,, stealers 16
Dew 190, 305
Dipper 91, 134
Divers 213
,, great speckled 270
Dogs, Chinese, &c. 242
Domestic poultry 214-5, 251, 262, 265
Doves 214
Drinking, birds mode of 106
Dripping weather after drought 305
Ducks 266
Dunnock 105, 110, 129
Eagles 148, 214
Eagle owl 82

Page.
Earth worms 196, 213
Echoes 202, 246
Eels 29, 51, 104
Eft 53, 54, 62, 67
Elm, wych or mountain 4
European howler 82
Evejar, 72, 74, 99, 106, 191, 212, 214, 273
Evergreens 247
Eyed hawkmoth 288
Fairy rings 302
Falcon, kestrel 211, 268
,, peregrine 31, 241
Fallen stars (so called) 302
Fallow chat or wheatear 37, 103, 112, 159
,, deer 23
Fantail, blue-throated 213
Fauvet, blackcapt 26, 30, 88, 107, 129, 131, 262
,, garden 240
,, white-breasted, or lesser whitethroat 108, 239
,, white-throated 30, 88, 104, 107, 128, 131, 213
Fen reedling, or reed wren 99
Fern chaffer 284
,, owl 72, 74, 99, 106, 191, 212, 214, 273
Field cricket 220
Fieldfare thrush 25, 82, 86, 137-8, 261
Field mouse 26, 149, 238
Fish 19, 29, 59, 233
Flies 291
,, ichneumon 290
Flight of birds 211
Flowing of sap 297
Flusher shrike 66
Fly-catcher, gray, 25, 30, 38, 48, 108, 131, 148
,, pied 109
Fog, reflection of 304
Foreign cage birds 91
Forest-fly 152
,, stone 8
Fossils 6
Fossil wood 12, 244
Fowls, common 214-5, 251, 262, 265
Frogs 51
Frost, partial 303
,, severe 246
Frozen sleet 304
Fruit-eating birds 48
Furze killed by severe frost 255
Gallinæ 133, 212
Gallinule or moorhen 213
Galls on poplar trees 298
Garden fauvet 240
Geese 215, 266
German silktail 33
Glow-worm 79, 293
Gnats 261
Goat-sucker 72, 74, 99, 106, 191, 212, 214, 273
Gold and silver fish 233
Gold-crest, or golden crowned wren 38, 51, 109, 124
Goldfinch 128

Page.
Golden oriole 139
,, wren 64
Gossamer 179
Grasshopper-bird 25, 46, 88, 104
Gray flycatcher 25, 30, 38, 48, 108, 131, 148
Grebe, little, or dabchick, 213
,, greater and lesser crested 272
Gregariousness of animals 145, 161
Great bat 73, 84, 98
,, speckled diver 270
,, tit 111, 112, 195, 249
Greenfinch, or green grosbeak 212
Green lizard 58, 70, 73
,, wren 25, 63, 88
Grosbeak, green 212
,, haw 28, 154, 279
Grouse, black 13
,, hybrid 267
,, red 14
Grove pettychaps 25, 63, 88
Growth of trees 296
Guinea fowl 265
Gypsies 182
Hare, common 251
,, mountain 82
Hart or stag 14, 23
Harvest mite 95
,, mouse 32, 39, 105
Harrier, common 104, 211, 270
Hawfinch, or haw grosbeak 28, 154, 279
Hawks 214
Hawk-sparrow 104, 216
Haws 33
Heath fires, and their effects 17
Hedge dunnock 105, 110, 129
Hedgehog 85
Hedge-sparrow 105, 110, 129
Heliotrope 216
Hen harrier 104, 211, 270
Heron 72, 212
Holt 19, 21
Honey buzzard 133, 236
,, dew 256, 304
Hooded crow 141
Hoopoe 28, 139
Hops 3, 290
Horse 181, 281, 289
Hound 281
House cricket 222, 286
,, martin 30, 69, 88, 92, 99, 100, 102, 106, 152, 161, 177, 229, 235, 238, 276
,, sparrow 89, 105, 153, 284
,, swallow 24, 34, 74, 88, 99, 102, 104, 128, 138, 145, 177, 197, 214, 241, 276
Howler, European 82
Humming-bird hawkmoth 288
Humming in the air 284
Hybernation of swallows (supposed) 24, 30, 34, 69, 100, 139, 146, 159, 198, 229
Hybrid bird 15, 267
Ichneumon flies 290
Idiot boy 185
Indian grass 73

Page.
Infra-orbital cavities in deer and antelopes 41
Insects, noxious 95
,, parasitic, on the swallow tribe 152
,, observations on 283
,, wood boring 285
Instinct 192, 237, 267
Ireland, productions of 112
Ivy killed by severe frost 255
,, berries 299
Jackdaw 69, 70, 211
Jay 212
Jumper mouse 26, 149, 238
Kestrel falcon 211, 263
Kingfisher 212
Kinglet, golden crowned 38, 51, 109, 124
Kites 211, 263
Lampreys 29, 60
Landrail 9, 268
Land slip 218
,, springs, called lavants 166
Lapwings 103
Larks 157, 212, 213, 269
,, sky 133, 251, 261, 212
,, tit 103, 125, 126, 141, 213, 262
,, wood 79, 105, 128, 213
Lavants (land springs so called) 166
Leaves, order of falling 296
,, renovation of 298
Leprosy 199
Lesser whitethroat 108, 239
Lime blossoms 299
Linnets 36, 128, 137
Lizards 57
,, green 70, 73
Loach 61
Locustelle 25, 46, 88, 104
Loon 213
London fog (mist so called) 304
Longevity of a sow 194
Long-eared bat 30
Long-legged plover 226
Longlegs *(tipulæ)* 291
Long-tailed tit, or bottle tit 111
Macroglossa stellatarum 288
Magpies 89, 178, 212, 265
Management of bees 248
Marsh tit 106, 111, 112
Martin 30, 69, 88, 92, 99, 100, 102, 106, 152, 161, 177, 229, 235, 238, 276
May-fly *(ephemera)* 78, 287
Meadow campagnol 26
,, crake 9, 268
,, pipit 25, 213, 261
Melolontha (or *scarabæus*) falls 75
Meteorological observations 303
Mezzotinto engraving 21
Migration 35, 37, 38, 67, 74, 88, 99, 117, 129, 131, 139, 140, 143, 159
Migratory birds, ranged in the order of their appearance 49
Miller's thumb, or river bullhead 29
Minnow roach 60

Page.
Missel thrush .. 25, 82, 86, 137-8, 261
Mist, called London fog 304
Mistiness in the air 257
Moles 104, 249
Mole cricket 224
Moor-hen 213
Moose deer 87, 90
Motheater (fern owl or goatsucker) 72, 74, 99, 106, 191, 212, 214, 273
Mountain hare 82
Mouse, common or house 106
,, grass 26
,, harvest 32, 39, 105
,, jumper, or field 26, 149, 238
,, short-tailed field 26
Mufflin, rose 111
Music, effects of 239
Nautili (fossil) 7
Newts 53, 54, 62, 67
Night singing birds 121
Nightingale 104, 141
Nightjar 72, 74, 99, 106, 191, 212, 214, 273
Noctule bat 30, 73, 149
Nose-fly 289
Noxious insects 94
Nuthatch 49, 238
Oaks 3, 5, 21, 22, 297
Oak moth (*tortrix viridana*) 287
Œstrus bovis 273
,, *curvicauda* 96, 289
,, *nasalis* 289
Oriole, golden 139
Osprey 101
Otter 90
Ousel, ring 34, 67, 69, 71, 75, 80, 82, 91, 99, 100, 102, 159
Owl, brown 29, 30, 142, 151, 214, 263
,, white, or barn 30, 89, 150, 211, 214
,, eagle 82
Partial frost 303
Partridges .. 13, 89, 133, 148, 266, 269
Pea fowl 97, 215, 266
Peregrine falcon 31, 241
Pern 133, 263
Petrifactions 6
Pettychaps genus .. 26, 30, 46, 48, 63
,, darkfooted, or chiffchaff 65, 273
,, grove, or sibilant 25, 63, 88
,, song, or willow wren 64
,, suspected 239
Pheasants 266
Pied fly-catcher 109
Pigeons 212
,, cushet, wood, or ring-dove 212
,, rock 115
,, stock 101, 114
Pipistrelle bat 30, 73, 149
Pipit genus 261
,, common, or meadow (called "titlark" at p. 261) 25, 213, 261
,, great 262
,, shore or rock 213, 262
,, tree (called "titlark" in the letters) 103 125, 126, 141, 213, 262

Page.
Plants in the vicinity of Selborne 208
Plestor 4
Poplar, galls of 298
Population of Selborne 10
Portugal laurels endure severe frost 249
Poultry 214-15, 251, 262, 265
Ptarmigan genus 14
Pulveratrices 133
Quails 9, 37
Rabbits 17, 129, 280
Rain 246
Raven 5, 148, 211
Red-backed or flusher shrike 66, 101
Redbreast 106, 126, 128, 142
Red deer, stag, or hart 14, 23
Redstart, common, or white fronted 30, 48, 105, 108, 131, 262
,, black 105
Redwing thrush 25, 82, 129, 138, 249, 261
Reed bunting, or reed sparrow 129, 131, 136
Reedling genus 76
,, fen, or reed wren 99
,, sedge (lesser reed-sparrow of White) 76, 80, 83, 104, 125, 131
Renovation of leaves 298
Reptiles 51
,, British 57
Ring ousel 34, 67, 69, 71, 75, 80, 82, 91, 99, 100, 102, 159
,, pigeon, or ring-dove 212
River bullhead, or miller's thumb 29
Robin 106, 126, 128, 142
Rock pigeon 115
Rooks .. 145, 211, 214, 245, 251, 263-4
,, white 42
Rose mufflin, or long-tailed tit .. 111
Ruff 14
Rupture ash 187
Rush candles 183
Rust balls 8
Sand martin 167, 177, 212, 275
Sandpiper, common 65
Scallop shells, fossil 7
Scarabæus (or *melolontha*) falls .. 7
Scorbutic affection 199
Sedge reedling 76, 80, 83, 104, 125, 131
Seeds lying dormant 301
Selborne streams 3
Sheep 280
,, breeds of 158
Short-winged migratory birds 35, 38, 50, 93, 134, 159, 262
Showers of frogs 53
Shrew ash 187-8
Shrews 187
,, water 83
Shrike, ash-coloured, or sentinel 101
,, flusher, or redbacked 66, 101
,, rufus, or woodchat 81
Siberian plants 248
Sibilant, or grove pettychaps 25, 63, 88

Page.
Siskin 136
Skylark 133, 214, 251, 261
Sleet, frozen 304
Slowworm, or blindworm 56, 59
Slugs 293
Sincrinthus ocellatus 288
Smiter pigeon 212
Smother-flies 233, 250, 256, 291
Snails 229, 293
Snakes 56, 57, 59, 81
  ,, slough 294
Snipes 26, 50, 103, 126
Snow 250
Snowflecks 42, 82
Song pettychaps 64
Sora, speckled 10
Sow, longevity of a 194
Sparrow 89, 105, 153, 284
  ,, hawk 104, 216
Spotted, or gray flycatcher 25, 30, 38, 48, 108, 131, 148
  ,, crake 10
Squirrel 238, 280
Stag or hart 14, 23
Starlings 145, 212
Statistics of Selborne 11
Sticklebacks 29, 59
Stilt, blackwinged 226
Stoat weasel 27, 42
Stock dove, or stock pigeon 101, 114
Stone curlew 45, 68, 80, 84, 94, 245, 272
  ,, chat 102
Stonehenge 69
Στοργη 147, 195
  ,, perversion of 149
Summer birds of passage 117
Summer snipe 65
Superstition 187
Swallow 151, 212, 277
  ,, bank 167, 177, 212, 275
  ,, chimney 24, 34, 74, 88, 99, 102, 104, 128, 138, 145, 177, 197, 214, 241, 276
  ,, eave 30, 69, 88, 92, 99, 100, 102, 106, 152, 161, 177, 229, 235, 238, 276
  ,, purple 237
  ,, rock 92, 166
Swift, common 24, 25, 30, 84, 99, 102, 103, 170, 177, 205, 212, 230
  ,, white-bellied, or alpine .. 94
Sycamore 298
Tamed toads 52
Tawney hooter 29, 30, 142, 151, 214, 263
Teal 20, 103, 150
Temperature of the air 246
Thaw 303
  ,, indications of 249
Thicknee 45, 68, 80, 84, 94, 245, 272
Thrush, black, or blackbird 44, 105, 129, 142
  ,, fieldfare 25, 82, 86, 137-8, 261
  ,, missel 25, 102, 178. 212. 264-5

Page.
Thrush, redwing 25, 82, 129, 138, 249, 261
  ,, ring, or ring ousel 34, 67, 69, 71, 75, 80, 82, 91, 99, 100, 102, 159
  ,, song, or mavis 25, 44, 105, 129, 142, 264, 249
Thunder storms 258
Tipulæ 291
Tit, blue 111, 112
  ,, cole 111
  ,, great 111, 112, 195, 249
  ,, long-tailed 111
  ,, marsh 106, 111, 112
Titlark .. 103, 125, 126, 141, 213, 262
Toads 51, 52, 61, 70
Tomtit 111, 112
Toy ousel 91
Torpidity 24, 30, 34, 69, 100, 139, 146, 159, 198, 229
Tortoise .. 135, 146, 160, 197, 228, 260
Tortrix viridana 287
Tree creeper 212
  ,, pipit 103, 125, 126, 141, 213, 262
Trees 21
  ,, order of losing their leaves 296
  ,, (flowing of sap in) 297
  ,, (renovation of leaves) 298
Tremella nostre 202
Tropical trees 21
Trout 29, 288
Truffles 301
Tumbler pigeon 212
Turkies 215, 265
Turnip fly 95
Unknown bird 44
Uses of the pectinated claw in certain birds 99
Variable hare 82
Vegetables, observations on 296
Viper 56, 192
Wagtails 37, 103, 105, 110, 126, 212, 278
Warbling, or song pettychaps .. 64
Wasps 256, 262, 289
Water rat 26, 83, 149
  ,, shrew 83
Waxwing, wandering 33
Weasel, common 104
  ,, genus 104
Weather .... 246—259
  ,, observations on 303
Wheatear 37, 103, 112, 159
Whin chat 102, 112
White-bellied, or alpine swift .. 91
  ,, breasted fauvet 108, 239
  ,, owl 30, 89, 150, 211, 214
  ,, rooks 42
  ,, throated fauvet, or white-throat 30, 88, 104, 107, 128, 131, 213
Widgeon 20
Wild bees 288
  ,, boar 23
  ,, fowl .. 13, 19, 29, 213, 214, 269

Page.
Wild geese 83, 213-14, 269
Willow wren 64
Winter birds of passage 120
Wolmer-forest 12, 19
Wood-boring insects 285
Wood, fossil 12, 244
Woodchat, or rufous shrike 81
Woodcock .. 92, 126, 137-8, 140, 243

Page.
Wood lark 79, 105, 128, 213
Woodpeckers 211, 214
Wood wren 25, 63, 88
Worms 196, 293
Wren 106, 128, 238
Wryneck 189, 278
Wych, or mountain elm 4
Yellow wren 25, 63, 88

INDEX TO THE ANTIQUITIES.

Ancient importance of Selborne 405
Anecdote of Edward II. 326
Charter of foundation 343
Conduit-wood 396
Decay of the priory buildings .. 402
Destructive propensities of boys 402
Dorton 353
Doomsday account of Selborne.. 324
Estates of the priory presented to Magdalen-college .... 389—393
Form for election of the priors .. 369
Gally-hill 403
Gracious-street 403
Grange 403
Gurdon's (Sir Adam) connection with Selborne 345, 347, 348, 350, 351, 352, 353, 358
Hartley-church 327
Kingsley-church 326
Knights Templars at Selborne 350, 354
Plestor 349
Priors of Selborne 387, 388
,, form of election of 369
,, privileges of 344
Priory of Selborne 340, 359, 371
,, charter of foundation 343
,, revenues 377
,, mills 398
,, relics, vestments, &c. of 375
,, Bishop Tanner's account of 399, 400
,, sequestration of 376

Priory estates presented to Magdalen-college .... 389—393
,, tenure of the estates 404
,, causes of the decay of the buildings 401
Profligacy of the clergy 373
Remains discovered 402
Roman coins found near Selborne 323
Saxon names of places near Selborne 324
Selborne-church 327
,, vicarage 336
,, rivulet 397
,, fair 404
Tanner's (Bishop) account of Selborne priory 399, 400
Temple manor-house 347
,, oratory or chapel 348
Vicars of Selborne .... 337—340
Virgin garlands 328
Well-head 325
Whaddon-chapel 397
William of Waynflete 374
Wykeham, bishop of Winchester 362—368
Wykeham's visitation and charge 363—368
Yew trees common in churchyards 334
,, berries fatal to horses and cows 334

IN ONE HANDSOME VOLUME, CROWN 8VO,

WITH 300 ILLUSTRATIONS ON WOOD,

Price 7s. 6d.,

THE ILLUSTRATED HANDBOOK

OF

THE BRITISH PLANTS.

BY

ALEXANDER IRVINE, F.B.S.,

EDITOR OF THE "PHYTOLOGIST;" AUTHOR OF "THE LONDON FLORA,"
ETC., ETC.

LONDON:
THOMAS NELSON & SONS,
PATERNOSTER ROW.